

BS432  
.B58

5.2.04

*Library of the Theological Seminary,*

PRINCETON, N. J.

---

Presented by *President Patton*

*Division* ..... *BS432*

*Section* ..... *B58*

7. L. P

made to

To. Charlie

\_\_\_\_\_









Longitude 35 East

from Greenwich 36

36

# THE HOLY LAND

## THE TWELVE TRIBES.

- I. Judah.
- II. Simeon.
- III. Benjamin.
- IV. Dan.
- V. Ephraim.
- VI. Manasseh.
- VII. Issachar.
- VIII. Zebulun.
- IX. Asher.
- X. Naphtali.
- XI. Gad.
- XII. Reuben.

34

32

33



Long. East from Washington 112

Tamar

33









35 40 45 50

SEA OF AZOV

M A G O G

BLACK SEA

ALBANIA

CAPPA DOGIA

ARMENIA

SYRIA

MESOPOTAMIA

ASSYRIA

JERUSALEM

BABYLONIA

CHALDEA

ARABIA

ARABIA DESERTA

PERSIA

ETHIOPIA

ARABIA FELIX

MECCA SHEBA





THE  
BIBLE TEXT-BOOK:

OR

THE PRINCIPAL TEXTS

RELATING TO

THE PERSONS, PLACES, AND SUBJECTS,

OCCURRING IN

THE HOLY SCRIPTURES;

ARRANGED

FOR THE USE OF MINISTERS, TEACHERS, VISITORS, AND ALL STUDENTS OF THE BIBLE.

WITH TWO MAPS, AND A VARIETY OF USEFUL TABLES.

“Search the Scriptures.” JOHN 5:39.

PUBLISHED BY THE  
AMERICAN TRACT SOCIETY.

150 NASSAU-STREET, NEW YORK.



## P R E F A C E.

---

This book is designed to afford assistance

To ministers of the gospel, in the study, in their pastoral visits, and in their public ministrations :

To teachers of Sunday, daily, and infant schools, etc. :

To visitors of the poor, the sick, and the afflicted :

To heads of families, in the instruction of their children and domestics ; as also to the several members thereof, in searching the holy Scriptures for their common edification :

To persons who meet together in order to search the holy Scriptures for mutual edification :

To authors, in the composition of religious works :

To individuals of all classes, in their private study of the holy Scriptures.

It must not be expected that every important *subject*, or that all *texts* apposite to each subject treated of, should be found in this book ; as it is intended to be a portable and convenient manual, the necessary limits of the work preclude the possibility of such completeness.

## PREFACE.

It would be presumptuous to expect that mistakes or imperfections may not be found in this work, involving, as every comment upon Scripture does, so much of delicacy and difficulty; yet it can be asserted with truth, that arduous labor and anxious care have been expended, in order to render it subservient to the great end for which it is designed.

This work has not been undertaken or carried on with a view of establishing any particular class of opinions: the endeavor has been to set forth the word of God "not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God."

It is now sent forth with the humble prayer, that it may be the means, through the blessing of the Holy Ghost, of more extensively unfolding the gospel of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.

# A TEXT-BOOK

OF

## THE PERSONS, PLACES, AND SUBJECTS

OCCURRING

### IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

NOTE.—In order to save space, reference is often made but to a *single verse*, although the matter referred to may be contained in several verses in connection with it; therefore, *let reference be made to the context.*

- AARON** appointed to assist Moses, *Exod.* 4:14, 27.  
fulfils his commission, *Exod.* 5-12; 16:33; 17:12.  
chosen high-priest, *Exod.* 28.  
consecrated, *Exod.* 29; *Lev.* 8:9.  
his first offerings, *Lev.* 9.  
not to mourn for his sons, *Lev.* 10:6.  
his neglect excused, *Lev.* 10:20.  
his sin in making the golden calf, *Exod.* 32.  
spared at Moses' request, *Deut.* 9:20.  
his sedition against Moses, *Num.* 12.  
stays the plague, *Num.* 16:47, 48.  
his rod buds, *Num.* 17:8.  
excluded from the promised land, *Num.* 20:12.  
his death, *Num.* 20:23.  
his descendants, *1 Chr.* 6:49-53. *See* PRIESTS.  
his priesthood inferior to Christ's, *Heb.* 5; 7; etc. *See Psa.* 77:20; 99:6; 106:16, etc.
- ABADDON**, (the destroyer.) *Rev.* 9:11.
- ABBA**, (Father.) *Mark* 14:36; *Rom.* 8:15; *Gal.* 4:6.
- ABDON**, judge, *Judg.* 12:13.
- ABEDNEGO**. *See* SHADRACH.
- ABEL'S** birth, sacrifice, and death, *Gen.* 4.  
his faith, *Heb.* 11:4; 12:24; *1 John* 3:12.
- ABIATHAR**, high-priest, escapes Saul's vengeance, *1 Sam.* 22:20.  
faithful to David, *1 Sam.* 23:6; 30:7; *2 Sam.* 15:24.  
but opposed to Solomon, *1 Kings* 1:19.  
degraded from the priesthood, *1 Kings* 2:26.
- ABIB**, first month, the passover celebrated in, *Exod.* 13:4; 23:15; 34:18.
- ABIGAIL**, her character, *1 Sam.* 25:3.  
her intercession for Nabal, *1 Sam.* 25:24.
- ABIHU'S** trespass and death, *Lev.* 10.  
law in consequence, *Lev.* 10:9.
- ABIJAH**, or Abijam, king of Judah, his evil reign, *1 Kings* 15:1.  
his wars with Jeroboam, *2 Chr.* 13.  
—, son of Jeroboam, his death foretold, *1 Kings* 14.
- ABIMELECH**, king of Gerar, reproves Abraham for denying his wife, *Gen.* 20:9.  
— rebukes Isaac for denying his wife, *Gen.* 26:10.  
his covenant with Isaac, *Gen.* 26:28.  
—, son of Gideon, *Judg.* 8:31.  
his cruelty, *Judg.* 9:5, 48.  
made king, *Judg.* 9:6.  
slain by a woman, *Judg.* 9:53; *2 Sam.* 11:21.
- ABINADAB** receives the ark sent away by the Philistines, *1 Sam.* 7:1; *2 Sam.* 6:3.
- ABIRAM**. *See* KORAH.
- ABISHAG** ministers to David, *1 Kings* 1:3.  
Adonijah slain for seeking her in marriage, *1 Kings* 2:13-25.
- ABISHAI**, brother of Joab, prevented from slaying Saul, *1 Sam.* 26:8.  
and Shimei, *2 Sam.* 16:9; 19:21.  
his valiant deeds, *2 Sam.* 21:17; 23:18; *1 Chr.* 11:20; 18:12.
- ABNER**, Saul's captain, *1 Sam.* 14:50; 17:55.  
taunted by David, *1 Sam.* 26:5, 14.  
at first adheres to Ishbosheth, *2 Sam.* 2:8.  
but revolts to David, *2 Sam.* 3:8.  
treacherously slain by Joab, *2 Sam.* 3:27.  
lamented by David, *2 Sam.* 3:31.
- ABOMINATION** of desolation foretold, *Dan.* 11:31; 12:11; *Mat.* 24:15; *Mark* 13:14.
- ABOMINATIONS**, which God abhors: graven images, idolaters, *Deut.* 7:25; 27:15; *1 Kings* 11:5; *2 Kings* 23:13; *Isa.* 41:24; *Mat.* 2:11.

- ABOMINATIONS**, *cont.*—heathenish practices, *Deut.* 18:12; 22:5; *Isa.* 66:17; *Eze.* 16:50; 18:12; *Rev.* 21:27.  
 things sacrificed, *Lev.* 7:18; *Deut.* 17:1; *Prov.* 15:8; *Isa.* 1:13.  
 uncleanness, *Lev.* 18:22; 20:13; *Deut.* 24:4.  
 the wages of sin, *Deut.* 23:18.  
 frowardness, pride, *Prov.* 3:32; 6:16; 11:20; 16:5.  
 injustice, fraud, *Prov.* 11:1; 16:12; 17:15; 20:10, 23.  
 thoughts and worship of the wicked, *Prov.* 15:8; 26:25; 27; 29:9.  
 — of Jerusalem described, *Isa.* 1; 3;  
*Jer.* 2, etc.; *Ezek.* 5:11; 6:9; 7; 8;  
 11; 16; 23; *Hos.* 1, etc.  
 — of the heathen censured, *Lev.* 18:26;  
*Deut.* 18:9; 1 *Kings* 14:24; *Rom.*  
 1:18; *Eph.* 5:13; *Col.* 3:5.  
**ABRAHAM**, Abram, born, *Gen.* 11:27.  
 called, *Gen.* 12:1.  
 repairs to Canaan, *Gen.* 12:5.  
 goes to Egypt, *Gen.* 12:10.  
 denies his wife, *Gen.* 12:14; 20:2.  
 receives the promise, *Gen.* 13:14; 15:5  
 rescues Lot, *Gen.* 14:14.  
 blessed by Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14:19;  
*Heb.* 7:1.  
 his faith and sacrifice, *Gen.* 15.  
 God's covenant with him, *Gen.* 15:18;  
 17.  
 he and his household circumcised,  
*Gen.* 17.  
 visited by angels, *Gen.* 18.  
 intercedes for Sodom, *Gen.* 18:23.  
 dismisses Hagar and Ishmael, *Gen.*  
 21:14.  
 his obedience in offering Isaac, *Gen.* 22.  
 purchases Machpelah for a burying-  
 place, *Gen.* 23.  
 provides a wife for Isaac, *Gen.* 24.  
 his descendants by Keturah, *Gen.* 25.  
 death and burial, *Gen.* 25:7.  
 testimonies to his faith and works, *Isa.*  
 41:8; 51:2; *John* 8:31-56; *Acts* 7:2;  
*Rom.* 4; *Gal.* 3:6; *Heb.* 11:8; *Jas.*  
 2:21, etc.  
**ABSALOM**, son of David, 2 *Sam.* 3:3.  
 slays Amnon, 2 *Sam.* 13:28.  
 his conspiracy, 2 *Sam.* 15-17.  
 his death, 2 *Sam.* 18:14.  
 lamented by David, 2 *Sam.* 18:33; 19:1.  
**ACCESS TO GOD** :  
 is of God, *Psa.* 65:4.  
 is by Christ, *John* 10:7, 9; 14:6;  
*Rom.* 5:2; *Eph.* 2:13; 3:12; *Heb.*  
 7:19, 25; 10:19; 1 *Pet.* 3:18.  
 is by the Holy Ghost, *Eph.* 2:18.  
 obtained through faith, *Acts* 14:27;  
*Rom.* 5:2; *Eph.* 3:12; *Heb.* 11:6.  
 follows upon reconciliation to God, *Col.*  
 1:21, 22.  
 in prayer, *Deut.* 4:7; *Mat.* 6:6; 1 *Pet.*  
 1:17. See PRAYER.
- ACCESS**, *cont.*—in his temple, *Psa.*  
 15:1; 27:4; 43:3; 65:4.  
 to obtain mercy and grace, *Heb.* 4:16.  
 a privilege of saints, *Deut.* 4:7; *Psa.*  
 15; 23:6; 24:3, 4.  
 saints have, with confidence, *Eph.*  
 3:12; *Heb.* 4:16; 10:19, 22.  
 vouchsafed to repenting sinners, *Hos.*  
 14:2; *Joel* 2:12. See REPENTANCE.  
 saints earnestly seek, *Psa.* 27:4; 42:1,  
 2; 43:3; 84:1, 2.  
 the wicked commanded to seek, *Isa.*  
 55:6; *Jas.* 4:8.  
 urge others to seek, *Isa.* 2:3; *Jer.* 31:6.  
 promises connected with, *Psa.* 145:18;  
*Isa.* 55:3; *Mat.* 6:6; *Jas.* 4:8.  
 blessedness of, *Psa.* 16:11; 65:4; 73:28.  
 typified, *Lev.* 16:12-15, with *Heb.*  
 10:19-22.  
 exemplified, Moses, *Ex.* 24:2; 34:4-7.  
**ACCURSED**, what so called, *Deut.*  
 21:23; *Josh.* 6:17; 7:1; 1 *Chr.* 2:7;  
*Isa.* 65:20; *Gal.* 1:8.  
**ACELDAMA**, Judas' death there, *Mat.*  
 27:7; *Acts* 1:18.  
**ACHAIA**, gospel preached in, *Acts* 18.  
 liberality of disciples there commended,  
*Rom.* 15:26; 2 *Cor.* 9:2.  
**ACHAN'S** trespass and punishment,  
*Josh.* 7; 22:20; 1 *Chr.* 2:7.  
**ACHISH**, king of Gath, his kindness to  
 David, 1 *Sam.* 21:10; 27:2; 28:1;  
 29:6. See 1 *Kings* 2:39.  
**ACHOR**, valley of, Achan slain there,  
*Josh.* 7:26. See *Hos.* 2:15.  
**ACHSAH'S** request to Caleb, *Josh.* 15:16;  
*Judg.* 1:13.  
**ADAM** created in the image of God, and  
 blessed, *Gen.* 1:27; 2:7; 5:1.  
 placed in Eden, *Gen.* 2:8.  
 names the creatures, *Gen.* 2:20.  
 his disobedience and punishment,  
*Gen.* 3.  
 promise made to, *Gen.* 3:15.  
 his death, *Gen.* 5:5. See *Job* 31:33;  
*Rom.* 5:14; 1 *Cor.* 15:22, 45; 1 *Tim.*  
 2:13.  
**ADAM**, the last, 1 *Cor.* 15:45.  
**ADMAH**, city of the plain, destroyed,  
*Gen.* 19; *Deut.* 29:23; *Hos.* 11:8.  
**ADMONITION**, directions concerning,  
*Mat.* 18:15; *Luke* 17:3; *Rom.* 15:14;  
*Eph.* 5:11; 1 *Thes.* 5:12; 2 *Thes.*  
 3:15; *Heb.* 3:13. See EXHORTATION.  
**ADONI-BEZEK** confesses his cruelty to  
 be justly requited, *Judg.* 1:7.  
**ADONIJAH'S** conspiracy, 1 *Kings* 1:5.  
 his presumptuous request, 1 *Kings* 2:13.  
 slain, 1 *Kings* 2:25.  
**ADONI-ZEDEC**, king of Jerusalem, re-  
 sists Joshua, *Josh.* 10:1.  
 his death, *Josh.* 10:26.  
**ADOPTION** :  
 explained, 2 *Cor.* 6:18.  
 is according to promise, *Rom.* 9:8;  
*Gal.* 3:29.

**ADOPTION**, *cont.*—is by faith, *Gal.* 3:7, 26.  
 is of God's grace, *Eze.* 16:3-6; *Rom.* 4:16, 17; *Eph.* 1:5, 6, 11.  
 is through Christ, *John* 1:12; *Gal.* 4:4, 5; *Eph.* 1:5; *Heb.* 2:10, 13.  
 saints predestinated unto, *Rom.* 8:29; *Eph.* 1:5, 11.  
 of Gentiles, predicted, *Hos.* 2:23; *Rom.* 9:24-26; *Eph.* 3:6.  
 the adopted are gathered together in one by Christ, *John* 11:52.  
 new birth connected with, *John* 1:12, 13.  
 the Holy Spirit is a witness of, *Rom.* 8:16.  
 being led by the Spirit is an evidence of, *Rom.* 8:14.  
 saints receive the spirit of, *Rom.* 8:15; *Gal.* 4:6.  
 a privilege of saints, *John* 1:12; 1 *John* 3:1.  
 saints become brethren of Christ by, *John* 20:17; *Heb.* 2:11, 12.  
 saints wait for the final consummation of, *Rom.* 8:19, 23; 1 *John* 3:2.  
 subjects saints to the fatherly discipline of God, *Deut.* 8:5; 2 *Sam.* 7:14; *Prov.* 3:11, 12; *Heb.* 12:5-11.  
 God is long-suffering and merciful towards the partakers of, *Jer.* 31:1, 9, 20.  
 should lead to holiness, 2 *Cor.* 6:17, 18, with 2 *Cor.* 7:1; *Phil.* 2:15; 1 *John* 3:2, 3.  
**SHOULD PRODUCE** likeness to God, *Mat.* 5:44, 45, 48; *Eph.* 5:1.  
 child-like confidence in God, *Mat.* 6:25-34.  
 a desire for God's glory, *Mat.* 5:16.  
 a spirit of prayer, *Mat.* 7:7-11.  
 a love of peace, *Mat.* 5:9.  
 a forgiving spirit, *Mat.* 6:14.  
 a merciful spirit, *Luke* 6:35, 36.  
 an avoidance of ostentation, *Mat.* 6:1-4, 6, 18.  
 safety of those who receive, *Prov.* 14:26  
 confers a new name, *Num.* 6:27; *Isa.* 62:2; *Acts* 15:17. See **TITLES** of Saints.  
 entitlements to an inheritance, *Mat.* 13:43; *Rom.* 8:17; *Gal.* 3:29; 4:7; *Eph.* 3:6.  
 is to be pleaded in prayer, *Isa.* 63:16; *Mat.* 6:9.  
 illustrated. Joseph's sons, *Gen.* 48:5, 14, 16, 22. Moses, *Exod.* 2:10; Esther, *Esth.* 2:7.  
 typified. Israel, *Exod.* 4:22; *Hos.* 11:1; *Rom.* 9:4.  
 exemplified. Solomon, 1 *Chr.* 28:6.  
**ADULLAM**, cave of, David's sojourn there, 1 *Sam.* 22:1; 1 *Chr.* 11:15.  
**ADULTERY** forbidden, *Exod.* 20:14; *Lev.* 20:10; *Deut.* 5:18; *Mat.* 5:27; 19:18; *Mark* 10:11; *Rom.* 13:9; 1 *Cor.* 6:9; *Gal.* 5:19.  
 evils of, *Prov.* 6:26; *Hos.* 1:2.

**ADULTERY**, *cont.*—instances of, 2 *Sam.* 11, etc.; *Mark* 6:18; *John* 8:3.  
**SPIRITUAL**, *Jer.* 3; 13:27; *Eze.* 16:23; *Hos.* 1; 2; *Rev.* 2:22.  
**ADVERSARY**, the devil, *Job* 1:7; 2:1; *Zech.* 3:1.  
 to be resisted, *Mat.* 4; *Eph.* 4:27; *Jas.* 4:7; 1 *Pet.* 5:8.  
**ADVOCATE**, Jesus Christ, of the church, 1 *John* 2:1.  
**ÆNEAS** healed, *Acts* 9:33.  
**ÆNON**, John baptizes there, *John* 3:23.  
**AFFECTIONS**:  
 should be supremely set upon God, *Deut.* 6:5; *Mark* 12:30.  
**SHOULD BE SET** upon the commandments of God, *Psa.* 19:8-10; 119:20, 97, 103, 167.  
 upon the house and worship of God, 1 *Chr.* 29:3; *Psa.* 26:8; 27:4; 84:1, 2.  
 upon the people of God, *Psa.* 16:3; *Rom.* 12:10; 2 *Cor.* 7:13-15; 1 *Thes.* 2:8.  
 upon heavenly things, *Col.* 3:1, 2.  
 should be zealously engaged for God, *Psa.* 69:9; 119:139; *Gal.* 4:18.  
 Christ claims the first place in, *Mat.* 10:37; *Luke* 14:26.  
 enkindled by communion with Christ, *Luke* 24:32.  
 blessedness of making God the object of, *Psa.* 91:14.  
 should not grow cold, *Psa.* 106:12, 13; *Mat.* 24:12; *Gal.* 4:15; *Rev.* 2:4.  
 of saints, supremely set on God, *Psa.* 42:1; 73:25; 119:10.  
 of the wicked, not sincerely set on God, *Isa.* 58:1, 2; *Eze.* 33:31, 32; *Luke* 8:13.  
 carnal affections should be mortified, *Rom.* 8:13; 13:14; 1 *Cor.* 9:27; *Col.* 3:5; 1 *Thes.* 4:5.  
 carnal affections crucified in saints, *Rom.* 6:6; *Gal.* 5:24.  
 false teachers seek to captivate, *Gal.* 1:10; 4:17; 2 *Tim.* 3:6; 2 *Pet.* 2:3, 18; *Rev.* 2:14, 20.  
 of the wicked, are unnatural and perverted, *Rom.* 1:31; 2 *Tim.* 3:3; 2 *Pet.* 2:10.  
**AFFLICTED SAINTS**:  
 God is with, *Psa.* 46:5, 7; *Isa.* 43:2.  
 God is a refuge and strength to, *Psa.* 27:5, 6; *Isa.* 25:4; *Jer.* 16:19; *Nah.* 1:7.  
 God comforts, *Isa.* 49:13; *Jer.* 31:13; *Mat.* 5:4; 2 *Cor.* 1:4, 5; 7:6.  
 God preserves, *Psa.* 34:20.  
 God delivers, *Psa.* 34:4, 19; *Prov.* 12:13; *Jer.* 39:17, 18.  
 Christ is with, *John* 14:18.  
 Christ supports, 2 *Tim.* 4:17; *Heb.* 2:18.  
 Christ comforts, *Isa.* 61:2; *Mat.* 11:28-30; *Luke* 7:13; *John* 14:1; 16:33.  
 Christ preserves, *Isa.* 63:9; *Luke* 21:18.

**AFFLICTED SAINTS, cont.**—Christ delivers, *Rev.* 3:10.

should praise God, *Psa.* 13:5, 6; 56:8-10; 57:6, 7; 71:20-3.

should imitate Christ, *Heb.* 12:1-3; 1 *Pet.* 2:21-23.

should imitate the prophets, *Jas.* 5:10.

should be patient, *Luke* 21:19; *Rom.* 12:12; 2 *Thes.* 1:4; *Jas.* 1:4; 1 *Pet.* 2:20.

should be resigned, 1 *Sam.* 3:18; 2 *Kings* 20:19; *Job* 1:21; *Psa.* 39:9.

should not despise chastening, *Job* 5:17; *Prov.* 3:11; *Heb.* 12:5.

should acknowledge the justice of their chastisements, *Neh.* 9:33; *Job* 2:10; *Isa.* 61:5-7; *Lam.* 3:39; *Mic.* 7:9.

should avoid sin, *Job* 34:31, 32; *John* 5:14.

should trust in the goodness of God, *Job* 13:15; *Psa.* 71:20; 2 *Cor.* 1:9.

should turn and devote themselves to God, *Psa.* 116:7-9; *Jer.* 50:3, 4; *Hos.* 6:1.

should keep the pious resolutions made during affliction, *Psa.* 66:13-15.

should be frequent in prayer, *Psa.* 50:15; 55:16, 17. See **AFFLICTIONS**, prayer under.

should take encouragement from former mercies, *Psa.* 27:9; 2 *Cor.* 1:10.

examples of afflicted saints, Joseph, *Gen.* 39:20-23; *Psalms* 105:17-19.

Moses, *Heb.* 11:25. Eli, 1 *Sam.* 3:18. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 1:4. Job, *Job* 1:20-22. David, 2 *Sam.* 12:15-23. Paul, *Acts* 20:22-24; 21:13.

Apostles, 1 *Cor.* 4:13; 2 *Cor.* 6:4-10.

**AFFLICTED, duty towards the:**

to pray for them, *Acts* 12:5; *Phil.* 1:16, 19; *Jas.* 5:14-16.

to sympathize with them, *Rom.* 12:15; *Gal.* 6:2.

to pity them, *Job* 6:14.

to bear them in mind, *Heb.* 13:3.

to visit them, *Jas.* 1:27.

to comfort them, *Job* 16:5; 29:25; 2 *Cor.* 1:4; 1 *Thes.* 4:18.

to relieve them, *Job* 31:19, 20; *Isa.* 58:10; *Phil.* 4:14; 1 *Tim.* 5:10.

to protect them, *Psa.* 82:3; *Prov.* 22:22; 31:5.

**AFFLICTIONS:**

God appoints, 2 *Kings* 6:33; *Job* 5:6, 18; *Psa.* 66:11; *Amos* 3:6; *Mic.* 6:9.

God dispenses, as he will, *Job* 11:10; *Isa.* 10:15; 45:7.

God regulates the measure of, *Psa.* 80:5; *Isa.* 9:1; *Jer.* 46:23.

God determines the continuance of, *Gen.* 15:13, 14; *Num.* 14:33; *Isa.* 10:25; *Jer.* 29:10.

God does not willingly send, *Lam.* 3:33.

man is born to, *Job* 5:6, 7; 14:1.

saints appointed to, 1 *Thes.* 3:3.

**AFFLICTIONS, cont.**—consequent upon the fall, *Gen.* 3:16-19.

sin produces, *Job* 4:8; 20:11; *Prov.* 1:31.

sin visited with, 2 *Sam.* 12:14; *Psa.* 89:30-32; *Isa.* 57:17; *Acts* 13:10, 11.

often severe, *Job* 16:7-16; *Psa.* 42:7; 66:12; *Jonah* 2:3; *Rev.* 7:14.

always less than we deserve, *Ezra* 9:13; *Psa.* 103:10.

frequently terminate in good, *Gen.* 50:20; *Exod.* 1:11, 12; *Deut.* 8:15, 16; *Jer.* 24:5, 6; *Eze.* 20:37.

tempered with mercy, *Psa.* 78:35, 39; 106:43-46; *Isa.* 30:18-21; *Lam.* 3:32; *Mic.* 7:7-9; *Nah.* 1:12.

saints are to expect, *John* 16:33; *Acts* 14:22.

of saints, are comparatively light, *Acts* 20:23, 24; *Rom.* 8:18; 2 *Cor.* 4:17.

of saints, are but temporary, *Psa.* 30:5; 103:9; *Isa.* 54:7, 8; *John* 16:20; 1 *Pet.* 1:6; 5:10.

saints have joy under, *Job* 5:17; *Jas.* 5:11.

of saints, end in joy and blessedness, *Psa.* 126:5, 6; *Isa.* 61:2, 3; *Mat.* 5:4; 1 *Pet.* 4:13, 14.

often arise from the profession of the gospel, *Mat.* 24:9; *John* 15:21; 2 *Tim.* 3:11, 12.

exhibit the love and faithfulness of God, *Deut.* 8:5; *Psa.* 119:75; *Prov.* 3:12; 1 *Cor.* 11:32; *Heb.* 12:6, 7; *Rev.* 3:19.

**AFFLICTIONS, prayer under:**

exhortation to, *Jas.* 5:13.

that God would consider our trouble, 2 *Kings* 19:16; *Neh.* 9:32; *Psa.* 9:13; *Lam.* 5:1.

for the presence and support of God, *Psa.* 10:1; 102:2.

that the Holy Spirit may not be withdrawn, *Psa.* 51:11.

for divine comfort, *Psa.* 4:6; 119:76.

for mitigation of troubles, *Psa.* 39:12, 13.

for deliverance, *Psa.* 25:17, 22; 39:10; *Isa.* 64:9-12; *Jer.* 17:14.

for pardon and deliverance from sin, *Psa.* 39:8; 51:1; 79:8.

that we may be turned to God, *Psa.* 80:7; 85:4-6; *Jer.* 31:18.

for divine teaching and direction, *Job* 34:32; *Psa.* 27:11; 143:10.

for increase of faith, *Mark* 9:24.

for mercy, *Psa.* 6:2; *Hab.* 3:2.

for restoration to joy, *Psa.* 51:8, 12; 69:29; 90:14, 15.

for protection and preservation from enemies, 2 *Kin.* 19:19; 2 *Chr.* 20:12; *Psa.* 17:8, 9.

that we may know the causes of our trouble, *Job* 6:24; 10:2; 13:23, 24.

that we may be taught the uncertainty of life, *Psa.* 39:4.



**AFFLICTIONS, cont.**—that we may be quickened, *Psa.* 143:11.

**AFFLICTIONS, consolation under:**

God is the Author and Giver of, *Psa.* 23:4; *Rom.* 15:5; *2 Cor.* 1:3; 7:6; *Col.* 1:11; *2 Thes.* 2:16, 17.

Christ is the Author and Giver of, *Isa.* 61:2; *John* 14:18; *2 Cor.* 1:5.

the Holy Ghost is the Author and Giver of, *John* 14:16, 17; 15:26; 16:7; *Acts* 9:31.

promised, *Isa.* 51:3, 12; 66:13; *Eze.* 14:22, 23; *Hos.* 2:14; *Zech.* 1:17.

through the Holy Scriptures, *Psa.* 119:50, 76; *Rom.* 15:4.

by ministers of the gospel, *Isa.* 40:1, 2; *1 Cor.* 14:3; *2 Cor.* 1:4, 6.

is abundant, *Psa.* 71:21; *Isa.* 66:11.

is strong, *Heb.* 6:18.

is everlasting, *2 Thes.* 2:16.

is a cause of praise, *Isa.* 12:1; 49:13.

pray for, *Psa.* 119:82.

saints should administer to each other, *1 Thes.* 4:18; 5:11, 14.

is sought in vain from the world, *Psa.* 69:20; *Ecl.* 4:1; *Lam.* 1:2.

to those who mourn for sin, *Psa.* 51:17; *Isa.* 1:18; 40:1, 2; 61:1; *Mic.* 7:18, 19; *Luke* 4:18.

to the troubled in mind, *Psa.* 42:5; 94:19; *John* 14:1, 27; 16:20, 22.

to those deserted by friends, *Psa.* 27:10; 41:9-12; *John* 14:18; 15:18, 19.

to the persecuted, *Deut.* 33:27.

to the poor, *Psa.* 10:14; 34:6, 9, 10.

to the sick, *Pst.* 41:3.

to the tempted, *Rom.* 16:20; *1 Cor.* 10:13; *2 Cor.* 12:9; *Jas.* 1:12; 4:7; *2 Pet.* 2:9; *Rev.* 2:10.

in prospect of death, *Job* 19:25, 26; *Psa.* 23:4; *John* 14:2; *2 Cor.* 5:1; *1 Thes.* 4:14; *Heb.* 4:9; *Rev.* 7:14-17; 14:13.

under the infirmities of age, *Psa.* 71:9, 18.

**AFFLICTIONS made beneficial:**

in promoting the glory of God, *John* 9:1-3; 11:3, 4; 21:18, 19.

in exhibiting the power and faithfulness of God, *Psa.* 34:19, 20; *2 Cor.* 4:8-11.

in teaching us the will of God, *Psa.* 119:71; *Isa.* 26:9; *Mic.* 6:9.

in turning us to God, *Deut.* 4:30, 31; *Neh.* 1:8, 9; *Psa.* 73:34; *Isa.* 10:20, 21; *Hos.* 2:6, 7.

in keeping us from again departing from God, *Job* 34:31, 32; *Isa.* 10:20; *Eze.* 14:10, 11.

in leading us to seek God in prayer, *Judg.* 4:3; *Jer.* 31:18; *Lam.* 2:17-19; *Hos.* 5:14, 15; *Jonah* 2:1.

in convincing us of sin, *Job* 36:8, 9; *Psa.* 119:67; *Luke* 15:16-18.

in leading us to confession of sin, *Num.* 21:7; *Psa.* 32:5; 51:3-5.

**AFFLICTIONS, cont.**—in testing and exhibiting our sincerity, *Job* 23:10; *Psa.* 66:10; *Prov.* 17:3.

in trying our faith and obedience, *Gen.* 22:1, 2, with *Heb.* 11:17; *Exod.* 15:23-25; *Deut.* 8:2, 16; *1 Pet.* 1:7; *Rev.* 2:10.

in humbling us, *Deut.* 8:3, 16; *2 Chr.* 7:13, 14; *Lam.* 3:19, 20; *2 Cor.* 12:7.

in purifying us, *Ecl.* 7:2, 3; *Isa.* 1:25, 26; 48:10; *Jer.* 9:6, 7; *Zech.* 13:9 *Mal.* 3:2, 3.

in exercising our patience, *Psa.* 40:1; *Rom.* 5:3; *Jas.* 1:3; *1 Pet.* 2:20.

in rendering us fruitful in good works, *John* 15:2; *Heb.* 12:10, 11.

in furthering the gospel, *Acts* 8:3, 4; 11:19-21; *Phil.* 1:12; *2 Tim.* 2:9, 10; 4:16, 17.

exemplified, Joseph's brethren, *Gen.* 42:21. Joseph, *Gen.* 45:5, 7, 8. Israel, *Deut.* 8:3, 5. Josiah, *2 Kings* 22:19. Hezekiah, *2 Chr.* 32:25, 26. Manasseh, *2 Chr.* 33:12. Jonah, *Jonah* 2:7. Prodigal son, *Luke* 15:21.

**AFFLICTIONS of the wicked:**

God is glorified in, *Exod.* 14:4; *Eze.* 38:22, 23.

God holds in derision, *Psa.* 37:13; *Prov.* 1:26, 27.

are multiplied, *Deut.* 31:17; *Job* 20:5; 21:17; *Psa.* 32:10.

are continual, *Job* 15:20; *Ecl.* 2:23; *Isa.* 32:10.

are often sudden, *Psa.* 73:19; *Prov.* 6:15; *Isa.* 30:13; *Rev.* 18:10.

are often judicially sent, *Job* 21:17; *Psa.* 107:17; *Jer.* 30:15.

are for examples to others, *Psa.* 64:7-9; *Zeph.* 3:6, 7; *1 Cor.* 10:5-11; *2 Pet.* 2:6.

are ineffectual of themselves, for their conversion, *Exod.* 9:30; *Isa.* 9:13; *Jer.* 2:30; *Hag.* 2:17.

their persecution of saints, a cause of, *Deut.* 30:7; *Psa.* 55:19; *Zech.* 2:9; *2 Thes.* 1:6.

impentence is a cause of, *Prov.* 1:30, 31; *Eze.* 24:13; *Amos* 4:6-12; *Zech.* 7:11, 12; *Rev.* 2:21, 22.

sometimes humble them, *1 Kings* 21:27.

frequently harden, *Neh.* 9:28, 29; *Jer.* 5:3.

produce slavish fear, *Job* 15:24; *Psa.* 73:19; *Jer.* 49:3, 5.

saints should not be alarmed at, *Prov.* 3:25, 26.

exemplified. Pharaoh and the Egyptians, *Exod.* 9:14, 15; 14:24, 25. Ahaziah, *2 Kings* 1:1-4. Gehazi, *2 Kin.* 5:27. Jehoram, *2 Chr.* 21:12-19. Uzziah, *2 Chr.* 26:19-21. Ahaz, etc. *2 Chr.* 29:5-8, 22.

**AGABUS** foretells a famine, *Acts* 11:28.

- AGABUS, *cont.*—and Paul's sufferings at Jerusalem, *Acts* 21:10.
- AGAG, king of Amalek, spared by Saul, but slain by Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 15.
- AGATE, *Exod.* 28:19; *Isa.* 54:12.
- AGONY of Christ in the garden, *Mat.* 26:36; *Luke* 22:44, etc.
- AGRIPPA, Paul's defence before, *Acts* 25:22; 26.  
his decision, *Acts* 26:28, 32.
- AGUR'S confession and prayer, *Prov.* 30.
- AHAB, king of Israel, his wicked reign, 1 *Kings* 16:29.  
meets Elijah, 1 *Kings* 18:17.  
encouraged against the Syrians, 1 *Kin.* 20:13.  
condemned for dismissing Ben-hadad, 1 *Kings* 20:42; and taking Naboth's vineyard, 1 *Kings* 21:17.  
his repentance, 1 *Kings* 21:27.  
seduced by false prophets, 1 *Kings* 22:6.  
slain by the Syrians, 1 *Kings* 22:34; 2 *Chr.* 18. See *Mic.* 6:16.
- , a false prophet, condemned, *Jer.* 29:21.
- AHASUERUS, king of Persia, divorces Vashti, *Esth.* 1.  
makes Esther queen, *Esth.* 2:17.  
exalts Haman, *Esth.* 3.  
his decree against the Jews, *Esth.* 3:12.  
rewards Mordecai's fidelity, *Esth.* 6.  
punishes Haman, *Esth.* 7:9; 8:9.  
advances Mordecai, *Esth.* 9:4; 10. See *Ezra* 4:6.
- AHAZ, king of Judah, his evil reign, 2 *Kings* 16.  
profanes the temple, 2 *Kings* 16:10.  
chastised by Pekah, king of Israel, etc., 2 *Chr.* 28.  
Isaiah sent to him in his trouble, *Isa.* 7.  
refuses a sign, *Isa.* 7:12.
- AHAZIAH, king of Judah, his evil reign, 2 *Kings* 8:25.  
slain by Jehu, 2 *Kings* 9:21; 2 *Chr.* 22.  
—, king of Israel, 1 *Kings* 22:40, 49.  
his sickness and idolatry, 2 *Kings* 1.  
his death denounced by Elijah, 2 *Kin.* 1.
- AHIJAH prophesies against Solomon, 1 *Kings* 11:31.  
and Jeroboam, 1 *Kings* 14:7.  
foretells Abijah's death, 1 *Kings* 14:12.
- AHIKAM, 2 *Kings* 22:12.  
protects Jeremiah, *Jer.* 26:24.
- AHIMAAZ serves David, 2 *Sam.* 15:27; 17:17; 18:19.
- AHIMELECH, high-priest, for assisting David, 1 *Sam.* 21; slain by Doeg at Saul's command, 1 *Sam.* 22.
- AHITHOPHEL'S treachery, 2 *Sam.* 15:31; 16:20; disgrace, and suicide, 2 *Sam.* 17:1, 23. See *Psa.* 41:9; 55:12; 109.
- AHOLAH and AHOLIBAH, their abominations figurative of Samaria and Jerusalem, *Eze.* 23.
- AHOLIAB inspired to construct the tabernacle, *Exod.* 35:34; 36, etc.
- AI, men of, at first defeat Israel, *Josh.* 7. afterwards subdued, *Josh.* 8.
- ALARM, how to be sounded, *Num.* 10:5.
- ALEXANDER the Great's conquests foretold, *Dan.* 8:5, 21; 10:20; 11:3.  
—, a disciple, *Mark* 15:21; *Acts* 4:6; 19:33.  
—, the coppersmith, censured, 1 *Tim.* 1:20; 2 *Tim.* 4:14.
- ALLIANCE and society with the enemies of God:  
forbidden, *Exod.* 23:32; 34:12; *Deut.* 7:2, 3; 13:6, 8; *Josh.* 23:6, 7; *Judg.* 2:2; *Ezra* 9:12; *Prov.* 1:10, 15; 2 *Cor.* 6:14-17; *Eph.* 5:11.  
lead to idolatry, *Exod.* 34:15, 16; *Num.* 25:1-8; *Deut.* 7:4; *Judg.* 3:5-7; *Rev.* 2:20.  
have led to murder and human sacrifice, *Psa.* 106:37, 38.  
provoke the anger of God, *Deut.* 7:4; 31:16, 17; 2 *Chr.* 19:2; *Ezra* 9:13, 14; *Psa.* 106:29, 40; *Isa.* 2:6.  
provoke God to leave men to reap the fruits of them, *Josh.* 23:12, 13; *Judg.* 2:1-3.  
are ensnaring, *Exod.* 23:33; *Num.* 25:18; *Deut.* 12:30; 13:6; *Psa.* 106:36.  
are enslaving, 2 *Pet.* 2:18, 19.  
are defiling, *Ezra* 9:1, 2.  
are degrading, *Isa.* 1:23.  
are ruinous to spiritual interests, *Prov.* 29:24; *Heb.* 12:14, 15; 2 *Pet.* 3:17.  
are ruinous to moral character, 1 *Cor.* 15:33.  
are a proof of folly, *Prov.* 12:11.  
children who enter into, bring shame upon their parents, *Prov.* 28:7.  
evil consequences of, *Prov.* 28:19; *Jer.* 51:7.  
the wicked are prone to, *Psa.* 50:18; *Jer.* 2:25.  
the wicked tempt saints to, *Neh.* 6:2-4.  
sin of, to be confessed, deeply repented of, and forsaken, *Ezra* 10.  
involve saints in their guiltiness, 2 *John* 9-11; *Rev.* 18:4.  
involve saints in their punishment, *Num.* 16:26; *Jer.* 51:6; *Rev.* 18:4.  
unbecoming in those called saints, 2 *Chr.* 19:2; 2 *Cor.* 6:14-16; *Phil.* 2:15.  
exhortations to shun all inducements to, *Prov.* 1:10-15; 4:14, 15; 2 *Pet.* 3:17.  
exhortations to hate and avoid, *Prov.* 14:7; *Rom.* 16:17; 1 *Cor.* 5:9-11; *Eph.* 5:6, 7; 1 *Tim.* 6:5; 2 *Tim.* 3:5;  
a call to come out from, *Num.* 16:26. *Ezra* 10:11; *Jer.* 51:6, 45; 2 *Cor.* 6:17; 2 *Thes.* 3:6; *Rev.* 18:4.  
means of preservation from, *Prov.* 2:10-20; 19:27.  
blessedness of avoiding, *Psa.* 1:1.

**ALLIANCE**, *cont.*—blessedness of forsaking, *Ezra* 9:12; *Prov.* 9:6; 2 *Cor.* 6:17, 18.  
 saints grieve to meet with, in their intercourse with the world, *Psa.* 57:4; 120:5, 6; 2 *Pet.* 2:7, 8.  
 saints grieve to witness in their brethren, *Gen.* 26:35; *Ezra* 9:3; 10:6.  
 saints hate and avoid, *Psa.* 26:4, 5; 31:6; 101:7; *Rev.* 2:2.  
 saints deprecate, *Gen.* 49:6; *Psa.* 6:8; 15:4; 101:4, 7; 119:115; 139:19.  
 saints are separate from, *Exod.* 33:16; *Ezra* 6:21.  
 saints should be circumspect when undesignedly thrown into, *Mat.* 10:16; *Col.* 4:5; 1 *Pet.* 2:12.  
 pious parents prohibit, to their children, *Gen.* 28:1.  
 persons in authority should denounce, *Ezra* 10:9-11; *Neh.* 13:23-27.  
 punishment of, *Num.* 33:56; *Deut.* 7:4; *Josh.* 23:13; *Judg.* 2:3; 3:5-8; *Ezra* 9:7, 14; *Psa.* 106:41, 42; *Rev.* 2:16, 22, 23.  
 exemplified. Solomon, 1 *Kings* 11:1-8. Rehoboam, 1 *Kings* 12:8, 9. Jehoshaphat, 2 *Chr.* 18:3; 19:2; 20:35-37. Jehoram, 2 *Chr.* 21:6. Ahaziah, 2 *Chr.* 22:3-5. Israelites, *Ezra* 9:1, 2. Israel, *Eze.* 44:7. Judas Iscariot, *Mat.* 26:14-16.  
 examples of avoiding. Man of God, 1 *Kings* 13:7-10. Nehemiah, etc., *Neh.* 6:2-4; 10:29-31. David, *Psa.* 101:4-7; 119:115. Jeremiah, *Jer.* 15:17. Joseph of Arimathea, *Luke* 23:51. Church of Ephesus, *Rev.* 2:6.  
 examples of forsaking. Israelites, *Num.* 16:27; *Ezra* 6:21, 22; 10:3, 4, 16, 17. Sons of the priests, *Ezra* 10:18, 16.  
 examples of the judgments of God against. Korah, etc., *Num.* 16:32. Ahaziah, 2 *Chr.* 22:7, 8. Judas Iscariot, *Acts* 1:18.  
**ALLEGORY**, of Hagar, etc., *Gal.* 4:24.  
**ALMIGHTY**, the, *Gen.* 17:1, etc.; *Exod.* 6:3; *Num.* 24:4; *Ruth* 1:20; *Job* 5:17, etc.; *Isa.* 13:6; *Eze.* 1:24; Christ, *Rev.* 1:8, etc. See **GOD**.  
**ALMONDS** produced by the rod of Levi, *Num.* 17:8. See *Jer.* 1:11.  
**ALMS**, directions for giving, *Mat.* 6:1; *Luke* 11:41; 12:33.  
 examples of, *Acts* 3:2; 10:2; 24:17. See **LIBERALITY**, **POOR**.  
**ALOES** mentioned, *Psa.* 45:8; *Song* 4:14; *John* 19:39.  
**ALTAR** erected by Noah, *Gen.* 8:20. Abraham, *Gen.* 12:7; 13:4; 22:9. Isaac, *Gen.* 26:25. Jacob, *Gen.* 33:20; 35:1. Joshua, *Josh.* 8:30; altar of witness, *Josh.* 22:10. Elijah, 1 *Kings* 18:32. directions for making, *Exod.* 20:24.

**ALTAR**, *cont.*—of burnt-offering, *Exod.* 27; 38.  
 utensils of, *Exod.* 27:3-7.  
 perpetual fire upon, *Lev.* 6:12, 13.  
 of incense, *Exod.* 30:1; 37:25.  
 in the temple, 2 *Chr.* 4:1.  
 in heaven, *Rev.* 8:3; 9:13  
 See *Heb.* 13:10.  
**AMALEK**, *Gen.* 36:12.  
**AMALEKITE**, accusing himself of killing Saul, slain, 2 *Sam.* 1.  
**AMALEKITES**, attacking Israel, discomfited, *Exod.* 17:8.  
 perpetual war declared against, *Exod.* 17:16; *Deut.* 25:17.  
 smitten by Gideon, *Judg.* 7:12.  
 by Saul, 1 *Sam.* 14:48; 15.  
 by David, 1 *Sam.* 27:8; 30:15.  
 See *Num.* 20:20; *Psa.* 83:7.  
**AMASA**, Absalom's general, 2 *Sam.* 17:25.  
 submits to David, 2 *Sam.* 20:4.  
 treacherously slain by Joab, 2 *Sam.* 20:9; 1 *Kings* 2:5. See 1 *Chron.* 12:18.  
**AMAZIAH**, king of Judah, at first reigns well, 2 *Kings* 14:1.  
 subdues Edom, 2 *Kings* 14:7.  
 his arrogance chastised by Joash, 2 *Kin.* 14:12.  
 slain, 2 *Kings* 14:19. See 2 *Chr.* 25.  
 —, priest of Bethel, his judgment for accusing Amos, *Amos* 7:10-17.  
**AMBASSADORS** sent to Hezekiah, 2 *Chr.* 32:31; *Isa.* 39, etc.  
 apostles so called, 2 *Cor.* 5:20.  
**AMBITION**:  
 God condemns, *Gen.* 11:7; *Isa.* 5:8.  
 Christ condemns, *Mat.* 18:1, 3, 4; 20:25, 26; 23:11, 12.  
 saints avoid, *Psa.* 131:1, 2.  
 vanity of, *Job* 20:5-9; 24:24; *Psa.* 49:11-20.  
 leads to strife and contention, *Jas.* 4:1, 2.  
 punishment of, *Prov.* 17:19; *Isa.* 14:12-15; *Eze.* 31:10, 11; *Obad.* 3, 4.  
**CONNECTED WITH** pride, *Hab.* 2:5.  
 covetousness, *Hab.* 2:8, 9.  
 cruelty, *Hab.* 2:12.  
 exemplified. Adam and Eve, *Gen.* 3:5, 6. Builders of Babel, *Gen.* 11:4. Miriam and Aaron, *Num.* 12:2. Korah, etc., *Num.* 16:3. Absalom, 2 *Sam.* 15:4; 18:18. Adonijah, 1 *Kings* 1:5. Sennacherib, 2 *Kings* 19:23. Shebna, *Isa.* 22:16. Sons of Zebedee, *Mat.* 20:21. Antichrist, 2 *Thes.* 2:4. Diotrephes, 3 *John* 9.  
**AMBUSHMENT**, instances of, *Josh.* 8; *Judg.* 20:29; 2 *Chr.* 13:13; 20:22.  
**AMEN**, form of assent, *Num.* 5:22; *Deut.* 27:15, etc.  
 name of Christ, *Rev.* 3:14.  
 meaning "certain, sure," 2 *Cor.* 1:20.

- AMMONITES, origin of, *Gen.* 19:38.  
 their possessions to remain inviolate,  
*Deut.* 2:19.  
 why forbidden to enter the congrega-  
 tion, *Deut.* 23:3.  
 subdued by Jephthah, *Judg.* 11.  
 by Saul, *1 Sam.* 11.  
 their insult to David, *2 Sam.* 10.  
 chastised, *2 Sam.* 12:26; *2 Chr.* 26:8.  
 prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 25:21;  
*49:1*; *Eze.* 21:28; 25; *Amos* 1:13;  
*Zeph.* 2:8.
- AMNON, son of David, *2 Sam.* 3:2.  
 his wickedness and death, *2 Sam.* 13.
- AMON, king of Judah, his wicked reign,  
*2 Kings* 21:19; *2 Chr.* 33:20.
- AMORITES dispossessed for their ini-  
 quities, *Gen.* 15:16, etc.; *Lev.* 18:27;  
*Deut.* 20:17; *Josh.* 3:10, etc.
- AMOS declares God's judgment upon  
 the nations, *Amos* 1; 2.  
 and upon Israel, *Amos* 3; 4, etc.  
 foretells Israel's restoration, *Amos* 9:11.
- AMUSEMENTS and pleasures, worldly:  
 belong to the works of the flesh, *Gal.*  
 5:19, 21.  
 are transitory, *Job* 21:12, 13; *Heb.*  
 11:25.  
 are all vanity, *Ecc.* 2:11.  
 choke the word of God in the heart,  
*Luke* 8:14.  
 formed a part of idolatrous worship,  
*Exod.* 32:4, 6, 19, with *1 Cor.* 10:7;  
*Judg.* 16:23-25.
- LEAD TO rejection of God, *Job* 21:14, 15.  
 poverty, *Prov.* 21:17.  
 disregard of the judgments and works  
 of God, *Isa.* 5:12; *Amos* 6:1-6.  
 terminate in sorrow, *Prov.* 14:13.  
 are likely to lead to greater evil, *Job*  
 1:5; *Mat.* 14:6-8.  
 the wicked seek for happiness in, *Ecc.*  
 2:1, 8.
- INDULGENCE IN, a proof of folly, *Ecc.*  
 7:4.  
 a characteristic of the wicked, *Isa.*  
 47:8; *Eph.* 4:17, 19; *2 Tim.* 3:4;  
*Tit.* 3:3; *1 Pet.* 4:3.  
 a proof of spiritual death, *1 Tim.* 5:6.  
 an abuse of riches, *Jas.* 5:1, 5.  
 wisdom of abstaining from, *Ecc.* 7:2, 3.  
 shunned by the primitive saints, *1 Pet.*  
 4:3.  
 abstinence from, seems strange to the  
 wicked, *1 Pet.* 4:4.  
 denounced by God, *Isa.* 5:11, 12.  
 exclude from the kingdom of God, *Gal.*  
 5:21.  
 punishment of, *Ecc.* 11:9; *2 Pet.* 2:13.  
 renunciation of, exemplified. Moses,  
*Heb.* 11:25.
- ANAKIM described, *Num.* 13:33; *Deut.*  
 9:2.  
 destroyed by Joshua, *Josh.* 11:21.
- ANANIAS, and Sapphira, their sin and  
 punishment, *Acts* 5.
- ANANIAS, disciple, sent to Paul, *Acts*  
 9:10; 22:12.  
 ———, high-priest, Paul brought before,  
*Acts* 23:1.  
 rebuked by him, *Acts* 23:3.
- ANATHEMA MARANATHA, *1 Cor.*  
 16:22.
- ANATHOTH, men of, condemned for  
 persecuting Jeremiah, *Jer.* 11:21.
- ANCHOR of the soul, *Heb.* 6:19.
- ANCIENT of days, *Dan.* 7:22.
- ANDREW the apostle, called, *Mat.* 4:18;  
*Mark* 1:16; *John* 1:40; *Acts* 1:13.  
 his questions, *Mark* 13:3; *John* 6:8;  
 12:22.
- ANGELS:  
 created by God and Christ, *Neh.* 9:6;  
*Col.* 1:16.  
 worship God and Christ, *Neh.* 9:6;  
*Phil.* 2:9-11; *Heb.* 1:6.  
 are ministering spirits, *1 Kings* 19:5;  
*Psa.* 68:17; 104:4; *Luke* 16:22;  
*Acts* 12:7-11; 27:23; *Heb.* 1:7, 14.  
 communicate the will of God and  
 Christ, *Dan.* 8:16, 17; 9:21-23;  
 10:11; 12:6, 7; *Mat.* 2:13, 20; *Luke*  
 1:19, 28; *Acts* 5:20; 8:26; 10:5;  
 27:23; *Rev.* 1:1.  
 obey the will of God, *Psa.* 103:20;  
*Mat.* 6:10.  
 execute the purposes of God, *Num.*  
 22:22; *Psa.* 103:21; *Mat.* 13:39-42;  
*Mat.* 28:2; *John* 5:4; *Rev.* 5:2.  
 execute the judgments of God, *2 Sam.*  
 24:16; *2 Kings* 19:35; *Psa.* 35:5, 6;  
*Acts* 12:23; *Rev.* 16:1.  
 celebrate the praises of God, *Job* 38:7;  
*Psa.* 148:2; *Isa.* 6:3; *Luke* 2:13, 14;  
*Rev.* 5:11, 12; 7:11, 12.  
 the law given by the ministration of,  
*Psa.* 68:17; *Acts* 7:53; *Heb.* 2:2.
- ANNOUNCED the conception of Christ,  
*Mat.* 1:20, 21; *Luke* 1:31.  
 the birth of Christ, *Luke* 2:10-12.  
 the resurrection of Christ, *Mat.* 28:5-  
 7; *Luke* 24:23.  
 the ascension and second coming of  
 Christ, *Acts* 1:11.  
 the conception of John the Baptist,  
*Luke* 1:13, 36.  
 minister to Christ, *Mat.* 4:11; *Luke*  
 22:43; *John* 1:51.  
 are subject to Christ, *Eph.* 1:21; *Col.*  
 1:16; 2:10; *1 Pet.* 3:22.  
 shall execute the purposes of Christ,  
*Mat.* 13:41; 24:31.  
 shall attend Christ at his second com-  
 ing, *Mat.* 16:27; 25:31; *Mark* 8:38;  
*2 Thes.* 1:7.  
 know and delight in the gospel of Christ,  
*Eph.* 3:9, 10; *1 Tim.* 3:16; *1 Pet.*  
 1:12.  
 ministration of, obtained by prayer,  
*Mat.* 26:53; *Acts* 12:5, 7.  
 rejoice over every repentant sinner,  
*Luke* 15:7, 10.

**ANGELS, cont.**—have charge over the children of God, *Psa.* 34:7; 91:11, 12; *Dan.* 6:22; *Mat.* 18:10.

are of different orders, *Isa.* 6:2; 1 *Thes.* 4:16; 1 *Pet.* 3:22; *Jude* 9; *Rev.* 12:7.

not to be worshipped, *Col.* 2:18; *Rev.* 19:10; *Rev.* 22:9.

are examples of meekness, 2 *Pet.* 2:11; *Jude* 9.

are wise, 2 *Sam.* 14:20.

are mighty, *Psa.* 103:20.

are holy, *Mat.* 25:31.

are elect, 1 *Tim.* 5:21.

are innumerable, *Job* 25:3; *Heb.* 12:22. sent to Daniel, *Dan.* 8:16; 9:21; 10:11; 12:6.

to Zacharias, *Luke* 1:11.

to Mary, *Luke* 1:26.

to the shepherds, *Luke* 2:13.

sent to declare Christ's resurrection, *Mat.* 28; *Mark* 16.

to Peter, *Acts* 12:7.

to John, *Rev.* 19:10; 22:8.

—disobedient, 2 *Pet.* 2:4; *Jude* 6. See **DEVIL.**

**ANGEL OF THE LORD** appears to Abraham, *Gen.* 18, etc.; to Lot, *Gen.* 19; to Hagar, *Gen.* 16:7; to Balaam, *Num.* 22:23; to the Israelites, *Judg.* 2; to Gideon, *Judg.* 6:11; to Manoah's wife, *Judg.* 13:3; to David, 2 *Sam.* 24:16; 1 *Chr.* 21:16; to Elijah, 1 *Kings* 19:7; to Joseph, *Mat.* 1:20; to the apostles, *Acts* 5:19; to Philip, *Acts* 8:26; to Cornelius, *Acts* 10:3; to Paul, *Acts* 27:23. See *Psa.* 34:7; 35:5; *Zech.* 1:11.

#### ANGER:

forbidden, *Ecl.* 7:9; *Mat.* 5:22; *Rom.* 12:19.

a work of the flesh, *Gal.* 5:20.

a characteristic of fools, *Prov.* 12:16; 14:29; 27:3; *Ecl.* 7:9.

**CONNECTED WITH PRIDE.** *Prov.* 21:24.

cruelty, *Gen.* 49:7; *Prov.* 27:4.

clamor and evil speaking, *Eph.* 4:31.

malice and blasphemy, *Col.* 3:8.

strife and contention, *Prov.* 21:19; 29:22; 30:33.

brings its own punishment, *Job* 5:2; *Prov.* 19:19; 25:28.

grievous words stir up, *Judg.* 12:4; 2 *Sam.* 19:43; *Prov.* 15:1.

should not betray us into sin, *Psa.* 37:8; *Eph.* 4:26.

in prayer be free from, 1 *Tim.* 2:8.

may be averted by wisdom, *Prov.* 29:8. meekness pacifies, *Prov.* 15:1; *Ecl.* 10:4.

children should not be provoked to, *Eph.* 6:4; *Col.* 3:21.

be slow to, *Prov.* 15:18; 16:32; 19:11; *Tit.* 1:7; *Jas.* 1:19.

avoid those given to, *Gen.* 49:6; *Prov.* 22:24.

**ANGER, cont.**—justifiable, exemplified Our Lord, *Mark* 3:5. Jacob, *Gen.* 31:36. Moses, *Exod.* 11:8; 32:19; *Lev.* 10:16; *Num.* 16:15. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 5:6; 13:17, 25.

sinful, exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:5, 6. Esau, *Gen.* 27:45. Simeon and Levi, *Gen.* 49:5-7. Moses, *Num.* 20:10, 11. Balaam, *Num.* 22:27. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 20:30. Ahab, 1 *Kings* 21:4. Naaman, 2 *Kings* 5:11. Asa, 2 *Chr.* 16:10. Uzziah, 2 *Chr.* 26:19. Haman, *Esth.* 3:5. Nebuchadnezzar, *Dan.* 3:13. Jonah, *Jonah* 4:4. Herod, *Mat.* 2:16. Jews, *Luke* 4:28. High-priest, etc., *Acts* 5:17; 7:54.

**ANGER OF GOD:**

averted by Christ, *Luke* 2:11, 14; *Rom.* 5:9; 2 *Cor.* 5:18, 19; *Eph.* 2:14, 17; *Col.* 1:20; 1 *Thes.* 1:10.

is averted from them that believe, *John* 3:14-18; *Rom.* 3:25; 5:1.

is averted upon confession of sin and repentance. *Job* 33:27, 28; *Psa.* 106:43-45; *Jer.* 3:12, 13; 18:7, 8; 31:18-20; *Joel* 2:12-14; *Luke* 15:18-20.

is slow, *Psa.* 103:8; *Isa.* 48:9; *Jonah* 4:2; *Nah.* 1:3.

is righteous, *Psa.* 58:10, 11; *Lam.* 1:18; *Rom.* 2:6, 8; 3:5, 6; *Rev.* 16:6, 7.

the justice of, not to be questioned, *Rom.* 9:18, 20, 22.

manifested in terrors, *Exo.* 14:24; *Psa.* 76:6-8; *Jer.* 10:10; *Lam.* 2:1-22.

manifested in judgments and afflictions, *Job* 21:17; *Psa.* 78:49-51; 90:7; *Isa.* 9:19; *Jer.* 7:20; *Eze.* 7:19; *Heb.* 3:17.

cannot be resisted, *Job* 9:13; 14:13; *Psa.* 76:7; *Nah.* 1:6.

aggravated by continual provocation, *Num.* 32:14.

specially reserved for the day of wrath, *Zeph.* 1:14-18; *Mat.* 25:41; *Rom.* 2:5, 8; 2 *Thes.* 1:8; *Rev.* 6:17; 11:18; 19:15.

**AGAINST THE WICKED, *Psa.* 7:11; 21:8, 9; *Isa.* 3:8; 13:9; *Nah.* 1:2, 3; *Rom.* 1:18; 2:8; *Eph.* 5:6; *Col.* 3:6.**

those who forsake him, *Ezra* 8:22; *Isa.* 1:4.

unbelief, *Psa.* 78:21, 22; *Heb.* 3:18, 19; *John* 3:36.

impenitence, *Psa.* 7:12; *Prov.* 1:30, 31; *Isa.* 3:13, 14; *Rom.* 2:5.

apostasy, *Heb.* 10:26, 27.

idolatry, *Deut.* 29:20, 27, 28; 32:19, 20, 22; *Josh.* 23:16; 2 *Kings* 22:17; *Psa.* 78:58, 59; *Jer.* 44:3.

sin, in saints, *Psa.* 89:30-32; 90:7-9; 99:8; 102:9, 10; *Isa.* 47:6.

extreme, against those who oppose the gospel, *Psa.* 2:2, 3, 5; 1 *Thes.* 2:16.

folly of provoking, *Jer.* 7:19; 1 *Cor.* 10:22.

- ANGER** *cont.*—to be dreaded, *Psa.* 2:12; 76:7; 90:11; *Mat.* 10:23.  
to be deprecated, *Exod.* 32:11; *Psa.* 6:1; 38:1; 74:1, 2; *Isa.* 64:9.  
removal of, should be prayed for, *Psa.* 39:10; 79:5; 80:4; *Dan.* 9:16; *Hab.* 3:2.  
tempered with mercy to saints, *Psa.* 30:5; *Isa.* 26:20; 54:8; 57:15, 16; *Jer.* 30:11; *Mic.* 7:18.  
to be borne with submission, 2 *Sam.* 24:17; *Lam.* 3:39, 43; *Mic.* 7:9.  
should lead to repentance. *Isa.* 42:24, 25; *Jer.* 4:8.  
exemplified against, The old world, *Gen.* 7:21–23. Builders of Babel, *Gen.* 11:8. Cities of the plain, *Gen.* 19:24, 25. Egyptians, *Exod.* 7:20; 8:6, 16, 24; 9:3, 9, 23; 10:13, 22; 12:29; 14:27. Israelites, *Exo.* 32:35; *Num.* 11:1, 33; 14:40–45; 21:6; 25:9; 2 *Sam.* 24:1, 15. Enemies of Israel, 1 *Sam.* 5:6; 7:10. Nadab, etc., *Lev.* 10:2. The Spies, *Num.* 14:37. Korah, etc., *Num.* 16:31, 35. Aaron and Miriam, *Num.* 12:9, 10. Five Kings, *Josh.* 10:25. Abimelech, *Judg.* 9:56. Men of Bethshemesh, 1 *Sam.* 6:19. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 31:6. Uzzah, 2 *Sam.* 6:7. Saul's family, 2 *Sam.* 21:1. Sennacherib, 2 *Kings* 19:28, 35, 37.
- ANIMALS**, created and blessed, *Gen.* 1:20–25.  
perish at death, *Ecd.* 3:21; 12:7.  
instincts of, *Deut.* 32:11; *Job* 39, 40, and 41; *Psa.* 59:6; 104; *Jer.* 8:7; *Mat.* 21:28.  
God's control of, *Psa.* 91:13; *Isa.* 11:6, 8; 35:9; *Luke* 10:19.  
instruments of his will, *Exod.* 8–10; *Num.* 21:6; 22:28; *Josh.* 24:12; *Jer.* 8:17; *Joel* 1:4.
- ANNA** prophesies concerning Christ, *Luke* 2:36.
- ANNAS**, high-priest, *Luke* 3:2.  
Christ examined by, *John* 18:13, 24.  
also the apostles, *Acts* 4:6.
- ANOINTED**, the, (Christ,) *Isa.* 61:1; *Lu.* 4:18; *Acts* 10:38. See MESSIAH.
- ANOINTING OIL**, directions for making, *Exod.* 30:22; 37:29.
- ANOINTING** of Aaron, etc., *Lev.* 8:10; 10:7.  
of Saul, 1 *Sam.* 10:1; of David, 1 *Sam.* 16:13; of Solomon, 1 *Kings* 1:39; of Jehu, 2 *Kings* 9; of Christ by Mary, etc., *Mat.* 26:6; *Luke* 7:37; *John* 12:3; of the sick, *Jas.* 5:14.
- ANOINTING** of the Holy Ghost: is from God, 2 *Cor.* 1:21.
- THAT CHRIST SHOULD RECEIVE** foretold, *Psa.* 45:7; *Isa.* 61:1; *Dan.* 9:24.  
fulfilled, *Luke* 4:18, 21; *Acts* 4:27; 10:38; *Heb.* 1:9.
- ANOINTING**, *cont.*—God preserves those who receive, *Psalms* 18:50; 20:6; 89:20–23.  
saints receive, *Isa.* 61:3; 1 *John* 2:20.  
is abiding in saints, 1 *John* 2:27.  
guides into all truth, 1 *John* 2:27.  
typified, *Exod.* 40:13–15; *Lev.* 8:12, 1 *Sam.* 16:13; 1 *Kings* 19:16.
- ANTICHRIST** denies the Father and the Son, 1 *John* 2:22.  
denies the incarnation of Christ, 1 *John* 4:3; 2 *John* 7.  
spirit of, prevalent in the apostolic times, 1 *John* 2:18.  
deceit, a characteristic of, 2 *John* 7.  
his coming foretold, 2 *Thes.* 2:3; 1 *Tim.* 4:1.
- ANTIOCH**, disciples called Christians there, *Acts* 11:26.  
Paul preaches there, *Acts* 13:1, 14; 14:26; 15:30.  
his trials there, *Gal.* 2:11; 2 *Tim.* 3:11.
- ANTIPAS**, martyr, *Rev.* 2:13.
- APOLLOS**, an eloquent disciple, instructed, *Acts* 18:24; 19:1; 1 *Cor.* 1:12; 3:4.
- APOLLYON**, (the destroyer,) *Rev.* 9:11.
- APOSTATES** described, *Deut.* 13:13; *Heb.* 3:12.  
persecution tends to make, *Mat.* 24:9, 10; *Luke* 8:13.  
a worldly spirit tends to make, 2 *Tim.* 4:10.  
never belonged to Christ, 1 *John* 2:19.  
saints do not become, *Psa.* 44:18, 19; *Heb.* 6:9; 10:39.  
it is impossible to restore, *Heb.* 6:4–6;  
guilt and punishment of, *Zeph.* 1:4–6; *Heb.* 10:25–31, 39; 2 *Pet.* 2:17, 20–22.  
cautions against becoming, *Heb.* 3:12; 2 *Pet.* 3:17.  
shall abound in the latter days, *Mat.* 24:12; 2 *Thes.* 2:3; 1 *Tim.* 4:1–3.  
exemplified. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 15:11. Amaziah, 2 *Chr.* 25:14, 27. Professed disciples, *John* 6:66. Hymeneus and Alexander, 1 *Tim.* 1:19, 20.
- APOSTLES**, Christ preëminently called “The Apostle,” *Heb.* 3:1.  
ordained by Christ, *Mark* 3:14; *John* 15:16.  
received their title from Christ, *Luke* 6:13.
- CALLED BY** God, 1 *Cor.* 1:1; 12:28; *Gal.* 1:1, 15, 16.  
Christ, *Mat.* 10:1; *Mark* 3:13; *Acts* 20:24; *Rom.* 1:5.  
the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 13:2, 4.  
were unlearned men, *Acts* 4:13.  
selected from obscure stations, *Mat* 4:18.  
sent first to the house of Israel, *Mat* 10:5, 6; *Luke* 24:47; *Acts* 13:46.  
sent to preach the gospel to all nations, *Mat.* 28:19, 20; *Mark* 16:15; 2 *Tim* 1:11.

- APOSTLES**, *cont.*—Christ always present with, *Mat.* 28:20.  
warned against a timid profession of Christ, *Mat.* 10:27-33.  
the Holy Ghost given to, *John* 20:22; *Acts* 2:1-4; 9:17.  
guided by the Spirit into all truth, *John* 14:23; 15:26; 16:13.  
instructed by the Spirit to answer adversaries, *Mat.* 10:19, 20; *Luke* 12:11, 12.  
specially devoted to the office of the ministry, *Acts* 6:4; 20:27.  
humility urged upon, *Mat.* 20:26, 27; *Mark* 9:33-37; *Luke* 22:24-30.  
self-denial urged upon, *Mat.* 10:37-39.  
mutual love urged upon, *John* 15:17.  
equal authority given to each of, *Mat.* 16:19, with *Mat.* 18:18; 2 *Cor.* 11:5.  
were not of the world, *John* 15:19; 17:16.  
were hated by the world, *Mat.* 10:22; 24:9; *John* 15:18.  
persecutions and sufferings of, *Mat.* 10:16, 18; *Luke* 21:16; *John* 15:20; 16:2.  
saw Christ in the flesh, *Luke* 1:2; *Acts* 1:22; 1 *Cor.* 9:1; 1 *John* 1:1.  
witnesses of the resurrection and ascension of Christ, *Luke* 24:33-41, 51; *Acts* 1:2-9; 10:40, 41; 1 *Cor.* 15:8.  
empowered to work miracles, *Mat.* 10:1, 8; *Mark* 16:20; *Luke* 9:1; *Acts* 2:43.  
false, condemned, 2 *Cor.* 11:13.  
*See* ANDREW, PETER, etc.
- APPAREL**, exhortations concerning, *Deut.* 22:5; 1 *Tim.* 2:9; 1 *Pet.* 3:3.  
of the Jewish women described, *Isa.* 3:16.
- APPEAL** of Paul to Cæsar, *Acts* 25:11.
- APPLE** of the eye, *Deut.* 32:10; *Psa.* 17:8; *Prov.* 7:2; *Lam.* 2:18; *Zech.* 2:8.
- AQUILA** and Priscilla accompany Paul, *Acts* 18:2.  
instruct Apollos, *Acts* 18:26.  
their constancy commended, *Rom.* 16:3; 1 *Cor.* 16:19.
- ARABIANS** tributary to Solomon, 2 *Chr.* 9:14.  
to Jehoshaphat, 2 *Chr.* 17:11.  
to Uzziah, 2 *Chr.* 23:7.  
prophecies concerning, *Isaiah* 13:20; 21:13; *Jer.* 25:21; *Acts* 2:11.
- ARARAT**, mountain which the ark rested on, *Gen.* 8:4. *See Jer.* 51:27.
- ARAUNAH**, (Ornan,) Jebusite, sells land to David, on which the temple was built, 2 *Sam.* 24:16; 1 *Chr.* 21:15, 18; 22:1.
- ARCHELAUS**, king of Judea, feared by Joseph, *Mat.* 2:22.
- ARCHERS** mentioned, *Gen.* 21:20; 49:23; 1 *Sam.* 31:3; *Job* 16:13, etc.
- ARCHERS**, *cont.*—Ahab and Josiah killed by, 1 *Kings* 22:34; 2 *Chr.* 35:22.
- ARCTURUS**, *Job* 9:9; 38:32.
- ARCHIPPUS** exhorted by Paul, *Col.* 4:17; *Phile.* 2.
- AREOPAGUS**, Mars' hill, Paul preaches there, *Acts* 17:19.
- ARISTARCHUS**, fellow-prisoner of Paul, *Acts* 19:29; 20:4; 27:2; *Col.* 4:10; *Phile.* 21.
- ARK**, (of Noah,) described, *Gen.* 6:14; *Heb.* 11:7; 1 *Pet.* 3:20.
- ARK OF THE COVENANT**:  
its structure, *Exod.* 25:10; 37:1.  
its contents, *Exod.* 25:16, 21; 40:20; 2 *Chr.* 6:11; *Heb.* 9:4.  
its use, *Exod.* 25:22; 30:6; 1 *Chr.* 13:3.  
the Jews' guide, and guard, *Num.* 10:33; 14:44; *Josh.* 3:4; 6:12; 1 *Sam.* 4:3.  
greatly loved, 1 *Sam.* 4:13-22; 6:13; 1 *Chr.* 15:25.  
carried into Canaan, *Josh.* 3:15.  
taken by the Philistines, 1 *Sam.* 4:11.  
their plagues in consequence, 1 *Sam.* 5.  
restored, 1 *Sam.* 6.  
carried to Jerusalem, 2 *Sam.* 6:15; 1 *Chr.* 13; 15; 16; 2 *Chr.* 1:4.  
brought into the temple, 2 *Kings* 8:3; 2 *Chr.* 5; *Psa.* 132.  
ark in heaven, *Rev.* 11:19.
- ARM OF GOD**, mighty, *Job* 40:9; *Psa.* 89:13; *Jer.* 27:5; *Luke* 1:51.  
terrible, *Exod.* 15:16; *Acts* 13:17.  
saves his people, *Deut.* 33:27; *Psa.* 77:15; 98:1; *Isa.* 33:2; 51:5; 52:10.
- ARMS**, the everlasting, *Deut.* 33:27.
- ARMAGEDDON**, *Rev.* 16:16.
- ARMOR**, Goliath's described, 1 *Sam.* 17:5.  
of God, *Eph.* 6:13; *Rom.* 13:12; 2 *Cor.* 6:7; 10:3; 1 *Thes.* 5:8.
- ARTAXERXES**, (Smerdis,) his decree concerning the Jews, *Ezra* 4:6, 17.  
—, (Longimanus,) his letter to Ezra, *Ezra* 7:11.  
his kindness to Nehemiah, *Neh.* 2.
- ARTIFICER**, Tubal-Cain the first, *Gen.* 4:22.
- ASA'S** good reign, 1 *Kings* 15:8.  
his prayer against the Ethiopians, 2 *Chr.* 14:11.  
his zeal, 2 *Chr.* 15.  
wars with Baasha, 1 *Kings* 15:16; 2 *Chr.* 16.  
rebuked by Hanani, 2 *Chr.* 16:7.  
oppresses the people, 2 *Chr.* 16:10.  
his diseases and death, 2 *Chr.* 16:12.
- ASAHIEL**, his rashness; slain by Abner, 2 *Sam.* 2:18; 3:27; 23:24; 1 *Chr.* 11:23.
- ASAPH**, a Levite, employed in ordering the temple service, 1 *Chr.* 6:39; 2 *Chr.* 5:12; 29:30; 35:15; *Neh.* 12:46.

- ASAPH, *cont.*—*Psalms* 50 and 73 to 83 ascribed to him.
- ASCENSION OF CHRIST, prophecies respecting, *Psa.* 24:7; 68:15, with *Eph.* 4:7, 8.
- foretold by himself, *John* 6:62; 7:33; 14:23; 16:5; 20:17.
- forty days after his resurrection, *Acts* 1:3.
- described, *Acts* 1:9.
- from mount Olivet, *Luke* 24:50, with *Mark* 11:1; *Acts* 1:12.
- while blessing his disciples, *Luke* 24:50.
- when he had atoned for sin, *Heb.* 9:12; 10:12.
- was triumphant, *Psa.* 68:18.
- was to supreme power and dignity, *Luke* 24:23; *Eph.* 1:20, 21; 1 *Pet.* 3:22.
- as the forerunner of his people, *Heb.* 6:20.
- to intercede, *Rom.* 8:34; *Heb.* 9:24.
- to send the Holy Ghost, *John* 16:7; *Acts* 2:33.
- to receive gifts for men, *Psa.* 68:18, with *Eph.* 4:8, 11.
- to prepare a place for his people, *John* 14:2.
- his second coming shall be in like manner as, *Acts* 1:10, 11.
- typified, *Lev.* 16:15, with *Heb.* 6:20; 9:7, 9, 12.
- ASHDOD, the ark carried there; men of, smitten, 1 *Sam.* 5.
- subdued by Uzziah, 2 *Chr.* 26:6.
- prophecies concerning, *Jerem.* 25:20; *Amos* 1:8; *Zeph.* 2:4; *Zech.* 9:6.
- ASHER, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 30:13.
- blessed by Jacob, *Gen.* 49:20.
- by Moses, *Deut.* 33:24.
- his descendants, *Num.* 1:40; 23:44; 1 *Chr.* 7:30.
- their inheritance, *Josh.* 19:24; *Judg.* 5:17. See *Eze.* 48:34; *Rev.* 7:6.
- ASHES, man likened to, *Gen.* 18:27; *Job* 30:19.
- used in mourning, 2 *Sam.* 13:19; *Esth.* 4:1; *Job* 2:8; 42:6; *Isa.* 58:5; *Jonah* 3:6, etc.; *Mat.* 11:21.
- ASHKELON, (Askelon,) taken, *Judg.* 1:18; 14:19; 1 *Sam.* 6:17; 2 *Sam.* 1:20.
- prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 25:20; 47:5; *Amos* 1:8; *Zeph.* 2:4; *Zech.* 9:5.
- ASHTAROTH, goddess of Sidon, worshipped by Israel, *Judg.* 2:13; 1 *Sam.* 12:10.
- by Solomon, 1 *Kings* 11:5, 33.
- ASP, venomous serpent, *Deut.* 32:33; *Job* 20:14; *Isa.* 11:8; *Rom.* 3:13.
- ASS, Balaam rebuked by, *Num.* 22:23; 2 *Pet.* 2:16.
- laws concerning, *Exod.* 13:13; 23:4; *Deut.* 22:10.
- ASS, *cont.*—Christ rides on one, (*Zech.* 9:9.) *Mat.* 21; *John* 12:14, etc.
- wild, described, *Job* 39:5; *Hos.* 8:9.
- ASSEMBLING together for public worship enjoined, *Lev.* 23; *Deut.* 16:8; *Heb.* 10:25.
- David's love for, *Psa.* 27:4; 42; 43; 65; 84; 87; 118:26; 122; 134; 135.
- See *Isa.* 4:5; *Mal.* 3:16; *Mat.* 18:20.
- instances of, 1 *Kings* 8; 2 *Chr.* 5; 29; 30; *Neh.* 8; *Luke* 4:16; *John* 20:19; *Acts* 1:13; 2:1; 3:1; 13:2; 16:13; 20:7.
- ASSURANCE:
- produced by faith, *Eph.* 3:12; 2 *Tim.* 1:12; *Heb.* 10:22.
- made full by hope, *Heb.* 6:11, 19.
- confirmed by love, 1 *John* 3:14, 19, 4:18.
- is the effect of righteousness, *Isa.* 32:17.
- is abundant in the understanding of the gospel, *Col.* 2:2; 1 *Thes.* 1:5.
- SAINTS PRIVILEGED TO HAVE, OF
- their election, *Psa.* 4:3; 1 *Thes.* 1:4.
- their redemption, *Job* 19:25.
- their adoption, *Rom.* 8:16; 1 *John* 3:2.
- their salvation, *Isa.* 12:2.
- eternal life, 1 *John* 5:13.
- the unalienable love of God, *Rom.* 8:38, 39.
- union with God and Christ, 1 *Cor.* 6:15; 2 *Cor.* 13:5; *Eph.* 5:30; 1 *John* 2:5; 4:13.
- peace with God by Christ, *Rom.* 5:1.
- preservation, *Psa.* 3:6, 8; 27:3-5; 46:1-3.
- answers to prayer, 1 *John* 3:22; 5:14, 15.
- continuance in grace, *Phil.* 1:6.
- comfort in affliction, *Psa.* 73:26; *Luke* 4:18, 19; 2 *Cor.* 4:8-10, 16-18.
- a support in death, *Psa.* 23:4.
- a glorious resurrection, *Job* 19:26; *Psa.* 17:15; *Phil.* 3:21; 1 *John* 3:2.
- a kingdom, *Heb.* 12:2; *Rev.* 5:10.
- a crown, 2 *Tim.* 4:7, 8; *Jas.* 1:12.
- give diligence to attain, 2 *Pet.* 1:10, 11.
- strive to maintain, *Heb.* 3:14, 18.
- confident hope in God restores, *Psa.* 42:11.
- exemplified. David, *Psa.* 23:4; 73:24-25. Paul, 2 *Tim.* 1:12; 4:18.
- ASSYRIA, Israel carried captive to, 2 *Kings* 15:29; 17.
- army of, miraculously destroyed, 2 *Kings* 19:35; *Isa.* 37:36.
- prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 8; 10:5; 14:24; 30:31; 31:5; *Mic.* 5:6; *Zeph.* 2:13.
- its glory, *Eze.* 31:3.
- ASTROLOGERS, (Chaldean,) their inability, *Isa.* 47:13; *Dan.* 2:4; 7:5; 7.
- ATHALIAH, queen, 2 *Kin.* 8:26, seizes the government of Judah, and destroys the royal family, 2 *Kings* 11:1; 2 *Chr.* 22:10.



**ATHALIAH**, *cont.*—slain by Jehoiada, *2 Kings* 11:16; *2 Chr.* 23.  
**ATHEISM**, *Psa.* 14:1; 36:1; 53:1.  
**ATHENS**, Paul preaches at, *Acts* 17:15; *1 Thes.* 3:1.  
 men of, described, *Acts* 17:21.  
**ATONEMENT**, explained, *Rom.* 5:8-11; *2 Cor.* 5:18, 19; *Gal.* 1:4; *1 John* 2:2; 4:10.  
 foreordained, *Rom.* 3:25, (margin); *1 Pet.* 1:11, 29; *Rev.* 13:8.  
 foretold, *Isa.* 53:4-6, 8-12; *Dan.* 9:24-27; *Zech.* 13:1, 7; *John* 11:50, 51.  
 effected by Christ alone, *John* 1:29, 36; *Acts* 4:10, 12; *1 Thes.* 1:10; *1 Tim.* 2:5, 6; *Heb.* 2:9; *1 Pet.* 2:24.  
 was voluntary, *Psa.* 40:6-8, with *Heb.* 10:5-9; *John* 10:11, 15, 17, 18.  
**EXHIBITS THE GRACE AND MERCY OF GOD**, *Rom.* 8:32; *Eph.* 2:4, 5, 7; *1 Tim.* 2:4; *Heb.* 2:9.  
 love of God, *Rom.* 5:8; *1 John* 4:9, 10.  
 love of Christ, *John* 15:13; *Gal.* 2:20; *Eph.* 5:2, 25; *Rev.* 1:5.  
 reconciles the justice and mercy of God, *Isa.* 45:21; *Rom.* 3:25, 28.  
 necessity for, *Isa.* 59:16; *Luke* 19:10; *Heb.* 9:22.  
 made but once, *Heb.* 7:27; 9:24-28; 10:10, 12, 14; *1 Pet.* 3:18.  
 acceptable to God, *Eph.* 5:2.  
 reconciliation to God effected by, *Rom.* 5:10; *2 Cor.* 5:18-20; *Eph.* 2:13-16; *Col.* 1:20-22; *Heb.* 2:17; *1 Pet.* 3:18.  
 access to God by, *Heb.* 10:19, 20.  
 remission of sins by, *John* 1:29; *Rom.* 3:25; *Eph.* 1:7; *1 John* 1:7; *Rev.* 1:5.  
 justification by, *Rom.* 5:9; *2 Cor.* 5:21.  
 sanctification by, *2 Cor.* 5:15; *Eph.* 5:26, 27; *Tit.* 2:14; *Heb.* 10:10; 13:12.  
 redemption by, *Mat.* 20:28; *Acts* 20:28. *1 Tim.* 2:6; *Heb.* 9:12; *Rev.* 5:9.  
**HAS DELIVERED SAINTS FROM THE POWER OF SIN**, *Rom.* 8:3; *1 Pet.* 1:18, 19.  
 power of the world, *Gal.* 1:4; 6:14.  
 power of the devil, *Col.* 2:15; *Heb.* 2:14, 15.  
 saints glorify God for, *1 Cor.* 6:20; *Gal.* 2:20; *Phil.* 1:20, 21.  
 saints rejoice in God for, *Rom.* 5:11.  
 saints praise God for, *Rev.* 5:9-13.  
 faith in, indispensable, *Rom.* 3:25; *Gal.* 3:13, 14.  
 commemorated in the Lord's supper, *Mat.* 23:26-28; *1 Cor.* 11:23-25.  
 ministers should fully set forth, *Acts* 5:29-31, 42; *1 Cor.* 15:3; *2 Cor.* 5:18-21.  
 typified, *Gen.* 4:4, with *Heb.* 11:4; *Gen.* 22:2, with *Heb.* 11:17, 19; *Exod.* 12:5, 11, 14, with *1 Cor.* 5:7; *Exod.* 24:8, with *Heb.* 9:20; *Lev.* 16:30, 34, with *Heb.* 9:7, 12, 28; *Lev.* 17:11, with *Heb.* 9:22.

**ATONEMENT**, *cont.*—under the law, *Exod.* 29:29; 30; *Lev.* 1, etc.  
 annual day of, *Lev.* 16; 23:26.  
 made by Aaron for the plague, *Num.* 16:46.  
**AVENGER** of blood, deliverance from, *Num.* 35:12; *Deut.* 19:6; *Jos.* 20.  
**AZARIAH**, (Uzziah,) king of Judah, his good reign, *2 Kings* 14:21; *2 Chr.* 26.  
 invades the priest's office, *2 Chr.* 26:16.  
 struck with leprosy, *2 Kings* 15:5; *2 Chr.* 26:20.  
 —, prophet, exhorts Asa, *2 Chr.* 15.

## B.

**BAAL** worshipped, *Num.* 22:41; *Judg.* 2:13; 8:33; *1 Kings* 16:32; 18:26; *2 Kings* 17:16; 19:18; 21:3; *Jer.* 2:8; 7:9; 12:16; 19:5; 23:13; *Hos.* 2:8; 13:1, etc.  
 his altar and priests destroyed by Gideon, *Judg.* 6:25; by Elijah, *1 Kings* 18:40; by Jehu, *2 Kings* 10:18; by Jehoiada, *2 Kings* 11:18; by Josiah, *2 Kings* 23:4; *2 Chr.* 34:4.  
**BAAL-PEOR**, the trespass of Israel concerning, *Num.* 25; *Deut.* 4:3; *Psa.* 106:28; *Hos.* 9:10.  
**BAAL-ZEBUB**, Ahaziah rebuked for sending to, *2 Kings* 1:2.  
**BAANAH** and Rechab, for murdering Ishbosheth, slain by David, *2 Sam.* 4.  
**BAASHA**, king of Israel, destroys the house of Jeroboam, *1 Kings* 15:16, 27.  
 Jehu's prophecy against, *1 Kings* 16:1.  
**BABEL**, Nimrod king of, *Gen.* 10:10.  
 confusion of tongues at the building of, *Gen.* 11.  
**BABYLON**, *Gen.* 10:10; *2 Kings* 17:30.  
 ambassadors from, come to Hezekiah, *2 Kings* 20:12; *2 Chr.* 32:31; *Isa.* 39.  
 Jews carried captive there, *2 Kings* 25; *2 Chr.* 36; *Jer.* 39; 52.  
 their return from, *Ezra* 1, etc.; *Neh.* 2, etc.  
 its greatness, *Dan.* 4:30.  
 taken by the Medes, *Dan.* 5:30.  
 its fall, *Isa.* 13:14; 21:2; 47; 48; *Jer.* 25:12; 50; 51. *See Rev.* 14:8; 16:19; 18.  
 church in, *1 Pet.* 5:13.  
**BACA**, valley of, *Psa.* 84:6.  
**BACKBITING** forbidden, *Psa.* 15:3; *Rom.* 1:30; *Prov.* 25:23; *2 Cor.* 12:20.  
**BACKSLIDING**:  
 is turning from God, *1 Kings* 11:9.  
 is leaving the first love, *Rev.* 2:4.  
 is departing from the simplicity of the gospel, *2 Cor.* 11:3; *Gal.* 3:1-3; 5:4, 7.  
 God is displeased at, *Psa.* 78:57, 59.  
 warnings against, *Psa.* 85:8; *1 Cor.* 10:12.  
 guilt and consequences of, *Num.* 14:43; *Psa.* 125:5; *Isa.* 59:2, 8, 9-11; *Jer.* 5:6; 8:5, 13; 15:6; *Luke* 9:62.

**BACKSLIDING**, *cont.*—brings its own punishment, *Proverbs* 14:14; *Jer.* 2:19.

a haughty spirit leads to, *Prov.* 16:18. proneness to, *Prov.* 21:16; *Hos.* 11:7. liable to continue and increase, *Jer.* 8:5; 14:7.

exhortations to return from, 2 *Chr.* 30:6; *Isa.* 31:6; *Jer.* 3:12, 14, 22; *Hos.* 6:1.

pray to be restored from, *Psa.* 50:3; 55:4; *Lam.* 5:21.

punishment of tempting others to the sin of, *Prov.* 25:10; *Mat.* 18:6.

not hopeless, *Psa.* 37:21; *Prov.* 21:16. endeavor to bring back those guilty of, *Gal.* 6:1; *Jas.* 5:19, 20.

sin of, to be confessed, *Isa.* 59:12-14; *Jer.* 3:13, 14; 14:7-9.

pardon of, promised, 2 *Chr.* 7:14; *Jer.* 3:12; 31:20; 36:3.

healing of, promised, *Jer.* 3:22; *Hos.* 14:4.

afflictions sent to heal, *Hos.* 5:15.

blissfulness of those who keep from, *Prov.* 28:14; *Isa.* 26:3, 4; *Col.* 1:21-23.

hateful to saints, *Psa.* 101:3.

exemplified. Israel, *Exod.* 32:8; *Neh.* 9:26; *Jer.* 3:11; *Hos.* 4:16. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 15:11. Solomon, 1 *Kings* 11:3, 4. Peter, *Mat.* 23:70-74.

**BADGERS' SKINS** used in the tabernacle, *Exod.* 25:5; 26:14, etc.

**BALAAAM** requested by Balak to curse Israel is forbidden, *Num.* 22:13.

blesses them, *Num.* 23:19; 21:1. his prophecy, *Num.* 23:7, 18; 24.

his wicked counsel, *Num.* 31:16; *Deut.* 23:4. See *Josh.* 24:9; *Judg.* 11:25; *Mic.* 6:5; 2 *Pet.* 2:15; *Jude* 11; *Rev.* 2:14.

slain, *Num.* 31:8.

**BALAK**, king of Moab. See **BALAAAM**.

**BALANCES** and measures to be just, *Lev.* 19:35; *Prov.* 16:11.

false, condemned, *Prov.* 11:1; *Hos.* 12:7; *Amos* 8:5; *Mic.* 6:11.

**BALM** of Gilead, figuratively mentioned, *Jer.* 8:22; 46:11, etc.

**BANNER**, figuratively mentioned, *Exo.* 17:15; *Psa.* 60:4; *Song* 2:4; 6:4.

**BANQUET**, royal, *Esth.* 5:7; *Dan.* 5.

**BAPTISM**, as administered by John, *Mat.* 3:5-12; *John* 3:23; *Acts* 13:24; 19:4.

sanctioned, by Christ's submission to it, *Mat.* 3:13-15; *Luke* 3:21.

adopted by Christ, *John* 3:22; 4:1. 2.

appointed an ordinance of the Christian church, *Mat.* 28:19, 20; *Mark* 16:15, 16.

to be administered in the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, *Mat.* 28:19.

water, the outward and visible sign in, *Acts* 8:36; 10:47.

**BAPTISM**, *cont.*—regeneration, the inward and spiritual grace of, *John* 3:3, 5, 6; *Rom.* 6:3, 4, 11.

remission of sins signified by, *Acts* 2:38; 22:16.

unity of the church effected by, 1 *Cor.* 12:13; *Gal.* 3:27, 28.

confession of sin necessary to, *Mat.* 3:6. repentance necessary to, *Acts* 2:38.

faith necessary to, *Acts* 8:37; 18:8. there is but one, *Eph.* 4:5.

**ADMINISTERED** to individuals, *Acts* 8:38; 9:18.

households, *Acts* 16:15; 1 *Cor.* 1:16. emblematic of the influences of the Holy Ghost, *Mat.* 3:11; *Tit.* 3:5.

typified, 1 *Cor.* 10:2; 1 *Pet.* 3:20, 21.

**BAPTISM** with the Holy Ghost: foretold, *Eze.* 36:25.

is through Christ, *Tit.* 3:5, 6. Christ administered, *Mat.* 3:11; *John* 1:33.

promised to saints, *Acts* 1:5; 2:38, 39; 11:16.

all saints partake of, 1 *Cor.* 12:13. necessity for, *John* 3:5; *Acts* 19:2-6.

renews and cleanses the soul, *Tit.* 3:5; 1 *Pet.* 3:20, 21.

the word of God instrumental to, *Acts* 10:44; *Eph.* 5:26.

typified, *Acts* 2:1-4.

**BARABBAS**, a robber, released instead of Jesus, *Mat.* 27:16; *Mark* 15:6; *Luke* 23:15; *John* 18:40.

**BARAK** delivers Israel from Sisera, *Judg.* 4:5; *Heb.* 11:32.

**BARBARIANS**, (foreigners), *Rom.* 1:14; 1 *Cor.* 14:11.

Paul kindly treated by, *Acts* 28.

**BAR-JESUS**, (Elymas,) smitten with blindness, *Acts* 13:6.

**BARLEY**, mentioned, *Exod.* 9:31; *Ruth* 1:22, etc.; *John* 6:9; *Rev.* 6:6.

**BARNABAS** sells his possessions, *Acts* 4:36.

preaches at Antioch, *Acts* 11:22.

accompanies Paul, *Acts* 11:30; 12:25; 13; 14; 15; 1 *Cor.* 9:6.

their contention, *Acts* 15:36. his error, *Gal.* 2:13.

**BARRENESS** of Sarah removed, *Gen.* 11:30; 16:1; 18:1; 21; of Rebekah, 25:21; of Rachel, 29:31; 30:1; of Manoh's wife, *Judg.* 13; of Hannah, 1 *Sam.* 1; of the Shunammite, 2 *Kings* 4:14; of Elisabeth, *Luke* 1. See *Psa.* 113:9; *Isa.* 54:1; *Gal.* 4:27.

**BARTHOLOMEW** the apostle, *Mat.* 10:3; *Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:14; *Acts* 1:13.

**BARTIMEUS'** blindness cured, *Mark* 10:46.

**BARUCH** writes Jeremiah's prophecy, *Jer.* 32:13; 36.

carried into Egypt, *Jer.* 43:6. comforted, *Jer.* 45.

- BARZILLAI'S kindness to David, 2 *Sam.* 17:27.  
 David's gratitude, 2 *Sam.* 19:31; 1 *Kings* 2:7.
- BASHAN conquered, *Numbers* 21:33; *Deut.* 3:1; *Psa.* 65:15, 22; 135:10; 136:20.
- BASTARDS not to enter the congregation, *Deut.* 23:2. *See Heb.* 12:8.
- BATH, a measure, 1 *Kings* 7:26; 2 *Chr.* 2:10; *Ezra* 7:22; *Isa.* 5:10, etc.
- BATHSHEBA, her sin with David, 2 *Sam.* 11; 12.  
 her request for Solomon, 1 *Kings* 1:15; for Adonijah, 2:19.
- BATTLE, laws concerning, *Deut.* 20.  
 several described, *Gen.* 14; *Erod.* 17; *Num.* 31; *Josh.* 8:10; *Judg.* 4; 7; 8; 11; 20; 1 *Sam.* 4; 11; 14; 17; 31; 2 *Sam.* 2; 10; 18; 21:15; 1 *Kin.* 20; 22; 2 *Kings* 3; 1 *Chr.* 18-20; 2 *Chr.* 13; 14:9; 20; 25; *Rev.* 16:14.
- BATFLEMENTS to be made to houses, *Deut.* 22:8.
- BEARD, laws concerning, *Lev.* 19:27; 21:5. *See* 2 *Sam.* 10:4; *Jer.* 41:5; *Eze.* 5:1.
- BEASTS created, *Gen.* 1:24.  
 named, *Gen.* 2:20.  
 preserved, *Gen.* 7:2; *Psalms* 36:6; 104:20; 147:9.  
 what clean and unclean, *Lev.* 11; *Deut.* 14:4; *Acts* 10:12.  
 laws concerning, *Exod.* 13:12; 20:10; 22; 23:4; *Lev.* 27:9; *Deut.* 5:14; *Prov.* 12:10.  
 Daniel's vision of four, *Dan.* 7.  
 John's vision, *Rev.* 4:7; 13; etc.
- BEAUTY, vanity of, *Psa.* 39:11; *Prov.* 6:25; 31:30; *Isa.* 3:24.  
 instances of its danger, *Gen.* 12:11; 26:7; 34; 2 *Sam.* 11; 13, etc.
- BEAUTY AND BANDS, the staves, broken, *Zech.* 11:7.
- BEDSTEAD of Og, king of Bashan, *Deut.* 3:11.
- BEELZEBUB, prince of devils, *Mat.* 10:25.  
 Christ's miracles blasphemously ascribed to, *Mat.* 9:34; 12:24; *Mark* 3:22; *Luke* 11:15.
- BEER-SHEBA, Abraham dwells there, *Gen.* 21:31; 22:19; 28:10.  
 Hagar relieved there, *Gen.* 21:14.  
 Jacob comforted there, *Gen.* 46:1.  
 Elijah flees to, 1 *Kings* 19:3.
- BEGINNING, the, a name of Christ, *Rev.* 1:8; 3:14.
- BEHEMOTH described, *Job* 40:15.
- BEL, an idol, *Isa.* 46:1; *Jer.* 50:2.
- BELIAL, men of, wicked men so called, *Deut.* 13:13; *Judg.* 19:22, etc.
- BELLS upon the priest's ephod, *Exod.* 28:33; 39:25. *See Zech.* 14:20.
- BELSHAZZAR'S profane feast, warning, and death, *Dan.* 5.
- BELTESHAZZAR, Daniel so named, *Dan.* 1:7; 4:8, etc.
- BENAIAH, valiant acts of, 2 *Sam.* 23:20; 1 *Chr.* 11:22; 27:5.  
 establishes Solomon as king, 1 *Kings* 1:32.  
 slays Adonijah, Joab, and Shimei, 1 *Kings* 2:29-46; 4:4.
- BEN-HADAD, king of Syria, his league with Asa, 1 *Kings* 15:18.  
 war with Ahab, 1 *Kings* 20.  
 baffled by Elisha, 2 *Kings* 6:8.  
 besieges Samaria, 2 *Kings* 6:24; 7.  
 slain by Hazael, 2 *Kings* 8:7.  
 —, son of Hazael, wars with Israel, 2 *Kings* 13:3, 24. *See Jer.* 49:27; *Amos* 1:4.
- BENJAMIN, (Benoni,) son of Jacob, born, *Gen.* 35:16.  
 sent into Egypt, *Gen.* 43:13.  
 Joseph's policy to stay him, *Gen.* 44.  
 Jacob's prophecy concerning, *Gen.* 49:27.
- HIS DESCENDANTS, *Gen.* 46:21; 1 *Chr.* 7:6.  
 twice numbered, *Num.* 1:36; 26:38.  
 blessed by Moses, *Deut.* 33:12.  
 their inheritance, *Josh.* 18:11.  
 their wickedness chastised, *Judg.* 20; 21.  
 the first king chosen from, 1 *Sam.* 9:10.  
 support the house of Saul, 2 *Sam.* 2.  
 afterwards adhere to that of David, 1 *Kings* 12:21; 1 *Chr.* 11.  
 the tribe of Paul, *Phil.* 3:5. *See Psa.* 68:27; *Eze.* 48:32; *Rev.* 7:8.
- BERACHAH, (blessing,) valley of, why so named, 2 *Chr.* 20:26.
- BEREA, Paul preaches at, *Acts* 17:10.  
 Bereans commended, *Acts* 17:11.
- BETHANY, visited by Christ, *Mat.* 21:17; 26:6; *Mar.* 11:1; *Luke* 19:29.  
 Lazarus raised there, *John* 11:18.  
 Christ ascends from, *Luke* 24:50.
- BETH-EL, (the house of God,) Jacob's vision there, *Gen.* 28:19; 31:13.  
 he builds an altar at, *Gen.* 35:1.  
 taken by the tribe of Joseph, *Judg.* 1:22.  
 Jeroboam establishes idolatry there, 1 *Kings* 12:28; 13:1.  
 purified by Josiah, 2 *Kings* 23:15.  
 prophets dwell there, 2 *Kings* 2:3; 17:23. *See Amos* 3:14; 4:4; 5:5; 7:10.
- BETHESDA, pool of, miracles wrought at, *John* 5:2.
- BETH-LEHEM, Naomi's return to, accompanied by Ruth, *Ruth* 1:19.  
 David anointed at, 1 *Sam.* 16:13; 20:6.  
 well of, mentioned, 2 *Sam.* 23:15; 1 *Chr.* 11:17.  
 Christ born at, (*Mic.* 5:2; *Psa.* 132:5; 6;) *Mat.* 2:1; *Luke* 2:4; *John* 7:42.  
 children of, slain, *Mat.* 2:16.

- BETHSAIDA** of Galilee, Philip, Peter, and Andrew dwell there, *John* 1:44. blind man cured at, *Mark* 8:22. condemned for unbelief, *Mat.* 11:21.
- BETH-SHEMESH**, men of, punished for profanity, 1 *Sam.* 6:19.
- BETROTHAL**, laws concerning, *Exod.* 21:8; *Lev.* 19:29; *Deut.* 20:7.
- BEZALEEL**, appointed and inspired to construct the tabernacle, *Exod.* 31:2; 35:30.  
his work, *Exod.* 36-38.
- BIGTHAN** and Teresh, their conspiracy discovered by Mordecai, *Esth.* 2:21.
- BILDAD'S** answers to Job, *Job* 8; 18; 25.
- BILHAH**, Jacob's children by, *Gen.* 30:5.
- BIRDS** created and preserved, *Gen.* 1:20; 7:3; *Psa.* 104:17; 148:10; *Mat.* 8:20.  
used in sacrifices, *Gen.* 15:9; *Lev.* 14:4; *Luke* 2:21.  
what may not be eaten, *Lev.* 11:13; *Deut.* 14:12.  
law concerning, *Deut.* 22:6.  
mentioned figuratively, *Prov.* 1:17; 6:5, etc.; *Jer.* 12:9; *Amos* 3:5; *Rev.* 18:2.
- BIRTHDAYS** celebrated:  
of Pharaoh, *Gen.* 40:20.  
of Herod, *Mat.* 14:6; *Mark* 6:21.
- BIRTHRIGHT**, law concerning, *Deut.* 21:15.  
lost by Reuben, 1 *Chr.* 5:1.  
despised by Esau, *Gen.* 25:31; *Heb.* 12:16.
- BIRTHS** foretold:  
of Isaac, *Gen.* 18:10.  
of Samson, *Judg.* 13:3.  
of Josiah, 1 *Kings* 13:2.  
of John the Baptist, *Luke* 1:13.  
of Christ, *Mic.* 5; *Luke* 1:31.
- BISHOP**, qualifications of, 1 *Tim.* 3. See *Phil.* 1:1.  
of souls, (Christ), 1 *Pet.* 2:25.
- BITTER** herbs eaten with the passover, *Exod.* 12:8.  
water healed, *Exod.* 15:23.
- BLASPHEMY**, Christ assailed with, *Mat.* 10:25; *Luke* 22:64, 65; 1 *Pet.* 4:14.  
charged upon Christ, *Mat.* 9:2, 3; 26:64, 65; *John* 10:33, 36.  
charged upon saints, *Acts* 6:11, 13; 7:54.  
proceeds from the heart, *Mat.* 15:19.  
forbidden, *Exod.* 20:7; *Col.* 3:8.  
the wicked addicted to, *Psa.* 74:18; *Is.* 52:5; 2 *Tim.* 3:2; *Rev.* 16:11, 21.  
idolatry counted as, *Isa.* 65:7; *Eze.* 20:27, 28.  
hypocrisy counted as, *Rev.* 2:9.  
saints grieved to hear, *Psa.* 44:15, 16; 74:10, 18, 22.  
give no occasion for, 2 *Sam.* 12:14; 1 *Tim.* 6:1.
- BLASPHEMY**, *cont.*—against the Holy Spirit, *Mark* 3:25; *Luke* 12:10; 1 *John* 5:16.  
against the Holy Ghost, unpardonable, *Mat.* 12:31, 32.  
connected with folly and pride, 2 *Kings* 19:22; *Psa.* 74:18.  
punishment of, *Lev.* 24:16; *Isa.* 65:7; *Eze.* 20:27-33; 35:11, 12.  
exemplified. The Danite, *Lev.* 24:11. Sennacherib, 2 *Kings* 19:4, 10, 22. The Jews, *Luke* 22:65. Hymeneus, 1 *Tim.* 1:20.
- BLEMISH**, offerings must be without, *Exod.* 12:5, etc.; *Lev.* 1:3, etc.; *Deut.* 17:1, etc.; (a type of Christ, 1 *Pet.* 1:19; and of the church, *Eph.* 5:27.)  
the priests must be free from, *Lev.* 21:16.
- BLESSED**, whom God chooses, *Psa.* 65:4; *Eph.* 1:3, 4.  
whom God calls, *Isa.* 51:2; *Rev.* 19:9.  
who know Christ, *Mat.* 16:16, 17.  
who know the gospel, *Psa.* 89:15.  
who are not offended at Christ, *Mat.* 11:6.  
who believe, *Luke* 1:45; *Gal.* 3:9.  
whose sins are forgiven, *Psa.* 32:1, 5; *Rom.* 4:7.  
to whom God imputes righteousness without works, *Rom.* 4:6-9.  
whom God chastens, *Job* 5:17; *Psa.* 94:12.  
who suffer for Christ, *Luke* 6:22.  
who have the Lord for their God, *Psa.* 144:15.  
who trust in God, *Psa.* 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; 84:12; *Jer.* 17:7.  
who fear God, *Psa.* 112:1; 123:1, 4.  
who hear and keep the word of God, *Psa.* 119:2; *Jas.* 1:25; *Mat.* 13:16; *Luke* 11:27; *Rev.* 1:3; 22:7.  
who delight in the commandments of God, *Psa.* 112:1.  
who keep the commandments of God, *Rev.* 22:14.  
who wait for the Lord, *Isa.* 30:18.  
whose strength is in the Lord, *Psa.* 84:5.  
who hunger and thirst after righteousness, *Mat.* 5:6.  
who frequent the house of God, *Psa.* 65:4; 84:4.  
who avoid the wicked, *Psa.* 1:1.  
who endure temptation, *Jas.* 1:12.  
who watch against sin, *Rev.* 16:15.  
who rebuke sinners, *Prov.* 24:25.  
who watch for the Lord, *Luke* 12:37.  
who die in the Lord, *Rev.* 14:13.  
who have part in the first resurrection, *Rev.* 20:6.  
who favor saints, *Gen.* 12:3; *Ruth* 2:19.  
the undefiled, *Psa.* 119:1.  
the pure in heart, *Mat.* 5:8.

**BLESSED**, *cont.*—the just, *Psa.* 106:3; *Prov.* 10:6.  
 the children of the just, *Prov.* 20:7.  
 the righteous, *Psa.* 5:12.  
 the generation of the upright, *Psa.* 112:2.  
 the faithful, *Prov.* 28:20.  
 the poor in spirit, *Mat.* 5:3.  
 the meek, *Mat.* 5:5.  
 the merciful, *Mat.* 5:7.  
 the bountiful, *Deut.* 15:10; *Psa.* 41:1; *Prov.* 22:9; *Luke* 14:13, 14.  
 the peacemakers, *Mat.* 5:9.  
 holy mourners, *Mat.* 5:4; *Luke* 6:21.  
 saints at the judgment-day, *Mat.* 25:34.  
 who shall eat bread in the kingdom of God, *Luke* 14:15; *Rev.* 19:9.  
 See **HAPPY**.  
**BLESSING**, of Isaac, obtained by Jacob, *Gen.* 27:27.  
 given by Jacob to sons, *Gen.* 48:15; 49.  
 of the twelve tribes by Moses, *Deut.* 33.  
 and curse set before Israel, *Deut.* 11:26.  
 the people, form of, delivered by Moses, *Num.* 6:22.  
 at removing the ark, *Num.* 10:35.  
 in God's name, 2 *Sam.* 6:18; *Psa.* 134:3; *Rom.* 15:33; *Heb.* 13:20.  
 in name of Trinity, 2 *Cor.* 13:14.  
 in name of God and Christ, 1 *Cor.* 1:3; *Eph.* 6:23; 2 *Pet.* 1:2.  
 in name of Christ, *Rom.* 16:24; 2 *Tim.* 4:22; *Rev.* 22:21.  
**BLIND**, laws concerning the, *Lev.* 19:14; *Deut.* 27:18.  
 expelled from Jerusalem, 2 *Sam.* 5:6.  
**BLINDNESS** inflicted on the men of Sodom, *Gen.* 19:11.  
 on Samson, *Judg.* 16:21.  
 on the Syrians, 2 *Kings* 6:18.  
 on Paul, *Acts* 9:8.  
 on Elymas, *Acts* 13:11.  
 healed by Christ, *Mat.* 9:27; 12:22; 20:30; *Mark* 8:22; 10:46; *Luke* 4:18; 7:21; *John* 9. See *Psa.* 146:8; *Isa.* 29:18; 42:7, etc.  
**BLINDNESS**, spiritual:  
 explained, *John* 1:5; 1 *Cor.* 2:14.  
 the effect of sin, *Mat.* 6:23; *John* 3:19, 20.  
 unbelief, the effect of, 2 *Cor.* 4:3, 4.  
 uncharitableness, a proof of, 1 *John* 2:9, 11.  
 a work of the devil, 2 *Cor.* 4:4.  
 leads to all evil, *Eph.* 4:17-19.  
 is inconsistent with communion with God, 1 *John* 1:6, 7.  
 of ministers, fatal to themselves and to the people, *Mat.* 15:14.  
 the wicked are in, *Psa.* 82:5; *Jer.* 5:21.  
 the self-righteous are in, *Mat.* 23:19, 26; *Rev.* 3:17.  
 the wicked willfully guilty of, *Isa.* 26:11; *Rom.* 1:19-21.  
 judicially inflicted, *Ps.* 69:23; *Is.* 29:10; 44:18; *Mat.* 13:13, 14; *John* 12:40.

**BLINDNESS**, *cont.*—pray for the removal of, *Psa.* 13:3; 119:18.  
 Christ appointed to remove, *Isa.* 42:7; *Luke* 4:18; *John* 8:12; 9:39; 2 *Cor.* 3:14; 4:6.  
 Christ appoints his ministers to remove, *Mat.* 5:14; *Acts* 26:18.  
 saints are delivered from, *John* 8:12; *Eph.* 5:8; *Col.* 1:13; 1 *Thes.* 5:4, 5; 1 *Pet.* 2:9.  
 removal of, illustrated, *Mat.* 11:5; *John* 9:7, 11, 25; *Acts* 9:18; *Rev.* 3:18.  
 exemplified. Israel, *Rom.* 11:25; 2 *Cor.* 3:15. Scribes and Pharisees, *Mat.* 23:16, 24. Church of Laodicea, *Rev.* 3:17.  
**BLOOD**, forbidden to be eaten, *Gen.* 9:4; *Lev.* 3:17; 7:26; 17:10; 19:26; *Deut.* 12:15; *Eze.* 33:25; *Acts* 15:29.  
 this law enforced by Saul, 1 *Sam.* 14:32.  
 water changed into, *Exod.* 4:9; 7:17; *Rev.* 8:8; 11:6.  
 of the covenant, *Exod.* 24:8; *Zech.* 9:11; *Heb.* 10:29; 13:20.  
 — OF CHRIST, redemption by, *John* 19:34; *Eph.* 1:7; *Col.* 1:20; *Heb.* 10:19; 12:24; 1 *Pet.* 1:2; 1 *John* 1:7; *Rev.* 1:5; 5:9; 12:11.  
**TYPIFIED**: under the law, *Exod.* 12:13; 29:16; 30:10; *Lev.* 1:5; 4; 16:15; *Heb.* 9:7, etc.  
 in the LORD's supper, *Mat.* 26:28; *Mark* 14:24; *Luke* 22:20; 1 *Cor.* 11:25.  
**BLOODSHEDDING** forbidden, *Gen.* 9:6; *Exod.* 20:13. See **MURDER**.  
 no remission from sin without, *Heb.* 9:22.  
**BOANERGES**, (sons of thunder,) James and John so called, *Mark* 3:17.  
**BOARDS** of the tabernacle how constructed, *Exod.* 26:15; 36:20.  
**BOASTING** reproved, *Psa.* 49:6; 52:1; 94:4; *Prov.* 20:14; 25:14; 27:1; *Isa.* 10:15; *Jer.* 9:23; *Rom.* 1:30; 11:18; 1 *Cor.* 4:7; 2 *Cor.* 10:12; *Jas.* 3:5; 4:16.  
 of Goliath, 1 *Sam.* 17.  
 of Ben-hadad, 1 *Kings* 20:10.  
 of Sennacherib, 2 *Kings* 18; 19; etc.  
 excluded under the gospel, *Rom.* 3:27; 1 *Cor.* 1:29; *Eph.* 2:9, etc.  
**BOAZ**, his kindness to Ruth, *Ruth* 2, etc.  
 Christ descended from, 1 *Chr.* 2:11; *Mat.* 1:5; *Luke* 3:32.  
 — (Strength:) pillar of the temple, 2 *Chr.* 3:17.  
**BOCHIM**, Israel reproved by an angel at, *Judg.* 2.  
**BODY**, of man, not to be disfigured, *Lev.* 19:28; 21:5; *Deut.* 14:1.  
 to be kept pure, *Rom.* 12:1; 1 *Cor.* 6:13; 1 *Thes.* 4:4.

- BODY**, *cont.*—of Christians, the temple of the Holy Ghost, *1 Cor.* 3:16; 6:19; *2 Cor.* 6:16.  
 dead, laws concerning, *Lev.* 21:11; *Num.* 5:2; 9:6; 19:11; *Deut.* 21:23; *Hag.* 2:13.  
 to be raised again, *Eze.* 37; *Mat.* 22:30; *1 Cor.* 15:12; *Phil.* 3:21.  
 See RESURRECTION.
- of CHRIST, *Luke* 2:35; *Heb.* 10:5.  
 buried by Joseph, *Mat.* 27:58; *Mark* 15:42; *Luke* 23:50; *John* 19:38.  
 the church so called, *Rom.* 12:4; *1 Cor.* 10:17; 12:12; *Eph.* 1:22; 4:13; 5:23; *Col.* 1:18; 2:19; 3:15.
- BOILS** and blains, the plague of, *Exod.* 9:10; *Rev.* 16:2. See *2 Kings* 20:7; *Job* 2:7.
- BOLDNESS**, holy:  
 Christ set an example of, *John* 7:26.  
 is through faith in Christ, *Eph.* 3:12; *Heb.* 10:19.  
 a characteristic of saints, *Prov.* 28:1.
- PRODUCED BY**,  
 trust in God, *Isa.* 50:7.  
 the fear of God, *Acts* 5:29.  
 faithfulness to God, *1 Tim.* 3:13.  
 express your trust in God with, *Heb.* 13:6.  
 have, in prayer, *Eph.* 3:12; *Heb.* 4:16.  
 saints shall have, in judgment, *1 John* 4:17.  
 exhortations to, *Josh.* 1:7; *2 Chr.* 19:11; *Jer.* 1:8; *Eze.* 3:9.  
 pray for, *Acts* 4:29; *Eph.* 6:19, 20.
- MINISTERS SHOULD EXHIBIT**, IN  
 faithfulness to their people, *2 Cor.* 7:4; *2 Cor.* 10:1.  
 preaching, *Acts* 4:31; *Phil.* 1:14.  
 reproving sin, *Isa.* 58:1; *Mic.* 3:8.  
 the face of opposition, *Acts* 13:46; *1 Thes.* 2:2.
- exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 18:22-32. Jacob, *Gen.* 32:24-29. Moses, *Exod.* 32:31, 32; 33:18. Aaron, *Num.* 16:47, 48. David, *1 Sam.* 17:45. Elijah, *1 Kings* 18:15, 18. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 6:11. Shadrach, *Dan.* 3:17, 18. Daniel, *Dan.* 6:10. Joseph, *Mark* 15:43. Peter and John, *Acts* 4:8-13. Stephen, *Acts* 7:51. Paul, *Acts* 9:27, 29; 19:8. Barnabas, *Acts* 14:3. Apollos, *Acts* 18:26.
- BOND**, (or vow,) law concerning, *Num.* 30.  
 of peace, *Eph.* 4:3.
- BONDS** and yokes sent by the Lord to various kings, *Jer.* 27.
- BONDAGE** of Israel in Egypt, *Exod.* 1-12; *Psa.* 105:25; *Acts* 7:6.  
 in Babylon, *2 Kings* 25; *Esth.* 2, etc.; *Neh.* 1, etc.; *Ezra* 1, etc.; 9:7; *Dan.* 1, etc.  
 —, spiritual:  
 is to the devil, *1 Tim* 3:7; *2 Tim.* 2:26.  
 is to the fear of death, *Heb.* 2:14, 15.
- BONDAGE**, *cont.*—is to sin, *John* 8:34; *Acts* 8:23; *Rom.* 6:16; 7:23; *2 Pet.* 2:19.  
 deliverance from, promised, *Isa.* 42:6, 7. Christ delivers from, *Luke* 4:18, 21; *John* 8:36; *Rom.* 7:24, 25; *Eph.* 4:8.  
 the gospel, the instrument of deliverance from, *John* 8:32; *Rom.* 8:2.  
 saints are delivered from, *Rom.* 6:18, 22.  
 deliverance from, illustrated, *Deut.* 4:20.  
 typified. Israel in Egypt, *Exod.* 1:13, 14.
- BONDMAID**, law concerning, *Lev.* 19:20; 25:44.
- BONDMEN**, laws concerning, *Lev.* 25:39; *Deut.* 15:12.
- BONDWOMAN** cast out, *Gen.* 21:10; *Gal.* 4:23.
- BONES**, (*Gen.* 2:23.)  
 Joseph's charge concerning, *Gen.* 50:25, obeyed, *Exod.* 13:19; *Heb.* 11:22.  
 scattered as a judgment, *2 Kin.* 23:14; *Psa.* 53:5; 141:7; *Jer.* 8:1; *Eze.* 6:5.  
 vision of the dry bones, *Eze.* 37.  
 of the paschal lamb not broken, *Exod.* 12:46; also Christ's, *John* 19:36.
- BONNETS** of the priests, directions for making, *Exod.* 28:40; 29:9; 39:28; *Eze.* 44:18. See MITRE.
- BOOK**, of Jasher, *Josh.* 10:13; *2 Sam.* 1:18.  
 of Samuel, *1 Sam.* 10:25.  
 of Solomon, etc., *1 Kings* 4:32; 11:41. of various persons, *1 Chr.* 29:29; *2 Chr.* 9:29; 12:15; 20:34.  
 of life, *Exod.* 32:32; *Psa.* 69:28; *Dan.* 12:1; *Phil.* 4:3; *Rev.* 3:5; 13:8; 17:8; 21:27; 22:19.  
 opened, *Dan.* 12:1; *Rev.* 20:12.  
 of the law, *Deut.* 28:61; 29:29, etc.; *Gal.* 3:10.  
 found and read, *2 Kings* 22:8; *Neh.* 8:8.
- BOOKS** mentioned, *Ecdl.* 12:12, *Dan.* 9:2; *2 Tim.* 4:13.  
 of judgment, *Dan.* 7:10; *Rev.* 20:12.
- BOOTH**s used at the feast of tabernacles, *Lev.* 23:42; *Neh.* 8:14.
- BORDERS** of the land determined, *Num.* 34; *Josh.* 1:4; *Eze.* 47:13.
- BORING** of the ear, law concerning, *Exod.* 21:6. See *Psa.* 40:6.
- BORN OF GOD**, *John* 1:13; 3:3; *1 Pet.* 1:23; *1 John* 3:9; 5:1.
- BORROWING**, law concerning, *Exod.* 22:14; *Deut.* 15:1; *Mat.* 5:42.  
 its results, *2 Kings* 6:5; *Prov.* 22:7.  
 of Israel in Egypt, *Exod.* 3:22; 12:35.
- BOTTLES** mentioned, *Gen.* 21:14; *Josh.* 9:4.  
 figuratively, *Psa.* 119:83; *Job* 32:19; *Mat.* 9:17.

- BOTTOMLESS** pit, *Rev.* 9:1; 11:7; 17:8.  
 Satan bound there, *Rev.* 20:1.
- BOW** in the cloud, sign of God's mercy, *Gen.* 9-13; *Eze.* 1:28.
- BOWELS** of mercies, *Gen.* 43:30; *Psa.* 25:6; *Isa.* 63:15; *Luke* 1:78; *Phil.* 1:8; 2:1; *Col.* 3:12, etc.
- BOWLS**, etc., offered by the princes, *Num.* 7. See *Zech.* 4:2.
- BOZRAH**, (Bezer,) prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 34:6; 63:1; *Jer.* 48:24; 49:13; *Amos* 1:12; *Mic.* 2:12.
- BRAMBLE** chosen to reign over the trees, *Judg.* 9:14.
- BRANCH** of the Lord, prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 4:2; *Jer.* 23:5; *Zech.* 3:8; 6:12. See *Luke* 1:78; *John* 15:5; *Rom.* 11:16.
- BRAND** plucked from the fire, a figure, *Amos* 4:11; *Zech.* 3:2; *Jude* 23.
- BRASS** used in constructing the tabernacle and temple, *Exod.* 25:3; 26:11, etc.; 1 *Kings* 7:14, etc.  
 altar of, *Exod.* 39:39.  
 mentioned figuratively, *Lev.* 26:19; *Job* 6:12; 1 *Cor.* 13:1; *Rev.* 1:15.
- BREAD**, man appointed to labor for, *Gen.* 3:19.  
 given from heaven, (manna,) *Exod.* 16:4.  
 miraculously supplied, 2 *Kings* 4:42; *John* 6, etc.  
 a type of Christ, *John* 6:31; 1 *Cor.* 10:16.  
 offered before the Lord, *Exod.* 25:30; *Lev.* 8:26; 24:5; *Num.* 4:7; 1 *Sam.* 21:4.  
 used in the Lord's supper, *Luke* 22:19; 21:30; *Acts* 2:42; 20:7; 1 *Cor.* 10:16; 11:23.  
 unleavened, *Gen.* 19:3; *Exod.* 12:8; 1 *Sam.* 28:24; 2 *Kings* 23:9; 1 *Cor.* 5:8.
- BREASTPLATE** of the high-priest described, *Exod.* 28:15; 39:8.  
 of righteousness, *Eph.* 6:14.  
 of faith and love, 1 *Thes.* 5:8.
- BREATH**, (life,) dependent upon God, *Gen.* 2:7; 6:17; *Job* 12:10; *Psa.* 104:29; *Eze.* 37:5; *Dan.* 5:23; *Acts* 17:25.  
 — of God, its power, 2 *Sam.* 22:16; *Job* 4:9; 33:4; *Psa.* 33:6; *Isa.* 11:4; 30:25.
- BRETHREN**, duty of, to each other:  
 love one to another, *John* 13:34; 15:12; *Rom.* 12:10; 1 *Thes.* 4:9; *Heb.* 13:1; 1 *Pet.* 1:22; 3:8; 1 *John* 2:9.  
 harmony, *Gen.* 13:8; *Psa.* 133; 1 *Cor.* 6:7.  
 forgiveness, *Gen.* 50:17; *Mat.* 18:21.  
 charity, *Deut.* 15:7; *Mat.* 25:40; 1 *Cor.* 13; 2 *Pet.* 1:7; 1 *John* 3:17.  
 justice, *Deut.* 24:14.  
 not to be angry with, *Mat.* 5:22.
- BRETHREN**, cont.—to visit, *Acts* 15:36.  
 self-denial for, 1 *Cor.* 8.  
 to restore the erring, *Gal.* 6:1.  
 to admonish, *Mat.* 18:15; 2 *Thes.* 3:15.
- BRIBERY** forbidden, *Exod.* 23:2, 8; *Deut.* 16:19; *Job* 15:34; *Prov.* 17:23; 29:4; *Ecc.* 7:7; *Isa.* 5:23; 33:15; *Eze.* 13:19; *Amos* 2:6.  
 of Delilah, *Judg.* 16:5.  
 of Samuel's sons, 1 *Sam.* 8:3.  
 of Judas, *Mat.* 26:14.  
 of the soldiers, *Mat.* 28:12.
- BRICKS** made by Israelites, *Exodus* 1:14; 5.
- BRIDE**, the church so called, *John* 3:29; *Rev.* 21:2; 22:17.
- BRIDEGROOM**, Christ so called, *Mat.* 9:15; 25:1; *John* 3:29. See *Psa.* 19:5; *Isa.* 61:10; 62:5.
- BRIMSTONE** and fire, Sodom destroyed by, *Gen.* 19:24.  
 figurative of torment, *Isa.* 30:33; *Rev.* 9:17; 14:10; 19:20; 21:8.
- BROIDERED** work, *Eze.* 16:10, etc.
- BROTHER'S** widow, law concerning, *Deut.* 25:5; *Mat.* 22:24.
- BUCKLER**, God is, to his people, 2 *Sam.* 22:31; *Psa.* 18:2; 91:4; *Prov.* 2:7.
- BUDDING** of Aaron's rod, *Num.* 17.
- BUILDING**, the church compared to one, 1 *Cor.* 3:9; *Eph.* 2:21; *Col.* 2:7.
- BUNDLE** of life, 1 *Sam.* 25:29.
- BURDEN**, meaning prophecy, *Isa.* 13:1; *Nah.* 1:1, etc.  
 affliction, *Psa.* 55:22; *Isa.* 58:6; *Gal.* 6:2; 2 *Cor.* 5:4.  
 sin, *Psa.* 38:4.  
 of Christ light, *Mat.* 11:30; *Acts* 15:28; *Rev.* 2:24.
- BURIAL**, deprivation of, a calamity, *Deut.* 28:26; *Psa.* 79:2; *Ecc.* 6:3; *Isa.* 14 19; *Jer.* 7:33; 16:4; 25:33; 34:20.  
 of Sarah, *Gen.* 23:19; of Abraham, *Gen.* 25:9; of Isaac, *Gen.* 35:29; of Jacob, *Gen.* 50; of Abner, 2 *Sam.* 3:31; of Christ, *Mat.* 27:57; *Luke* 23:50.
- BURNING BUSH**, the Lord appears to Moses in, *Exod.* 3:2; *Mark* 12:26; *Luke* 20:37; *Acts* 7:35.
- BURNT-OFFERINGS**, law concerning, *Lev.* 1:1; 6:8.  
 of Noah, etc., *Gen.* 8:20; 22:13; *Exod.* 18:12; 1 *Sam.* 7:9; *Ezra* 3:4; *Job* 1:5. See *Psa.* 40:6; 51:16; *Isa.* 40:16; *Heb.* 10:6, etc.  
 the continual, *Exod.* 29:38; *Num.* 28:3; 1 *Chr.* 16:40; 2 *Chr.* 13:11.
- BUSYBODIES**, fools are, *Prov.* 20:3.  
 the idle are, 2 *Thes.* 3:11; 1 *Tim.* 5:13.  
 are mischievous talebearers, 1 *Tim.* 5:13.  
 bring mischief upon themselves, 2 *Kin.* 14:10; *Prov.* 26:17.  
 Christians must not be, 1 *Pet.* 4:15.
- BUYER** characterized, *Prov.* 20:14.

C.

CÆSAR, Augustus, *Luke* 2:1.  
 Tiberius, *Luke* 3:1.  
 Claudius, *Acts* 11:28.  
 Nero, Paul appeals to, *Acts* 25:11.  
 CÆSAREA, Peter sent to, *Acts* 10; 11.  
 Paul sent prisoner to, *Acts* 23:23; 25.  
 ——— Philippus visited by Christ, *Mat.* 16:13; *Mark* 8:27.  
 CAIAPHAS, high-priest, prophecies concerning Christ, *John* 11:49.  
 his counsel, *Mat.* 26:3.  
 he condemns him, *Mat.* 26:57; *Mark* 14:53; *Luke* 22:54, 66; *John* 18:12, 19. See *Acts* 4:6.  
 CAIN kills Abel, *Gen.* 4:8.  
 his punishment, *Gen.* 4:11.  
 See *Heb.* 11:4; 1 *John* 3:12; *Jude* 11.  
 CALEB'S faith, *Num.* 13:30; 14:6.  
 permitted to enter Canaan, *Num.* 26:65; 32:12; *Deut.* 1:36.  
 reminds Joshua, *Josh.* 14:6.  
 his possessions, *Josh.* 15:13; *Judg.* 1:12.  
 CALF, golden, Aaron's transgression in making, *Exod.* 32; *Acts* 7:40.  
 calves made by Jeroboam, 1 *Kings* 12:28; *Hos.* 8:5.  
 CALL of Noah, *Gen.* 6:13; of Abraham, *Gen.* 12; of Jacob, *Gen.* 28:2, 12; of Moses, *Exod.* 3; of Gideon, *Judg.* 6:11; of Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 3; of Elijah, 1 *Kings* 17; of Elisha, 1 *King.* 19:16, 19; of Jonah, *Jonah* 1; of Isaiah, *Isa.* 6; of Jeremiah, *Jer.* 1; of Ezekiel, *Eze.* 1; of Hosea, *Hos.* 1; of Amos, *Amos* 1; 7:14. See *Mic.* 1:1; *Zeph.* 1:1; *Hag.* 1:1; *Zech.* 1:1.  
 of Peter, etc., *Mat.* 4:18; *Mark* 1:16; *Luke* 5; *John* 1:39.  
 of Paul, *Acts* 9; *Rom.* 1:1; *Gal.* 1:1, 11; 1 *Tim.* 1.  
 CALL OF GOD:  
 by Christ, *Isa.* 55:5; *Rom.* 1:6.  
 by his Spirit, *Rev.* 22:17.  
 by his works, *Psa.* 119:2, 3; *Rom.* 1:20.  
 by his ministers, *Jer.* 35:15; 2 *Cor.* 5:20.  
 by his gospel, 2 *Thes.* 2:14.  
 is from darkness, 1 *Pet.* 2:9.  
 addressed to all, *Isa.* 45:22; *Mat.* 20:16.  
 most reject, *Prov.* 1:24; *Mat.* 20:16.  
 effectual to saints, *Psa.* 110:3; *Acts* 13:48; 1 *Cor.* 1:24.  
 not to many wise, 1 *Cor.* 1:26.  
 TO SAINTS, IS of grace, *Gal.* 1:15; 2 *Tim.* 1:9.  
 according to the purpose of God, *Rom.* 8:28; 9:11, 23, 24.  
 without repentance, *Rom.* 11:29.  
 high, *Phil.* 3:14.  
 holy, 2 *Tim.* 1:9.  
 heavenly, *Heb.* 3:1.  
 to fellowship with Christ, 1 *Cor.* 1:9.  
 to holiness, 1 *Thes.* 4:7.

CALL OF GOD, cont.—TO SAINTS, IS to a prize, *Phil.* 3:14.  
 to liberty, *Gal.* 5:13.  
 to peace, 1 *Cor.* 7:15; *Col.* 3:15.  
 to glory and virtue, 2 *Pet.* 1:3.  
 to the eternal glory of Christ, 2 *Thes.* 2:14; 1 *Pet.* 5:10.  
 to eternal life, 1 *Tim.* 6:12.  
 partakers of, justified, *Rom.* 8:30.  
 walk worthy of, *Eph.* 4:1; 2 *Thes.* 1:11  
 blessedness of receiving, *Rev.* 19:9.  
 is to be made sure, 2 *Pet.* 1:10.  
 praise God for, 1 *Pet.* 2:9.  
 illustrated, *Prov.* 8:3, 4; *Mat.* 23:3-9.  
 REJECTION OF, LEADS TO judicial blindness, *Isa.* 6:9, with *Acts* 28:24-27; *Rom.* 11:8-10.  
 delusion, *Isa.* 66:4; 2 *Thes.* 2:10, 11.  
 withdrawal of the means of grace, *Jer.* 26:4-6; *Acts* 13:46; 18:6; *Rev.* 2:5.  
 temporal judgments, *Isa.* 25:12; *Jer.* 6:16, 19; 35:17; *Zech.* 7:12-14.  
 exclusion from the benefits of the gospel, *Luke* 12:24.  
 rejection by God, *Prov.* 1:24-32; *Jer.* 6:19, 30.  
 condemnation, *John* 12:48; *Heb.* 2:1-3; 12:25.  
 destruction, *Prov.* 29:1; *Mat.* 22:3-7.  
 CALVARY. See GOLGOTHA.  
 CAMELS mentioned, *Gen.* 12:16; 24:19; *Exod.* 9:3; 1 *Chr.* 5:21; *Job* 1:3; *Mat.* 3:4; 19:24, etc.  
 their flesh unclean, *Lev.* 11:4; *Deut.* 14:7.  
 CAMP of the Israelites, its order, *Num.* 1:52; 2. See *Exod.* 11:19; *Num.* 24:5.  
 to be kept holy, *Exod.* 29:14; *Lev.* 6:11; 13:4, 6; *Num.* 5:2; *Deut.* 23:10; *Heb.* 13:11.  
 CANA, Christ's first miracle at, *John* 2.  
 CANAAN, son of Ham, cursed for despising Noah, *Gen.* 9:25.  
 ——— land of, promised to Abraham, *Gen.* 12:7; 13:14; 17:8.  
 patriarchs dwell in, *Gen.* 12; 26; 37, etc.  
 its boundaries, *Exod.* 23:31; *Josh.* 1:4.  
 spies sent to, *Num.* 13.  
 the murmurers forbidden to enter, *Num.* 14:22.  
 also Moses and Aaron, *Num.* 20:12; 27:12; *Deut.* 1:37; 3:23; 31:1; 32:48.  
 viewed by Moses, *Deut.* 3:27; 34:1.  
 subdued by Joshua, *Josh.* 3, etc.  
 division of, *Num.* 26:52; *Josh.* 14, etc.  
 ITS INHABITANTS, (for their wickedness, *Gen.* 19; 13:13; *Lev.* 18:3, 24, 30; 20:23.)  
 ordered to be extirpated, *Exod.* 23:31; 34:11; *Num.* 33:52; *Deut.* 20:16.  
 but were not wholly so, *Josh.* 13:1; 16:10; 17:12; *Judg.* 1; 2; 3.



- CANDLE**, figuratively mentioned, *Job* 18:6; 21:17; *Psa.* 18:25; *Prov.* 20:27.  
parable of, *Mat.* 5:15, etc.; *Luke* 8:16.
- CANDLESTICK** in the tabernacle, *Exod.* 25:31; 37:17; *Lev.* 24:5; *Num.* 8:1.  
in heaven, *Zech.* 4:2; *Rev.* 1:12
- CAPERNAUM**, Christ preaches and works miracles at, *Mat.* 4:13; 8:5; 17:24; *Mark* 1:21; *John* 2:12; 4:46; 6:17.  
condemned for unbelief, *Mat.* 11:23; *Luke* 10:15.
- CAPPADOCIA**, disciples of, *Acts* 2:9; 1 *Pet.* 1:1.
- CAPTIVITY** of the Israelites foretold, *Deut.* 28:36; *Lev.* 25:33.  
of the ten tribes, *Amos* 3; 4; 7:11.  
fulfilled, 2 *Kings* 17; 1 *Chr.* 5:23.  
of Judah foretold, *Isa.* 39:6; *Jer.* 13:19; 20:4; 25:11; 32:28, etc.  
fulfilled, 2 *Kings* 25; 2 *Chr.* 36; *Psa.* 137; *Jer.* 39; 52; *Esth.* 2; *Dan.* 1.  
their return from, *Ezra* 1; *Neh.* 2, etc.; *Psa.* 126.
- CARE** about earthly things, forbidden, *Mat.* 6:25; *Luke* 12:22, 29; *John* 6:27.  
God's providential goodness should keep us from, *Mat.* 6:26, 28, 30; *Luke* 22:35.  
God's promises should keep us from, *Heb.* 13:5.  
trust in God should free us from, *Jer.* 17:7, 8; *Dan.* 3:16.  
should be cast on God, *Psa.* 37:5; 55:23; *Prov.* 16:3; 1 *Pet.* 5:7.  
an obstruction to the gospel, *Mat.* 13:22; *Luke* 8:14; 14:18-20.  
be without, 1 *Cor.* 7:32; *Phil.* 4:6.  
unbecoming in saints, 2 *Tim.* 2:4.  
inutility of, *Mat.* 6:27; *Luke* 12:25, 26.  
vanity of, *Psa.* 39:6; *Ecl.* 4:8.  
warning against, *Luke* 21:34.  
sent as a punishment to the wicked, *Eze.* 4:16; 12:19.  
exemplified. Martha, *Luke* 10:41.  
Persons who offered to follow Christ, *Luke* 9:57, etc.  
—, in love, of the Samaritan, *Luke* 10:34.  
of Christ for his mother, *John* 19:26.  
of Paul, 1 *Cor.* 12:25; 2 *Cor.* 7:12; 8:16; *Phil.* 4:10.
- CARMEL**, *Josh.* 15:55.  
country of Nabal, 1 *Sam.* 25.  
—, mount, Elijah sacrifices there, 1 *Kings* 18:30.  
Elisha dwells there, 2 *Kings* 4:25.  
*See Jer.* 46:18; *Amos* 1:2; 9:3.
- CARNAL** mind condemned, *Rom.* 9:7; 1 *Cor.* 3:1; *Ccl.* 2:18.
- CARPENTERS**, vision of four, *Zech.* 1:20. *See* 2 *Sam.* 5:11; *Isa.* 41:7.  
Christ called one, *Mar.* 6:3; *Mat.* 13:55.
- CASSIA**, *Exod.* 30:24; *Psa.* 45:8.
- CASTOR** and Pollux, *Acts* 28:11.
- CATTLE** of Israelites preserved, *Exod.* 9:4, 26.  
laws concerning, *Exod.* 20:10; 21:28; 22:1; 23:4; *Lev.* 1:2, *Deut.* 5:14; 22:1; 25:4; (1 *Cor.* 9:9; 1 *Tim.* 5:18.)  
referred to by Christ, *Mat.* 12:11; *Luke* 13:15; 14:5.  
an example of obedience, *Isa.* 1:3.
- CAVES**, prophets preserved in, 1 *Kings* 18:4; 19:9; *Heb.* 11:38.
- CEDAR**, the temple built of, 1 *King:* 5:6; 6:15. *See Judg.* 9:15; *Jol* 40:17; *Psa.* 92:12; 104:16; 148:9; *Song* 5:15; *Isa.* 2:13; 41:19; *Eze* 17:3.
- CENCHREA**, church there, *Acts* 18:18; *Rom.* 16:1.
- CENSERS**, of brass, *Lev.* 10:1; 16:12.  
of gold, 1 *Kings* 7:50; *Heb.* 9:4; *Rev.* 8:3.  
of Korah, etc., reserved as a memorial, *Num.* 16:36.
- CENTURION**, his faith commended and servant healed, *Mat.* 8; *Luke* 7.  
—, confesses Christ at his death, *Mat.* 27:54; *Mark* 15:39; *Luke* 23:47.  
—, Cornelius converted. *Acts* 10.
- CHALCEDONY**, *Rev.* 21:19.
- CHALDEANS** afflict Job, *Job* 1:17.  
besiege Jerusalem, 2 *Kings* 24:2; 25:4, etc.; *Jer.* 37-39.  
wise men of, preserved by Daniel, *Dan.* 2; 4:7; 5:7.  
prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 23:13; 43:14; 47:1; 48:14; *Hab.* 1:5. *See* BABYLON.
- CHARACTER** of Christ:  
altogether lovely, *Song* 5:16.  
holy, *Luke* 1:35; *Acts* 4:27; *Rev.* 3:7.  
righteous, *Isa.* 53:11; *Heb.* 1:9.  
good, *Mat.* 19:16.  
faithful, *Isa.* 11:5; 1 *Thes.* 5:24.  
true, *John* 1:14; 7:18; 1 *John* 5:20.  
just, *Zech.* 9:9; *John* 5:30; *Acts* 22:14.  
guileless, *Isa.* 53:9; 1 *Pet.* 2:22.  
sinless, *John* 8:46; 2 *Cor.* 5:21.  
spotless, 1 *Pet.* 1:19.  
innocent, *Mat.* 27:4.  
harmless, *Heb.* 7:26.  
resisting temptation, *Mat.* 4:1-10.  
obedient to God the Father, *Psa.* 40:8; *John* 4:34; 15:10.  
zealous, *Luke* 2:49; *John* 2:17; 8:29.  
meek, *Isa.* 53:7; *Zech.* 9:9; *Mat.* 11:29.  
lowly in heart, *Mat.* 11:29.  
merciful, *Heb.* 2:17.  
patient, *Isa.* 53:7; *Mat.* 27:14.  
long-suffering, 1 *Tim.* 1:16.  
compassionate, *Isa.* 40:11; *Luke* 19:41.  
benevolent, *Mat.* 4:23, 24; *Acts* 10:38.  
loving, *John* 13:1; 15:13.  
self-denying, *Mat.* 8:20; 2 *Cor.* 8:9.

CHARACTER of Christ, *cont.*—hum-  
ble, *Luke* 22:27; *Phil.* 2:8.

resigned, *Luke* 22:42.  
forgiving, *Luke* 23:34.  
subject to his parents, *Luke* 2:51.  
saints are conformed to, *Rom.* 8:29.

CHARACTER of saints:

attentive to Christ's voice, *John* 10:3, 4.  
blameless and harmless, *Phil.* 2:15.  
bold, *Prov.* 28:1.  
contrite, *Isa.* 57:15; 66:2.  
devout, *Acts* 8:2; 22:12.

faithful, *Rev.* 17:14.  
fearing God, *Mal.* 3:16; *Acts* 10:2.

following Christ, *John* 10:4, 27.

godly, *Psa.* 4:3; 2 *Pet.* 2:9.

guileless, *John* 1:47.

holy, *Deut.* 7:6; 14:2; *Col.* 3:12.

humble, *Psa.* 34:2; 1 *Pet.* 5:5.

hungering for righteousness, *Mat.* 5:6.

just, *Gen.* 6:9; *Hab.* 2:4; *Luke* 2:25.

led by the Spirit, *Rom.* 8:14.

liberal, *Isa.* 32:8; 2 *Cor.* 9:13.

loving, *Col.* 1:4; 1 *Thes.* 4:9.

lowly, *Prov.* 16:19.

loathing themselves, *Eze.* 20:43.

mEEK, *Isa.* 29:19; *Mat.* 5:5.

merciful, *Psa.* 37:26; *Mat.* 5:7.

new creatures, 2 *Cor.* 5:17; *Eph.* 2:10.

obedient, *Rom.* 16:19; 1 *Pet.* 1:14.

poor in spirit, *Mat.* 5:3.

prudent, *Prov.* 16:21.

pure in heart, *Mat.* 5:8; 1 *John* 3:3.

righteous, *Isa.* 60:21; *Luke* 1:6.

sincere, 2 *Cor.* 1:12; 2:17.

steadfast, *Acts* 2:42; *Col.* 2:5.

taught of God, *Isa.* 54:13; 1 *John* 2:27.

true, 2 *Cor.* 6:8.

undefiled, *Psa.* 119:1.

upright, 1 *Kings* 3:6; *Psa.* 15:2.

watchful, *Luke* 12:37.

zealous of good works, *Tit.* 2:14.

CHARACTER of the wicked:

abominable, *Rev.* 21:8.

alienated from God, *Eph.* 4:18; *Col.* 1:21.

blasphemous, *Luke* 22:65; *Rev.* 16:9.

blinded, 2 *Cor.* 4:4; *Eph.* 4:18.

boastful, *Psa.* 10:3; 49:6.

conspiring against saints, *Neh.* 4:8;  
6:2; *Psa.* 38:12.

corrupt, *Mat.* 7:17; *Eph.* 4:22.

covetous, *Mic.* 2:2; *Rom.* 1:29.

deceitful, *Psa.* 5:6; *Rom.* 3:13.

delighting in the iniquity of others,  
*Prov.* 2:14; *Rom.* 1:32.

despising saints, *Neh.* 2:19; 4:2; 2  
*Tim.* 3:3, 4.

destructive, *Isa.* 59:7.

disobedient, *Neh.* 9:26; *Tit.* 3:3; 1  
*Pet.* 2:7.

enticing to evil, *Prov.* 1:10-14; 2 *Tim.*  
3:6.

envious, *Neh.* 2:10; *Tit.* 3:3.

evil-doers, *Jer.* 13:23; *Mic.* 7:3.

fearful, *Prov.* 28:1; *Rev.* 21:8.

CHARACTER of the wicked, *cont.*—  
fierce, *Prov.* 16:29; 2 *Tim.* 3:3.

foolish, *Deut.* 32:6; *Psa.* 5:5.

forgetting God, *Job* 8:13.

fraudulent, *Psa.* 37:21; *Mic.* 6:11.

froward, *Prov.* 21:8; *Isa.* 57:17.

glorying in their shame, *Phil.* 3:19.

hard-hearted, *Eze.* 3:7.

hating the light, *Job* 24:13; *John* 3:20.

heady and high-minded, 2 *Tim.* 3:4.

hostile to God, *Rom.* 8:7; *Col.* 1:21.

hypocritical, *Isa.* 29:13; 2 *Tim.* 3:5.

ignorant of God, *Hos.* 4:1; 2 *Thes.*  
1:8.

impudent, *Eze.* 2:4.

incontinent, 2 *Tim.* 3:3.

infidel, *Psa.* 10:4; 14:1.

loathsome, *Prov.* 13:5.

lovers of pleasure more than of God,  
2 *Tim.* 3:4.

lying, *Psa.* 58:3; 62:4; *Isa.* 59:4.

mischievous, *Prov.* 24:8; *Mic.* 7:3.

murderous, *Psa.* 10:8; 94:6; *Rom.*  
1:29.

prayerless, *Job* 21:15; *Psa.* 53:4.

persecuting, *Psa.* 69:26; 109:16.

perverse, *Deut.* 32:5.

proud, *Psa.* 59:12; *Obad.* 3; 2 *Tim.*  
3:2.

rebellious, *Isa.* 1:2; 30:9.

rejoicing in the affliction of saints, *Psa.*  
35:15.

reprobate, 2 *Cor.* 13:5; 2 *Tim.* 3:8;  
*Tit.* 1:16.

selfish, 2 *Tim.* 3:2.

sensual, *Phil.* 3:19; *Jude* 19.

sold under sin, 1 *Kings* 21:20; 2 *Kings*  
17:17.

stiff-hearted, *Eze.* 2:4.

stiff-necked, *Exod.* 33:5; *Acts* 7:51.

uncircumcised in heart, *Jer.* 9:26.

unclean, *Isa.* 64:6; *Eph.* 4:19.

unjust, *Prov.* 11:7; *Isa.* 26:10.

unmerciful, *Rom.* 1:31.

ungodly, *Prov.* 16:27.

unholy, 2 *Tim.* 3:2.

unprofitable, *Mat.* 25:30; *Rom.* 3:12.

unruly, *Tit.* 1:10.

unthankful, *Luke* 6:35; 2 *Tim.* 3:2.

untoward, *Acts* 2:40.

unwise, *Deut.* 32:6.

CHARGE of God to Adam, *Gen.* 2:16.

to Moses, *Exod.* 3:14; 6:13.

of Moses to Joshua, *Deut.* 31:7.

of God to Joshua, *Josh.* 1:1.

of David to Solomon, 1 *Kings* 2:1; 1  
*Chr.* 22:6.

of Jehoshaphat, 2 *Chr.* 19:6.

of Christ to his apostles, *Mat.* 10,  
28:18; *Mark* 16:15.

to the seventy disciples, *Luke* 10.

to Peter, *John* 21:15.

of Paul to the elders of Ephesus, *Acts*  
20:17.

to Timothy, 1 *Tim.* 5:20; 2 *Tim.* 4.

of Peter to the elders, 1 *Pet.* 5.

**CHARIOTS** of war, *Exod.* 14:7; *Judg.* 1:19; 4:3; 1 *Sam.* 13:5; 2 *Sam.* 10:18; *Psa.* 20:7; *Nah.* 2:4; 3:2. of fire, Elijah ascends in one, and Elisha defended by, 2 *Kings* 2:11; 6:17.

See *Psa.* 68:17.

**CHARITY** explained, 1 *Cor.* 13:4-7. enjoined, *Rom.* 14:1; 1 *Cor.* 16:14; *Col.* 3:14. See LOVE TO MAN.

**CHASTITY** commanded, *Exod.* 20:14; *Prov.* 31:3; *Acts* 15:20; *Rom.* 13:13; *Col.* 3:5; 1 *Thes.* 4:3.

required in look, *Job* 31:1; *Mat.* 5:28.

required in heart, *Prov.* 6:25.

required in speech, *Eph.* 5:3.

keep the body in, 1 *Cor.* 6:13, 15-18.

preserved by wisdom, *Prov.* 2:10, 11, 16; 7:1-5.

saints are kept in, *Ecc.* 7:26.

advantages of, 1 *Pet.* 3:1, 2.

shun those devoid of, 1 *Cor.* 5:11; 1 *Pet.* 4:3.

the wicked are devoid of, *Rom.* 1:29; *Eph.* 4:19; 2 *Pet.* 2:11; *Jude* 8.

temptation to deviate from, dangerous, 2 *Sam.* 11:2-4.

consequences of associating with those devoid of, *Prov.* 5:3-11; 7:25-27; 22:14.

want of, excludes from heaven, *Gal.* 5:19-21.

drunkenness destructive to, *Proverbs* 23:31-33.

breach of, punished, 1 *Cor.* 3:16, 17; *Eph.* 5:5, 6; *Heb.* 13:4; *Rev.* 22:15.

motives for, 1 *Cor.* 6:19; 1 *Thes.* 4:7. exemplified. Abimelech, *Gen.* 20:4, 5; 26:10, 11. Joseph, *Gen.* 39:7-12.

Ruth, *Ruth* 3:10, 11. Boaz, *Ruth* 3:13.

**CHEBAR**, the river, Ezekiel's visions at, *Eze.* 1; 3:15; 10:15.

**CHEERFULNESS** commended, *Prov.* 14:30; 15:13, 15; 17:22; *John* 16:33. See JOY.

**CHEDORLAOMER**, king of Elam, takes Lot prisoner, but subdued by Abram, *Gen.* 14.

**CHEMOSH**, god of Moab, *Num.* 21:29; *Judg.* 11:24; *Jer.* 48:7, 13, 46.

worshipped by Solomon, 1 *Kings* 11:7.

**CHERUBIM** guard the entrance of Eden, *Gen.* 3:24.

representations of, placed in the sanctuary, *Exod.* 25:18; 37:7; 1 *Kings* 6:25; 2 *Chr.* 3:10. See 1 *Sam.* 4:4; *Psa.* 80:1; *Eze.* 41:18.

Ezekiel's visions of, *Eze.* 1; 9; 10.

**CHILDHOOD**, an important season, *Prov.* 8:17; 22:6; *Ecc.* 12:1.

**CHILDREN**:

a blessing, *Prov.* 10:1; 15:20; 17:6; 23:24; 27:11; 29:3.

a gift from God, *Gen.* 30:17; 33:5; *Psa.* 127:3.

**CHILDREN**, cont.—asked of God, *Gen.* 25:21; 25:1, 3; 1 *Sam.* 1:9.

promised, *Gen.* 17:19; 18:10; 2 *Kings* 4:16; *Luke* 1:13.

favored of God, *Gen.* 21:17; *Psa.* 147:13.

blessed by Christ, *Mat.* 19:14; *Mark* 9:36; 10:14; *Luke* 18:15.

Christ was an example to, *Luke* 2:51; *John* 19:26, 27.

are capable of glorifying God, *Psa.* 148:12, 13; *Mat.* 21:15, 16.

SHOULD BE brought to Christ, *Mark* 10:13-16.

brought early to the house of God, 1 *Sam.* 1:24.

instructed in the ways of God, *Deut.* 31:12, 13; *Prov.* 22:6.

judiciously corrected, *Prov.* 22:15; 29:17.

prayed for, *Gen.* 17:18, 20; 2 *Sam.* 12:16, 21; *Job* 1:5.

SHOULD obey God, *Deut.* 30:2.

fear God, *Prov.* 24:21.

remember God, *Ecc.* 12:1.

attend to parental teaching, *Prov.* 1:8, 9.

honor parents, *Exod.* 20:12; *Heb.* 12:9.

rear parents, *Lev.* 19:3.

obey parents, *Prov.* 6:20; *Eph.* 6:1

take care of parents, 1 *Tim.* 5:4.

honor the aged, *Lev.* 19:32; 1 *Pet.* 5:5.

not imitate bad parents, *Eze.* 20:18.

of Bethlehem slain, *Mat.* 2:16; (*Jer.* 31:15.)

**CHILDREN**, good:

the Lord is with, 1 *Sam.* 3:19.

know the Scriptures, 2 *Tim.* 3:15.

observe the law of God, *Prov.* 28:7.

their obedience to parents is well pleasing to God, *Col.* 3:20.

partake of the promises of God, *Acts* 2:39.

shall be blessed, *Prov.* 3:1-4; *Eph.* 6:2, 3.

show love to parents, *Gen.* 46:29.

obey parents, *Gen.* 28:7; 47:30.

attend to parental teaching, *Prov.* 13:1.

take care of parents, *Gen.* 45:9-11; 47:12; *Mat.* 15:5.

make their parents' hearts glad, *Prov.* 10:1; 23:24; 29:17.

honor the aged, *Job* 32:6, 7.

adduced as a motive for submission to God, *Heb.* 12:9.

character of, illustrative of conversion, *Mat.* 18:3.

illustrative of a teachable spirit, *Mat.* 18:4.

exemplified. Isaac, *Gen.* 22:6-10. Joseph, *Gen.* 45:9; 46:29. Jephthah's daughter, *Judg.* 11:34, 36. Samson, *Judg.* 13:24. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 3:19. Obadiah, 1 *Kings* 18:12. Josiah, 2 *Chr.* 34:3. Esther, *Esth.* 2:20. Job,

*Job* 29:4 David, 1 *Sam.* 17:20; *Psa.* 71:5. Daniel, *Dan.* 1:6. John the Baptist, *Luke* 1:80. Children in the temple, *Mat.* 21:15, 16. Timothy, 2 *Tim.* 3:15.

## CHILDREN, wicked :

know not God, 1 *Sam.* 2:12.  
are void of understanding, *Prov.* 7:7.  
are proud, *Isa.* 3:5.

WITH REGARD TO PARENTS hearken not to them, 1 *Sam.* 2:25.

despise them, *Prov.* 15:5, 20; *Eze.* 22:7.

curse them, *Prov.* 30:11.

bring reproach on them, *Prov.* 19:26.

are a calamity to them, *Prov.* 19:13.

are a grief to them, *Prov.* 17:25.

despise their elders, *Job* 19:18.

PUNISHMENT OF, FOR setting light by parents, *Deut.* 27:16.

disobeying parents, *Deut.* 21:21.

mocking parents, *Prov.* 30:17.

cursing parents, *Exod.* 21:17; *Mark* 7:10.

smiting parents, *Exod.* 21:15.

mocking saints, 2 *Kings* 2:23, 24

gluttony and drunkenness, *Deut.* 21:20, 21.

their guilt in robbing parents, *Prov.* 28:24.

exemplified. Esau, *Gen.* 26:34, 35.

Sons of Eli, 1 *Sam.* 2:12, 17. Sons

of Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 8:3. Absalom,

2 *Sam.* 15:10. Adonijah, 1 *Kings*

1:5, 6. Children at Bethel, 2 *Kings*

2:23. Adrammelech and Sharezer,

2 *Kings* 19:37.

CHITTIM, prophecies concerning, *Num.*

24:24; *Isa.* 23:1, 12; *Jer.* 2:10;

*Eze.* 27:6; *Dan.* 11:30.

## CHRIST :

IS GOD :

as Jehovah, *Isa.* 40:3, with *Mat.* 5:3.

as Jehovah of glory, *Psa.* 24:7, 10, with 1 *Cor.* 2:8; *Jas.* 2:1.

as Jehovah, our RIGHTEOUSNESS, *Jer.* 23:5, 6, with 1 *Cor.* 1:30.

as Jehovah, above all, *Psa.* 97:9, with *John* 3:31.

as Jehovah, the First and the Last, *Isa.* 44:6, with *Rev.* 1:17; *Isa.* 48:12-16, with *Rev.* 22:13.

as Jehovah's Fellow and Equal, *Zech.* 13:7; *Phil.* 2:6.

as Jehovah of hosts, *Isa.* 6:1-3, with *John* 12:41; *Isa.* 8:13, 14, with 1 *Pet.* 2:8.

as Jehovah of David, *Psa.* 110:1, with *Mat.* 22:42-45.

as Jehovah the Shepherd, *Isa.* 40:10, 11; *Heb.* 13:20.

as Jehovah, for whose glory all things were created, *Prov.* 16:4, with *Col.* 1:16.

as Jehovah the messenger of the covenant, *Mat.* 3:1, with *Luke* 2:27.

CHRIST IS GOD, *cont.*—invoked as Jehovah, *Joel* 2:32, with 1 *Cor.* 1:2.

as the eternal God and Creator, *Psa.* 102:24-7, with *Heb.* 1:8, 10-12.

as the mighty God, *Isa.* 9:6.

as the great God and Saviour, *Hos.* 1:7, with *Tit.* 2:13.

as God over all, *Rom.* 9:5.

as the true God, *Jer.* 10:10, with 1 *John* 5:20.

as God the Word, *John* 1:1.

as God the Judge, *Eccl.* 12:14, with 1 *Cor.* 4:5; 2 *Cor.* 5:10; 2 *Tim.* 4:1.

as Emmanuel, *Isa.* 7:14, with *Mat.* 1:23.

as King of kings and Lord of lords, *Dan.* 10:17, with *Rev.* 1:5; 17:14.

as the Holy One, 1 *Sam.* 2:2, with *Acts* 3:14.

as the Lord from heaven, 1 *Cor.* 15:47.

as Lord of the Sabbath, *Gen.* 2:3, with *Mat.* 12:8.

as Lord of all, *Acts* 10:36; *Rom.* 10:11-13.

as Son of God, *Mat.* 26:63-67.

as the only begotten Son of the Father, *John* 1:14, 18; 3:16, 18; 1 *John* 4:9.

his blood is called the blood of God, *Acts* 20:28.

as one with the Father, *John* 10:30, 38; 12:45; 14:7-10; 17:10.

as sending the Spirit equally with the Father, *John* 14:16, with *John* 15:26.

as entitled to equal honor with the Father, *John* 5:23.

as owner of all things equally with the Father, *John* 16:15.

as unrestricted by the law of the Sabbath equally with the Father, *John* 5:17.

as the source of grace equally with the Father, 1 *Thes.* 3:11; 2 *Thes.* 2:16, 17.

as unsearchable equally with the Father, *Prov.* 30:4; *Mat.* 11:27.

as Creator of all things, *Isa.* 40:28; *John* 1:3; *Col.* 1:16.

as supporter and preserver of all things, *Neh.* 9:6, with *Col.* 1:17; *Heb.* 1:3.

as possessed of the fulness of the Godhead, *Col.* 2:9.

as raising the dead, *John* 5:21; 6:40, 51.

as raising himself from the dead, *John* 2:19, 21; 10:18.

as eternal, *Isa.* 9:6; *Mic.* 5:2; *John* 1:1; *Col.* 1:17; *Heb.* 1:8-10; *Rev.* 1:8.

as omnipresent, *Mat.* 18:20; 28:20; *John* 3:13.

as omnipotent, *Psa.* 45:3; *Phil.* 3:21; *Rev.* 1:8.

as omniscient, *John* 16:30; 21:17.

as discerning the thoughts of the heart, 1 *Kings* 8:39, with *Luke* 5:22; *Eze.* 11:5, with *John* 2:24, 25; *Acts* 1:24; *Rev.* 2:23.

as unchangeable, *Mal.* 3:6, with *Heb.* 1:12; 13:8.

CHRIST IS GOD, *cont.*—as having power to forgive sins, *Col.* 3:13, with *Mark* 2:7, 10.

as giver of pastors to the church, *Jer.* 3:15, with *Eph.* 4:11-13.

as Husband of the church, *Isa.* 54:5, with *Eph.* 5:25-32; *Isa.* 62:5, with *Rev.* 21:2, 9.

as the object of divine worship, *Acts* 7:59; *2 Cor.* 12:8, 9; *Heb.* 1:6; *Rev.* 5:12.

as the object of faith, *Psa.* 2:12, with *1 Pet.* 2:6; *Jer.* 17:5, 7, with *John* 14:1.

as God, he redeems and purifies the church unto himself, *Rev.* 5:9, with *Tit.* 2:14.

as God, he presents the church to himself, *Eph.* 5:27, with *Jude* 24, 25.

saints live unto him, as God, *Rom.* 6:11, and *Gal.* 2:19, with *2 Cor.* 5:15.

acknowledged by his apostles, *John* 20:28.

acknowledged by Old Testament saints, *Gen.* 17:1, with *Gen.* 48:15, 16; 32:24-30, with *Hos.* 12:3-5; *Judg.* 6:22-24; 13:21, 22; *Job* 19:25-27.

#### — THE MESSIAH :

*Dan.* 9:25; *John* 1:41; 4:25, 26.

#### — THE MEDIATOR :

in virtue of his atonement, *Eph.* 2:13-18; *Heb.* 9:15; 12:24.

the only one between God and man, *1 Tim.* 2:5.

of the gospel covenant, *Heb.* 8:6; 12:24.

typified. Moses, *Deut.* 5:5; *Gal.* 3:19. Aaron, *Nun.* 16:48.

#### — THE PROPHET :

foretold, *Deut.* 18:15, 18; *Isa.* 52:7; *Nah.* 1:15.

anointed with the Holy Ghost, *Isa.* 42:1; 61:1, with *Luke* 4:18; *John* 3:34.

alone knows and reveals God, *Mat.* 11:27; *John* 3:2, 13, 34; 17:6, 14, 26; *Heb.* 1:1, 2.

declared his doctrine to be that of the Father, *John* 8:26, 28; 12:49, 50; 14:10, 24; 15:15; 17:8, 26.

preached the gospel, and worked miracles, *Mat.* 4:23; 11:5; *Luke* 4:43.

foretold things to come, *Mat.* 24:3-35; *Luke* 19:41-44.

faithful to his trust, *Luke* 4:43; *John* 17:8; *Heb.* 3:2; *Rev.* 1:5; 3:14.

abounded in wisdom, *Luke* 2:40, 47, 52; *Col.* 2:3.

mighty in deed and word, *Mat.* 13:54; *Mark* 1:27; *Luke* 4:32; *John* 7:46.

meeke and unostentatious in his teaching, *Isa.* 42:2; *Mat.* 12:17-20.

God commands us to hear, *Deut.* 18:15; *Acts* 3:22.

God will severely visit our neglect of, *Deut.* 18:10; *Acts* 3:23; *Heb.* 2:3.

See PREACHER.

CHRIST THE HIGH-PRIEST :

appointed and called by God, *Heb.* 3:1, 2; 5:4, 5.

after the order of Melchizedek, *Psa.* 110:4, with *Heb.* 5:6; 6:20; 7:15, 17.

superior to Aaron and the Levitical priests, *Heb.* 7:11, 16, 22; 8:1, 2, 6.

consecrated with an oath, *Heb.* 7:20, 21. has an unchangeable priesthood, *Heb.* 7:23, 28.

is of unblemished purity, *Heb.* 7:26, 28. faithful, *Heb.* 3:2.

needed no sacrifice for himself, *Heb.* 7:27.

offered himself a sacrifice, *Heb.* 9:14, 26.

his sacrifice superior to all others, *Heb.* 9:13, 14, 23.

offered sacrifice but once, *Heb.* 7:27. made reconciliation, *Heb.* 2:17.

obtained redemption for us, *Heb.* 9:12. entered into heaven, *Heb.* 4:14; 10:12.

sympathizes with saints, *Heb.* 2:18; 4:15.

intercedes, *Heb.* 7:25; 9:24. blesses, *Num.* 6:23-26, with *Acts* 3:26.

on his throne, *Zech.* 6:13. appointment of, an encouragement to steadfastness, *Heb.* 4:14.

typified. Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14:18-20. Aaron, etc., *Exod.* 40:12-15.

#### — THE KING :

foretold, *Num.* 24:17; *Psa.* 2:6; 45; *Isa.* 9:7; *Jer.* 23:5; *Mic.* 5:2; *Zech.* 9:9.

glorious, *Psa.* 24:7-10; *1 Cor.* 2:8; *Jas.* 2:1.

supreme, *Psa.* 69:27; *Rev.* 1:5; 19:16. sits on the throne of God, *Rev.* 3:21.

sits on the throne of David, *Isa.* 9:7; *Eze.* 37:24, 25; *Luke* 1:32; *Acts* 2:30.

is King of Zion, *Psa.* 2:6; *Isa.* 52:7; *Zech.* 9:9; *Mat.* 21:5; *John* 12:12-15.

has a righteous kingdom, *Psa.* 45:6, with *Heb.* 1:8, 9; *Isa.* 32:1; *Jer.* 23:5.

has an everlasting kingdom, *Dan.* 2:44; 7:14; *Luke* 1:33.

has a universal kingdom, *Psa.* 2:8; 72:8; *Zech.* 14:9; *Rev.* 11:15.

has a spiritual kingdom, *Rom.* 14:17; *1 Cor.* 15:50.

his kingdom not of this world, *John* 18:36.

saints, the subjects of, *Col.* 1:13; *Rev.* 15:3.

saints receive a kingdom from, *Luke* 22:29, 30; *Heb.* 12:28.

ACKNOWLEDGED BY the wise men from the East, *Mat.* 2:2.

Nathanael, *John* 1:49.

his followers, *Luke* 19:38; *John* 12:13.

declared by himself, *Mat.* 25:34; *John* 18:37.

**CHRIST THE KING, cont.**—written on his cross, *John* 19:19.

is much and long opposed, *Isa.* 24:5; 59:13; *2 Tim.* 3:1; *2 Pet.* 2:1; 3:3. opposed by the man of sin, *2 Thes.* 2:3. opposed by the dragon, the beast, and the false prophet, *Rev.* 13:3; 16:13.

CONSEQUENCES OF OPPOSING, to be broken in pieces, *1 Sam.* 2:10; *Psa.* 2:9.

to be ground to powder, *Mat.* 21:44; *Luke* 20:18.

general distress, *Isa.* 24:1-23; 26:20; 34; *Eze.* 38; 39; *Zeph.* 3.

great scourges from heaven, *Joel* 3; *Rev.* 16; 19; 20.

utter and final overthrow, *Isa.* 13:9; 34:2; *Jer.* 25:31; *Mal.* 4:1.

the Jews shall seek unto, *Hos.* 3:5. saints shall behold, *Isa.* 33:17; *Rev.* 22:3, 4.

kings shall do homage to, *Psa.* 72:10; *Isa.* 49:7.

shall overcome all his enemies, *Psa.* 110:1; *Mark* 12:36; *1 Cor.* 15:25; *Rev.* 17:14.

joy in his triumph, *Zeph.* 3:14; *Rev.* 11:15; 18:20; 19.

typified. Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14:18. David, *1 Sam.* 16:1, 12, 13, with *Luke* 1:32. Solomon, *1 Chr.* 28:6, 7.

#### THE SHEPHERD :

foretold, *Gen.* 49:24; *Isa.* 40:11; *Eze.* 34:23; 37:24.

the chief, *1 Pet.* 5:4.

the good, *John* 10:11, 14.

the great, *Mic.* 5:4; *Heb.* 13:20.

HIS SHEEP he knows, *John* 10:14, 27.

he calls, *John* 10:3.

he gathers, *Isa.* 40:11; *John* 10:16.

he guides, *Psa.* 23:3; *John* 10:3, 4.

he feeds, *Psa.* 23:1, 2; *John* 10:9.

he cherishes tenderly, *Isa.* 40:11.

he protects and preserves, *Jer.* 31:10; *Eze.* 34:10; *Zech.* 9:16; *John* 10:28.

he laid down his life for, *Zech.* 13:7; *Mat.* 26:31; *John* 10:11, 15; *Acts* 20:28.

he gives eternal life to, *John* 10:28.

typified. David, *1 Sam.* 16:11.

#### HEAD OF THE CHURCH :

predicted, *Psa.* 118:22, with *Mat.* 21:42.

appointed by God, *Eph.* 1:22.

declared by himself, *Mat.* 21:42.

as his mystical body, *Eph.* 4:12, 15; 5:23.

has the preëminence in all things, *1 Cor.* 11:3; *Eph.* 1:22; *Col.* 1:18.

commissioned his apostles, *Mat.* 10:1, 7; 28:19.

instituted the sacraments, *Mat.* 28:19; *Luke* 22:19, 20.

imparts gifts, *Psa.* 68:18, with *Eph.* 4:8.

saints are complete in, *Col.* 2:10.

perverters of the truth do not hold, *Col.* 2:18, 19.

See JESUS CHRIST, CHARACTER, COMPASSION, CONFESSING, DEATH, DENIAL, DISCOURSES, EXAMPLE, EXCELLENCY, HUMAN NATURE, HUMILITY, LOVE, MIRACLES, PARABLES, POWER, PROPHECIES, RESURRECTION, SECOND COMING, TITLES, TYPES, UNION.

CHRISTS, false, warnings against, *Mat.* 24:5, 24; *Mark* 13:22.

CHRISTIANS, disciples first so called at Antioch, *Acts* 11:26; 26:28.

how they should suffer, *1 Pet.* 4:16.

CHRYSOLITE and Chrysoprasus, *Rev.* 21:20.

#### CHURCH :

belongs to God, *1 Tim.* 3:15.

the body of Christ, *Eph.* 1:23; *Col.* 1:24.

Christ, the foundation-stone of, *Mat.* 21:42; *1 Cor.* 3:11; *Eph.* 2:20; *1 Pet.* 2:4, 6.

Christ, the head of, *Eph.* 1:22; 5:23. loved by Christ, *Song* 7:10; *John* 13:1; *Eph.* 5:2, 25; *Rev.* 1:5.

purchased by the blood of Christ, *Acts* 20:28; *Eph.* 5:25; *Heb.* 9:12; *1 John* 3:16.

sanctified and cleansed by Christ, *1 Cor.* 6:11; *Eph.* 5:26, 27.

subject to Christ, *Rom.* 7:4; *Eph.* 5:24.

the object of the grace of God, *Isa.* 27:3; *2 Cor.* 8:1.

displays the wisdom of God, *Eph.* 3:10. shows forth the praises of God, *Isa.* 60:6.

is the salt and light of men, *Mat.* 5:13. is the pillar and ground of truth, *1 Tim.* 3:15.

loved by believers, *Psa.* 87:7; 137:5; *1 Cor.* 12:25; *1 Thes.* 4:9.

prayed for, *Psa.* 51:15; 122:6; *Is.* 62:6. dear to God, *Psa.* 87:2; *Isa.* 43:4.

safe under his care, *Psa.* 46; 125.

militant, *Song* 6:10; *Phil.* 2:25; *2 Tim.* 2:3; 4:7; *Phile.* 2.

God defends, *Psa.* 89:18; *Isa.* 4:5; 49:25; *Mat.* 16:18.

God provides ministers for, *Jer.* 3:15; *Eph.* 4:11, 12.

glory to be ascribed to God by, *Eph.* 3:21.

elect, *1 Pet.* 5:13.

glorious, *Psa.* 45:13; *Eph.* 5:27.

clothed in righteousness, *Rev.* 19:8.

believers continually added to, by the Lord, *Acts* 2:47; 5:14; 11:24.

unity of, *Rom.* 12:5; *1 Cor.* 10:17; 12:12; *Gal.* 3:28; *Eph.* 4:4.

privileges of, *Psa.* 36:8; 87:5.

worship of, to be attended, *Heb.* 10:25. harmonious fellowship of, *Psa.* 133;

*John* 13:34; *Acts* 4:32; *Phil.* 1:4; 2:1; *1 John* 3; 4.

divisions of, to be shunned, *Rom.* 16:17; *1 Cor.* 1:10; 3:3.

- CHURCH**, *cont.*—saints baptized into, by one Spirit, 1 *Cor.* 12:13.  
 ministers commanded to feed, *Acts* 20:28.  
 is edified by the word, *Rom.* 12:6; 1 *Cor.* 14:4, 13; *Eph.* 4:15, 16; *Col.* 3:16.  
 the wicked persecute, *Acts* 8:1-3; 1 *Thes.* 2:14, 15.  
 not to be despised, 1 *Cor.* 11:22.  
 defiling of, will be punished, 1 *Cor.* 3:17.  
 extent of, predicted, *Isa.* 2:2; *Eze.* 17:22-24; *Dan.* 2:34, 35.  
*See* DISCIPLINE.
- CHURLISHNESS**, 1 *Sam.* 25:10.
- CILICIA**, disciples in, *Acts* 15:23, 41.  
 home of Paul, *Acts* 21:39; *Gal.* 1:21.
- CIRCUMCISION**, instituted, *Gen.* 17:10.  
 performed, *Gen.* 21:4; 31:24; *Exod.* 4:25; 12:48.  
 before entering Canaan, *Josh.* 5:2.  
 its signification, *Deut.* 10:16; 30:6; *Rom.* 2:25; 3:30; 4:9; 1 *Cor.* 7:19; *Gal.* 5:6; 6:15; *Phil.* 3:3; *Col.* 2:11; 3:11.  
 abolished, *Acts* 15; *Gal.* 5:2, 6, 11.
- CIRCUMSPECTION**, exhortations to, *Exod.* 23:13; *Eph.* 5:15.  
*See Rom.* 12:17; 2 *Cor.* 8:21; *Phil.* 4:8; 1 *Thes.* 4:12; 1 *Pet.* 2:12; 3:16.
- CITIES**, what to be spared, *Deut.* 20:10.  
 what to be destroyed, *Deut.* 20:16.  
 of refuge, *Num.* 35:6; *Deut.* 19; *Josh.* 20.
- CLAUDIUS LYSIAS** rescues Paul from the Jews, *Acts* 21:31; 22:24; 23:10.  
 sends him with a letter to Felix, *Acts* 23:26.
- CLEAN BEASTS**, etc., *Lev.* 11; *Deut.* 14:4; *Acts* 10:12.
- CLEMENT**, a disciple, *Phil.* 4:3.
- CLEOPAS**, a disciple, his discourse with Christ, *Luke* 24:18.
- CLOTHING**, the first, *Gen.* 3:7, 21.  
 rending, a mark of grief, *Gen.* 37:29, 34; *Num.* 14:6; *Judg.* 11:35; 2 *Sam.* 1:11; 13:31; *Acts* 14:14.  
 laws concerning washing, *Exod.* 19:10; *Lev.* 11:25; *Num.* 19:7, etc.
- CLOUD**, pillar of, Israel guided by, *Exod.* 13:21; 14:19; 40:34; *Num.* 9:17; *Neh.* 9:19; *Psalms* 78:14; 105:39; *Isa.* 4:5; 1 *Cor.* 10:1.  
 appearance of the Lord in a, 2 *Sam.* 22:12; *Rev.* 14:14; on mount Sinai, *Exod.* 24:15; 34:5; at the tabernacle, *Num.* 11:25; 12:5; on the mercy-seat, *Lev.* 16:2; in the temple, 1 *Kings* 8:10; *Eze.* 10:4; out of the north, *Eze.* 1:4; on the mount of transfiguration, *Mat.* 17:5; in the last day, *Luke* 21:27.
- COLLECTION** for the saints, *Acts* 11:29; *Rom.* 15:26; 1 *Cor.* 16:1; 2 *Cor.* 8; 9
- COLOSSIANS**, commended, *Col.* 1.  
 exhorted to constancy, *Col.* 2.  
 and good works, *Col.* 3; 4.
- COMFORTER**, the, promised, *John* 14:26; 15:26; 16:7. *See* HOLY SPIRIT.
- COMMANDMENTS**, the ten:  
 spoken by God, *Exod.* 20:1; *Deut.* 5:4, 22.  
 written by God, *Exod.* 32:16; 34:1, 28; *Deut.* 4:13; 10:4.  
 enumerated, *Exod.* 20:3-17.  
 summed up by Christ, *Mat.* 22:35-40.  
 law of, is spiritual, *Mat.* 5:28; *Rom.* 7:14. *See* LAW OF GOD.  
 fulfilled, not abolished, by Christ, *Mat.* 5:17; 19:17; 22:35; *Mark* 10:17; *Luke* 10:25; 18:18.
- COMMUNION** with God:  
 is communion with the Father, 1 *John* 1:3.  
 is communion with the Son, 1 *Cor.* 1:9; 1 *John* 1:3; *Rev.* 3:20.  
 is communion with the Holy Ghost, 1 *Cor.* 12:13; 2 *Cor.* 13:14; *Phil.* 2:1  
 reconciliation must precede, *Amos* 3:3.  
 holiness essential to, 2 *Cor.* 6:14-16.  
 promised to the obedient, *John* 14:23.
- SAINTS** desire, *Psa.* 42:1; *Phil.* 1:23  
 have, in meditation, *Psa.* 63:5, 6.  
 have, in prayer, *Phil.* 4:6; *Heb.* 4:16.  
 have, in Lord's supper, 1 *Cor.* 10:16.  
 should always enjoy, *Psa.* 16:8; *John* 14:16-18.  
 exemplified, Enoch, *Gen.* 5:24. Noah, *Gen.* 6:9. Abraham, *Gen.* 18:33. Jacob, *Gen.* 32:24-29. Moses, *Exod.* 33:11-23.
- COMMUNION** of saints:  
 according to the prayer of Christ, *John* 17:20, 21.
- IS WITH** God, 1 *John* 1:3.  
 saints in heaven, *Heb.* 12:22-24.  
 each other, *Gal.* 2:9; 1 *John* 1:3, 7.  
 God marks, with his approval, *Mal.* 3:16.  
 Christ is present in, *Mat.* 18:20.  
 in public and social worship, *Psa.* 34:3; 55:14; *Acts* 1:14; *Heb.* 10:25.  
 in the Lord's supper, 1 *Cor.* 10:17.  
 in holy conversation, *Mal.* 3:16.  
 in prayer for each other, 2 *Cor.* 1:11; *Eph.* 6:18.  
 in exhortation, *Col.* 3:16; *Heb.* 10:25.  
 in mutual comfort and edification, 1 *Thes.* 4:18; 5:11.  
 in mutual sympathy and kindness, *Rom.* 12:15; *Eph.* 4:32.  
 delight of, *Psa.* 16:3; 42:4; 133:1-3; *Rom.* 15:32.  
 exhortation to, *Eph.* 4:1-3.  
 opposed to communion with the wicked, 2 *Cor.* 6:14-17; *Eph.* 5:11.  
 exemplified, Jonathan, 1 *Sam.* 23:16. David, *Psa.* 119:63. Daniel, *Dan.* 2:17, 18. Apostles, *Acts* 1:14. The primitive church, *Acts* 2:42; 5:12. Paul, *Acts* 20:36-38.

**COMMUNION** of the Lord's Supper :  
 prefigured, *Exod.* 12:21-23; 1 *Cor.* 5:7, 8.  
 instituted, *Mat.* 26:26; 1 *Cor.* 11-23.  
 object of, *Luke* 22:19; 1 *Cor.* 11:21, 26.  
 is the communion of the body and blood of Christ, 1 *Cor.* 10:16.  
 both bread and wine are necessary to be received in, *Mat.* 26:27; 1 *Cor.* 11:25.  
 self-examination commanded before partaking of, 1 *Cor.* 11:28, 31.  
 newness of heart and life necessary to the worthy partaking of, 1 *Cor.* 5:7, 8.  
 partakers of, should be wholly separate unto God, 1 *Cor.* 10:21.  
 was continually partaken of, by the primitive church, *Acts* 2:42; 2:77.  
**UNWORTHY PARTAKERS** OF, are guilty of the body and blood of Christ, 1 *Cor.* 11:27.  
 discern not the Lord's body, 1 *Cor.* 11:29.  
 are visited with judgments, 1 *Cor.* 11:30.  
**COMPANY**, evil, to be avoided, *Prov.* 2:12; 4:14; 1 *Cor.* 15:33.  
 the ungodly and sinners, *Psa.* 1:1; *Prov.* 1:10.  
 vain persons, *Psa.* 23:4; *Prov.* 12:11.  
 evil teachers, *Prov.* 19:27.  
 fools, *Prov.* 13:20; 14:7.  
 the passionate, *Prov.* 22:21.  
 men given to change, *Prov.* 21:21.  
 thieves and harlots, *Prov.* 29:3, 21.  
 evil-doers, *Exod.* 34:12; *Psa.* 119:115.  
 vicious men, *Rom.* 1:32; 1 *Cor.* 5:9; *Eph.* 5:7.  
**COMPASSION AND SYMPATHY** :  
 Christ set an example of, *Luke* 19:41, 42.  
 exhortation to, *Rom.* 12:15; 1 *Pet.* 3:8.  
**EXERCISE TOWARDS** the afflicted, *Job* 6:14; *Heb.* 13:3.  
 the chastened, *Isa.* 22:4; *Jer.* 9:1.  
 enemies, *Psa.* 35:13.  
 the poor, *Prov.* 19:17.  
 the weak, 2 *Cor.* 11:29; *Gal.* 6:2.  
 saints, 1 *Cor.* 12:25, 26.  
 inseparable from love to God, 1 *John* 3:17.  
**MOTIVES TO** : the compassion of God, *Mat.* 18:27, 33.  
 the sense of our infirmities, *Heb.* 5:2.  
 the wicked made to feel, for saints, *Psa.* 106:46.  
 promise to those who show, *Prov.* 19:17.  
 illustrated, *Luke* 10:33; 15:29.  
 exemplified. Pharaoh's daughter, *Exo.* 2:6. Shobi, etc., 2 *Sam.* 17:27-29. Elijah, 1 *Kings* 17:18, 19. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 1:4. Job's friends, *Job* 2:11. Job, *Job* 30:25. David, *Psa.* 35:13, 14. Jews, *John* 11:19. Paul, 1 *Cor.* 9:22.

**COMPASSION** and sympathy of Christ : necessary to his priestly office, *Heb.* 5:2, with verse 7.  
**MANIFESTED FOR THE** weary and heavy laden, *Mat.* 11:28-30.  
 weak in faith, *Isa.* 40:11; 42:3, with *Mat.* 12:29.  
 tempted, *Heb.* 2:18.  
 afflicted, *Luke* 7:13; *John* 11:33, 35 diseased, *Mat.* 14:14; *Mark* 1:41.  
 poor, *Mat.* 15:32; *Mark* 8:2.  
 perishing sinners, *Mat.* 9:36; *Luke* 19:41.  
 an encouragement to prayer, *Heb.* 4:15.  
 saints should imitate, 1 *Pet.* 3:8.  
 Christ an example of, *Mat.* 11:29; 15:32; 20:34; *Luke* 7:13, etc.; *Heb.* 2:18; 4:15; 5:2.  
 — when not to be shown, *Deut.* 7:16; 13:8; 25:12; *Eze.* 9:5.  
 See **AFFLICTED**.  
**CONCEIT**, (self-) reprov'd, *Prov.* 3:7; 18:11; 26:5; 12:15; 28:11; *Isa.* 5:21; *Rom.* 11:25; 12:16.  
**CONCUPISCENCE** to be mortified, *Col.* 3:5; 1 *Thes.* 4:5; *Rom.* 7:7.  
**CONDEMNATION** :  
 the sentence of God against sin, *Mat.* 25:41.  
 universal, caused by the offence of Adam, *Rom.* 5:12, 16, 18.  
 inseparable consequence of sin, *Prov.* 12:2; *Rom.* 6:23.  
**INCREASED BY** impotence, *Mat.* 11:20-24.  
 unbelief, *John* 3:18, 19.  
 pride, 1 *Tim.* 3:6.  
 oppression, *Jas.* 5:1-5.  
 hypocrisy, *Mat.* 23:14.  
 conscience testifies to the justice of, *Job* 9:20; *Rom.* 2:1; *Tit.* 3:11.  
 the law testifies to the justice of, *Rom.* 3:19.  
 according to men's deserts, *Mat.* 12:37; 2 *Cor.* 11:15.  
 saints are delivered from, by Christ, *John* 3:18; 5:24; *Rom.* 8:1, 33, 34.  
 of the wicked, an example, 2 *Pet.* 2:6; *Jude* 7.  
 chastisements are designed to rescue us from, 1 *Cor.* 11:32.  
 apostates ordained unto, *Jude* 4.  
 unbelievers remain under, *John* 3:18, 36.  
 the law is the ministration of, 2 *Cor.* 3:9.  
 final, *Mat.* 25:46; *John* 3:18; 2 *Pet.* 2:6; *Jude* 4; *Rev.* 20:15.  
**CONDESCENSION**, commanded, *Luke* 14:13; *John* 13:14; *Rom.* 12:16.  
 — of Christ :  
 in eating with publicans and sinners, *Mat.* 9:11.  
 in blessing little children, *Mat.* 19:14.  
 in coming to minister and be a ransom for many, *Mat.* 20:27; *Luke* 22:27.



**CONDESCENSION** of Christ, *cont.*—in washing the apostles' feet, *Jno.* 13:14. in becoming obedient unto death, *Phil.* 2:6. taking human nature upon him, *Heb.* 2:16. calling men brethren, *Heb.* 2:11. calling men his friends, *John* 15:5.

**CONDUCT**, Christian: believing God, *Mark* 11:22; *John* 14:1. fearing God, *Ecc.* 12:13; *1 Pet.* 2:17. loving God, *Deut.* 6:5; *Mat.* 22:37. following God, *Eph.* 5:1; *1 Pet.* 1:15, 16. obeying God, *Ecc.* 12:13; *Luke* 1:6. rejoicing in God, *Psa.* 33:1; *Hab.* 3:18. believing in Christ, *John* 6:29; *Gal.* 2:20. loving Christ, *John* 21:15; *Eph.* 6:21. following the example of Christ, *John* 13:15; *1 Pet.* 2:21-21. obeying Christ, *John* 14:21; 15:14.

**LIVING** to Christ, *Rom.* 14:8; *2 Cor.* 5:15. godly in Christ Jesus, *2 Tim.* 3:12. unto righteousness, *Rom.* 6:18; *1 Pet.* 2:24. soberly, righteously, and godly, *Tit.* 2:12.

**WALKING** worthy of God, *1 Thes.* 2:12. worthy of the Lord, *Col.* 1:10. in the Spirit, *Gal.* 5:25. after the Spirit, *Rom.* 8:1. in newness of life, *Rom.* 6:4. worthy of our vocation, *Eph.* 4:1. as children of light, *Eph.* 5:8. rejoicing in Christ, *Phil.* 3:1; 4:4. loving one another, *John* 15:12; *Rom.* 12:10; *1 Cor.* 13:3; *Eph.* 5:2; *Heb.* 13:1. striving for the faith, *Phil.* 1:27; *Jude* 3. putting away all sin, *1 Cor.* 5:7; *Heb.* 12:1. abstaining from all appearance of evil, *1 Thes.* 5:22. perfecting holiness, *Mat.* 5:48; *2 Cor.* 7:1; *2 Tim.* 3:17. hating defilement, *Jude* 23. following after that which is good, *Phil.* 4:8; *1 Thes.* 5:15; *1 Tim.* 6:11. overcoming the world, *1 John* 5:4, 5. adorning the gospel, *Phil.* 1:27; *Tit.* 2:10. showing a good example, *1 Tim.* 4:12; *1 Pet.* 2:12. abounding in the work of the Lord, *1 Cor.* 15:58; *2 Cor.* 8:7; *1 Thes.* 4:1. shunning the wicked, *Psa.* 1:1; *2 Thes.* 3:6. controlling the body, *1 Cor.* 9:27; *Col.* 3:5. subduing the temper, *Eph.* 4:23; *Jas.* 1:19. submitting to injuries, *Mat.* 5:39-41; *1 Cor.* 6:7. forgiving injuries, *Mat.* 6:14; *Rom.* 12:20.

**CONDUCT**, Christian, *cont.*—living peaceably with all, *Rom.* 12:18; *Heb.* 12:14. visiting the afflicted, *Mat.* 25:36; *Jas.* 1:27. doing as we would be done by, *Mat.* 7:12; *Luke* 6:31. sympathizing with others, *Rom.* 12:15; *1 Thes.* 5:14. honoring others, *Psa.* 15:4; *Rom.* 12:10. fulfilling domestic duties, *Eph.* 6:1-8; *1 Pet.* 3:1-7. submitting to authorities, *Rom.* 13:1-7. being liberal to others, *Acts* 20:35; *Rom.* 12:13. being contented, *Phil.* 4:11; *Heb.* 13:5. blessedness of maintaining, *Psa.* 1:1-3; 19:9-11; 59:23; *Mat.* 5:3-12; *John* 15:10.

**CONFESSING** Christ: influences of the Holy Spirit necessary to, *1 Cor.* 12:3; *1 John* 4:2. a test of being saints, *1 John* 2:23. 4:2, 3. an evidence of union with God, *1 John* 4:15. necessary to salvation, *Rom.* 10:9, 10. insures his confessing us, *Mat.* 10:22. the fear of man prevents, *John* 7:12; 12:42, 43. persecution should not prevent us from, *Mark* 8:35; *2 Tim.* 2:12. must be connected with faith, *Rom.* 10:9. consequences of not, *Mat.* 10:33. exemplified. Nathanael, *John* 1:49. Peter, *John* 6:68, 69; *Acts* 2:22-36. Man born blind, *John* 9:25, 33. Martha, *John* 11:27. Peter and John, *Acts* 4:7-12. Apostles, *Acts* 5:20-32, 42. Stephen, *Acts* 7:52, 59. Paul, *Acts* 9:29. Timothy, *1 Tim.* 6:12. John, *Rev.* 1:9. Church in Pergamos, *Rev.* 2:13. Martyrs, *Rev.* 20:4.

**CONFESSION** of sin: God requires, *Lev.* 5:5; *Hos.* 5:15. God regards, *Job.* 33:27, 28; *Dan.* 9:20, etc. exhortations to, *Josh.* 7:19; *Jer.* 3:13. promises to, *Lev.* 23:40-42; *Prov.* 28:13.

**SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED WITH** submission to punishment, *Lev.* 25:41; *Neh.* 9:33. prayer for forgiveness, *2 Sam.* 21:10; *Psa.* 25:11; 51:1; *Jer.* 14:7-9, 21. self-abasement, *Isa.* 61:5, 6; *Jer.* 3:25. godly sorrow, *Psa.* 38:18; *Lam.* 1:20. forsaking sin, *Prov.* 23:13. restitution, *Num.* 5:6, 7. should be full and unreserved, *Psa.* 32:5; 51:3; 106:6. judgments lead to, *Hos.* 5:14, 15. followed by pardon, *Psa.* 32:5; *1 John* 1:9. illustrated, *Luke* 15:21; 18:13.

- CONFESSION** of sin, *cont.*—exemplified. Aaron, *Num.* 12:11. Israelites, *Num.* 21:6, 7; 1 *Sam.* 7:6; 12:19. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 15:24. David, 2 *Sam.* 24:16. Ezra, *Ezra* 9:6. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 1:6, 7. Levites, *Neh.* 9:4, 33, 34. Job, *Job* 7:29. Daniel, *Dan.* 9:4. Peter, *Luke* 5:8. Thief, *Luke* 23:41.
- CONFIDENCE**, through faith, *Prov.* 3:26; 14:26; *Eph.* 3:12; *Heb.* 10:35; 1 *John* 2:28; 3:21; 5:14.
- CONGREGATION**, (of Israel,) all to keep the passover, *Exod.* 12, etc. sin-offering for, *Lev.* 4:13; 16:17. to stone offenders, *Lev.* 24:14; *Num.* 14:10; 15:35. who not to enter, *Deut.* 23:1. to be kept holy, *Deut.* 23:9.
- CONIES** described, *Psa.* 104:18; *Prov.* 30:26. unclean animals, *Lev.* 11:5; *Deut.* 14:7.
- CONSCIENCE**: witnesses in all men, *Prov.* 20:27; *Lu.* 12:57; *John* 8:9; *Rom.* 2:15. accuses of sin, *Gen.* 42:21; 1 *Sam.* 24:5; *Mat.* 27:3; *Luke* 9:7. we should have the approval of, *Job* 27:6; *Acts* 24:16; *Rom.* 9:1; 14:22. the blood of Christ alone can purify, *Heb.* 9:14; 10:2-10, 22. keep the faith in purity of, 1 *Tim.* 1:19; 3:9. of saints, pure and good, *Heb.* 13:18; 1 *Pet.* 3:16, 21. submit to authority for, *Rom.* 13:5. suffer patiently for, 1 *Pet.* 2:19. testimony of, a source of joy, 2 *Cor.* 1:12; 1 *John* 3:21. of others, not to be offended, *Rom.* 14:21; 1 *Cor.* 10:2-2. ministers should commend themselves to that of their people, 2 *Cor.* 4:2; 5:11. of the wicked, seared, *Jer.* 6:15; 1 *Tim.* 4:2. defiled, *Heb.* 9:14; *Tit.* 1:15. without spiritual illumination, a false guide, *Acts* 23:1, with *Acts* 26:9; *Rom.* 10:2. will not always sleep, *Gen.* 42:21; *Exod.* 9:27. silences sinners, *Mat.* 22:11; *Rom.* 3:19.
- CONSECRATION** of Aaron, etc., *Exod.* 29; *Lev.* 8. of the Levites, *Num.* 8:5. See *Heb.* 7:8; 10:29.
- CONSIDERATION**, exhortations to, *Deut.* 4:39; 32:29; *Prov.* 15:23; *Ecl.* 5:2; 1 *Tim.* 4:15; 2 *Tim.* 2:7; *Heb.* 7:4; 10:24. of our ways, *Hag.* 1:5. of our latter end, *Job* 23:15. of the works of God, *Job* 37:14; *Ps.* 8:3; *Prov.* 6:6; *Ecl.* 7:13; *Mat.* 6:23.
- CONSIDERATION**, *cont.*—of the ways of God, *Psa.* 50:22; *Ecl.* 4:1. of Christ, *Heb.* 3:1; 12:3.
- CONSOLATION**. See AFFLICTION.
- CONSPIRACY**. See KORAH, ABSALOM, BIGTHAN, etc. against Christ, *Mat.* 23:3; *Mark* 14:1; *Luke* 22:1; *John* 11:55; 13:18. against Paul, *Acts* 23:12.
- CONTEMPT**: sin of, *Job* 31:13, 14; *Prov.* 14:21. folly of, *Prov.* 11:12. a characteristic of the wicked, *Prov.* 18:3; 2 *Tim.* 3:3.
- FORBIDDEN TOWARDS** parents, *Prov.* 23:22. Christ's little ones, *Mat.* 18:10. weak brethren, *Rom.* 14:3. young ministers, 1 *Cor.* 16:11. believing masters, 1 *Tim.* 6:2. the poor, *Jas.* 2:1-3. self-righteousness prompts to, *Isa.* 65:5; *Luke* 18:9, 11. pride and prosperity prompt to, *Psa.* 123:4. ministers should give no occasion for, 1 *Tim.* 4:12. of ministers, is a despising of God, *Luke* 10:16; 1 *Thes.* 4:8.
- TOWARDS THE CHURCH** often turned into respect, *Isa.* 60:14. often punished, *Eze.* 28:26. to be met with patience, 1 *Sam.* 10:27. causes saints to cry unto God, *Neh.* 4:4; *Psa.* 123:3.
- THE WICKED EXHIBIT TOWARDS** Christ, *Psa.* 22:6; *Isa.* 53:3; *Mat.* 27:29. saints, *Psa.* 119:141; 1 *Cor.* 4:10. authorities, 2 *Pet.* 2:10; *Jude* 8. parents, *Prov.* 15:5, 20. the afflicted, *Job* 19:18. the poor, *Psa.* 14:6; *Ecl.* 9:16. saints sometimes guilty of, *Jas.* 2:6. exemplified. Hagar, *Gen.* 16:4. Children of Belial, 1 *Sam.* 10:27. Nabal, 1 *Sam.* 25:10, 11. Michal, 2 *Sam.* 6:16. Sanballat, etc., *Neh.* 2:19; 4:2, 3. False teachers, 2 *Cor.* 10:10.
- CONTENTMENT**: with godliness is great gain, *Psa.* 37:16; 1 *Tim.* 6:6.
- SAINTS SHOULD EXHIBIT**, in their respective callings, 1 *Cor.* 7:20. with appointed wages, *Luke* 3:14. with what things they have, *Heb.* 13:5. with food and raiment, 1 *Tim.* 6:8. God's promises should lead to, *Heb.* 13:5. the wicked want, *Isa.* 5:8. exemplified. Barzillai, 2 *Sam.* 19:33-37. Shunammite, 2 *Kings* 4:13. David, *Psa.* 16:6. Agur, *Prov.* 30:8, 9. Paul, *Phil.* 4:11, 12.
- CONTRITE HEART** not despised by God, *Psa.* 34:18; 51:17; *Is.* 57:15; 66:2

**CONTROVERSIES**, difficult, how to be decided, *Deut.* 17:8; 19:16; 21:5.

**CONVERSATION**. See TONGUE.

**CONVERSION**:

by God, 1 *Kings* 18:37; *John* 6:44; *Acts* 21:19.

by Christ, *Acts* 3:23; *Rom.* 15:18.

by power of the Holy Ghost, *Prov.* 1:23.

is of grace, *Acts* 11:21, with verse 23.

follows repentance, *Acts* 3:19; 23:21.

is the result of faith, *Acts* 11:21.

**THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY OF THE**  
Scriptures, *Psa.* 19:7.

ministers, *Acts* 23:18; 1 *Thes.* 1:9.

self-examination, *Psa.* 119:59; *Lam.* 3:40.

affliction, *Psa.* 78:34.

**OF SINNERS, A CAUSE OF JOY** to God,  
*Eze.* 18:23; *Luke* 15:32.

to saints, *Acts* 15:3; *Gal.* 1:23, 24.

is necessary, *Mat.* 18:3.

commanded, *Job* 36:10.

exhortations to, *Prov.* 1:23; *Isa.* 31:6;

55:7; *Jer.* 3:7; *Eze.* 33:11.

promises connected with, *Neh.* 1:9;

*Isa.* 1:27; *Jer.* 3:14; *Eze.* 18:27.

pray for, *Psa.* 80:7; 85:4; *Jer.* 31:18;  
*Lam.* 5:21.

is accompanied by confession of sin,  
and prayer, 1 *Kings* 8:35.

danger of neglecting, *Psa.* 7:12; *Jer.*  
44:5, 11; *Eze.* 3:19.

duty of leading sinners to, *Psa.* 51:13.

encouragement for leading sinners to,  
*Dan.* 12:3; *Jas.* 5:19, 20.

of Gentiles, predicted, *Isa.* 2:2; 11:10;  
60:5; 66:12.

of Israel, predicted, *Eze.* 36:25-27.

of Paul, *Acts* 9; 22; 26.

**CONVICTION** of sin, produced by the  
Holy Spirit, *John* 16:7.

through seeing God aright, *Job* 40:3;  
42:5, 6; *Isa.* 6:5.

through divine teaching, 1 *Sam.* 13.

through reflection, *Luke* 15:17.

in danger, *Jonah* 3:4-6; *Acts* 16:29.

under chastisement, *Jer.* 31:18; *Dan.*  
9:4.

by the truth, *Acts* 2:37; 1 *Cor.* 14:24.

by the law, *Rom.* 7:9; *Jas.* 2:9.

leads to confession, *Ezra* 9:6; *Isa.* 64:6.

leads to repentance, *Jer.* 31:19.

**COPY** of the law to be written by the  
king, *Deut.* 17:18.

**CORINTH**, Paul and Apollos preach  
there, *Acts* 18; 19:1; 1 *Cor.* 1:12;  
3:4, etc.

**CORINTHIANS**, their divisions, etc.,  
censured, 1 *Cor.* 1, etc.; 5; 11:18;  
2 *Cor.* 3; 11-13.

instructed concerning spiritual gifts, 1  
*Cor.* 14.

and the resurrection, 1 *Cor.* 15.

their false teachers exposed, 2 *Cor.* 11.

exhorted to charity, etc., 1 *Cor.* 13;  
14:1; 2 *Cor.* 8; 9.

**CORNELIUS'** prayer answered, *Acts*  
10:3.

sends for Peter, *Acts* 10:9.

baptized, *Acts* 10:48.

**COUNCIL** of the Jews conspire against  
Christ, *Mat.* 26:3, 59; *Mark* 15:1;  
*Acts* 4:28.

the apostles' defence before, *Acts* 4,  
5:29.

Paul's answer to, *Acts* 23.

**COUNSEL**, advantage of good, *Prov*  
11:14; 12:15; 13:10; 15:22; 20:18;  
24:6; 27:9.

OF GOD, asked by Israel, *Judg.* 20:28

by Saul, 1 *Sam.* 14:37.

by David, 1 *Sam.* 23:2, 10; 30:8; 1  
*Chr.* 14. See *Psa.* 16:7; 33:11;

73:24; *Prov.* 8:14; *Isa.* 40:13;  
*Ecc.* 8:2; *Rev.* 3:18.

danger of rejecting, 2 *Chr.* 25:16;  
*Prov.* 1:25; *Luke* 7:30; *Isa.* 30:1;

*Jer.* 23:22.

of the wicked condemned, *Job* 5:13;  
10:3; 21:16; *Psa.* 1:1; 5:10; 33:10;

64:2; 81:12; 106:43; *Isa.* 7:5; *Hos.*  
11:6; *Mic.* 6:16; 7:3.

**COUNSELS** and purposes of God:

are great, *Jer.* 32:19.

are wonderful, *Isa.* 28:29.

are universal, *Isa.* 14:26; *Eph.* 1:11.

are immutable, *Psa.* 33:11; *Prov.*  
19:21; *Jer.* 4:28; *Rom.* 9:11; *Heb.*  
6:17.

are sovereign, *Isa.* 40:13, 14; *Dan*  
4:35.

are perfect, *Deut.* 32:4; *Ecc.* 3:14.

are eternal, *Eph.* 3:11.

are faithfulness and truth, *Isa.* 25:1.

none can disannul, *Isa.* 14:27.

shall be performed, *Isa.* 14:24; 46:11.

the sufferings and death of Christ were  
according to, *Acts* 2:23; 4:2; 13:29.

men's sins in connection with, 1 *Pet.*  
2:8; *Jude* 4; *Rev.* 17:17.

include means and ends, *Acts* 18:9;  
27:22-31; 2 *Thes.* 2:13; 1 *Pet.* 1:2.

saints called, and saved according to,  
*Rom.* 8:28; 2 *Tim.* 1:9.

the union of all saints in Christ, is ac-  
cording to, *Eph.* 1:9, 10.

the works of God according to, *Eph.*  
1:11.

should be declared by ministers, *Acts*  
20:27.

attend to, *Jer.* 49:20; 50:45.

secret, not to be searched into, *Deut.*  
29:29; *Mat.* 24:36; *Acts* 1:7.

**THE WICKED** understand not, *Mic.* 4:12.

despise, *Isa.* 5:19.

reject, *Luke* 7:30.

**COURAGE**, exhortations to, *Num.* 13:20;  
*Deut.* 31:6; *Josh.* 1:6; 10:25; 2

*Sam.* 10:12; 2 *Chr.* 19:11; *Psa.*  
27:14; 31:24; *Ezra* 10:4; *Isa.* 41:6;

1 *Cor.* 16:13; *Eph.* 6:10.

See **BOLDNESS, CONFIDENCE,**

COURSES, of the Levites, established by David, 1 *Chr.* 23; 24.  
of the singers, 1 *Chr.* 25; 26.  
of the captains, 1 *Chr.* 27.  
COURT of the Tabernacle described, *Exod.* 27:9; 38:9.  
COURTESY, exhortation to, *Col.* 4:6; 1 *Pet.* 3:8; *Jas.* 3:17.  
examples of, *Acts* 27:3; 28:7.  
COVENANT OF GOD:  
with Noah, *Gen.* 6:18; 9:8.  
with Abraham, *Gen.* 15:7; 17:2; (*Luke* 1:72; *Acts* 3:25; *Gal.* 3:16.)  
with Isaac, *Gen.* 17:19; 26:3.  
with Jacob, *Gen.* 28:13; (*Exod.* 2:24; 6:4; 1 *Chr.* 16:16.)  
with the Israelites, *Exod.* 6:4; 19:4; 24; 34:27; *Lev.* 26; *Deut.* 5:2; 9:9; 26:16; 29; *Judg.* 2:1; *Jer.* 11; 31:33; *Acts* 3:25.  
with Phinehas, *Num.* 25:13.  
with David, 2 *Sam.* 23:5; *Psa.* 89:3. See *Psa.* 25:14.  
COVENANT, the New:  
Christ the substance of, *Isa.* 42:6; 49:8.  
Christ the Mediator of, *Heb.* 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.  
Christ the Messenger of, *Mal.* 3:1.  
MADE WITH ABRAHAM, *Gen.* 15:7-18; 17:2-14; *Luke* 1:72-75; *Acts* 3:25; *Gal.* 3:16.  
Isaac, *Gen.* 17:19, 21; 26:3, 4.  
Jacob, *Gen.* 28:13, 14, with 1 *Chr.* 16:16, 17.  
Israel, *Exod.* 6:4; *Acts* 3:25.  
David, 2 *Sam.* 23:5; *Psa.* 89:3, 4.  
renewed under the gospel, *Jer.* 31:31-33; *Rom.* 11:27; *Heb.* 8:8-10, 13.  
fulfilled in Christ, *Luke* 1:68-79.  
confirmed in Christ, *Gal.* 3:17.  
ratified by the blood of Christ, *Heb.* 9:11-14, 16, 23.  
is a covenant of peace, *Isa.* 54:9, 10; *Eze.* 34:25; 37:26.  
is unalterable, *Psa.* 89:34; *Isa.* 54:10; 59:21; *Gal.* 3:17.  
is everlasting, *Psa.* 111:9; *Isa.* 55:3; 61:8; *Eze.* 16:60-63; *Heb.* 13:20.  
all saints interested in, *Psa.* 25:14; 89:29-37; *Heb.* 8:10.  
the wicked have no interest in, *Eph.* 2:12.  
blessings connected with, *Isa.* 56:4-7; *Heb.* 8:10-12.  
God is faithful to, *Deut.* 7:9; 1 *Kings* 8:23; *Neh.* 1:5; *Dan.* 9:4.  
God is ever mindful of, *Psa.* 105:8; 111:5; *Luke* 1:72.  
be mindful of, 1 *Chr.* 16:15.  
caution against forgetting, *Deut.* 4:23.  
plead, in prayer, *Psa.* 71:20; *Jer.* 14:21.  
punishment for despising, *Heb.* 10:29, 30.  
— signs of: salt, *Lev.* 2:13; *Num.* 18:19; 2 *Chr.* 13:5. The Sabbath, *Exod.* 31:12.

COVENANT, cont.—book of the. *Exod.* 24:7; 2 *Kings* 23:2; *Heb.* 9:19.  
between Abraham and Abimelech, *Gen.* 21:27.  
Joshua and the Israelites, *Josh.* 21:25.  
David and Jonathan, 1 *Sam.* 18:3; 20:16; 23:18.  
COVETOUSNESS:  
comes from the heart, *Mark* 7:22, 23.  
engrosses the heart, *Eze.* 33:31; 2 *Pet.* 2:14.  
is idolatry, *Eph.* 5:5; *Col.* 3:5.  
is the root of all evil, 1 *Tim.* 6:10.  
is never satisfied, *Ecl.* 5:10; *Hab.* 2:5.  
is vanity, *Psa.* 39:6; *Ecl.* 4:8.  
IS INCONSISTENT in saints, *Eph.* 5:3; *Heb.* 13:5.  
specially in ministers, 1 *Tim.* 3:3.  
LEADS TO INJUSTICE and oppression, *Prov.* 28:20; *Mic.* 2:2.  
foolish and hurtful lusts, 1 *Tim.* 6:9.  
departure from the faith, 1 *Tim.* 6:10  
lying, 2 *Kings* 5:22-25.  
murder, *Prov.* 1:18, 19; *Eze.* 22:12.  
theft, *Josh.* 7:21.  
poverty, *Prov.* 28:22.  
misery, 1 *Tim.* 6:10.  
domestic affliction, *Prov.* 15:27.  
abhorred by God, *Psa.* 10:3.  
forbidden, *Exod.* 20:17.  
exceedingly prevalent, *Jer.* 6:13; 22:17; *Phil.* 2:21.  
characteristic of the wicked, *Rom.* 1:29.  
a characteristic of the slothful, *Prov.* 21:26  
commended by the wicked alone, *Psa.* 10:3.  
hated by saints, *Exod.* 18:21; *Acts* 20:33.  
to be mortified by saints, *Col.* 3:5.  
woe denounced against, *Isa.* 5:8; *Hab.* 2:9.  
punishment of, *Job* 20:15; *Isa.* 57:17; *Jer.* 22:17-19; *Mic.* 2:2, 3.  
excludes from heaven, 1 *Cor.* 6:10; *Eph.* 5:5; *Jude* 11.  
beware of, *Luke* 12:15; *Heb.* 12:5.  
avoid those guilty of, 1 *Cor.* 5:11.  
pray against, *Psa.* 119:36.  
reward of those who hate, *Prov.* 28:16.  
shall abound in the last days, 2 *Tim.* 3:2; 2 *Pet.* 2:1-3.  
exemplified. Laban, *Genesis* 31:41.  
Achan, *Josh.* 7:21. Eli's sons, 1 *Sam.* 2:12-14. Samuel's sons, 1 *Sam.* 8:3. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 15:9, 19. Ahab, 1 *Kings* 21:2, etc. Gehazi, 2 *Kings* 5:20-24. Nobles of the Jews, *Neh.* 5:7; *Isa.* 1:23. Jewish Priests, *Isa.* 56:11; *Jer.* 6:13. Babylon, *Jer.* 51:13. Young man, *Mat.* 19:22. Judas, *Mat.* 26:14, 15; *John* 12:6. Pharisees, *Luke* 16:14. Apianias, etc., *Acts* 5:1-10. Demetrius, *Acts* 19:27. Felix, *Acts* 24:26. Baalam, 2 *Pet.* 2:15. with *Jude* 11.

COZBI slain by Phinehas, *Num.* 25:15.  
**CREATION** described, *Gen.* 1: 2.  
 God the author of, *Neh.* 9:6; *Psa.* 33:6;  
*Isa.* 42:5; *Heb.* 3:1.  
 Christ the author of, *John* 1:3; *Eph.*  
 3:9; *Col.* 1:16.  
 the Spirit an agent in, *Gen.* 1:2; *Job*  
 26:13; 33:4; *Psa.* 104:30.  
 for the pleasure of God, *Rev.* 4:11.  
 angels rejoiced at, *Job* 38:4, 7.  
 displays God's wisdom, *Psa.* 19:1;  
 104:24; *Prov.* 3:19; *Jer.* 10:12.  
 displays his power and Godhead, *Rom.*  
 1:20.  
 groans under the curse, *Rom.* 8:22.  
 —, the new, *Rev.* 22.  
**CREATURE**, a new, *2 Cor.* 5:17; *Gal.*  
 6:15; *Eph.* 2:10; 4:24. *See Rom.*  
 8:19.  
**CREATURES**, living, the vision of the,  
*Eze.* 1:5. *See Rev.* 5:6; 19:4.  
**CREDITOR**, parable of the, *Luke* 7:41.  
 of two creditors, *Mat.* 18:23.  
**CRETE** visited by Paul, *Acts* 27:7; *Tit.*  
 1:5.  
**CRETIANS**, their character, *Tit.* 1:12.  
**CRIPPLE** healed at Lystra, *Acts* 14:8.  
**CRISPUS** baptized by Paul, *Acts* 18:8;  
*1 Cor.* 1:14.  
**CROSS**, Christ dies upon the, *Mat.* 27:32,  
 etc.; *Eph.* 2:16; *Phil.* 2:8; *Col.*  
 1:20; 2:14; *Heb.* 12:2.  
 the preaching of the, *1 Cor.* 1:17; *Gal.*  
 6:12.  
 implying self-denial, *Mat.* 10:38;  
 16:24; *Gal.* 5:11; 6:12.  
**CROWN** of the high-priest, *Exod.* 29:6;  
 39:30; *Lev.* 8:9.  
 of thorns, *John* 19:5.  
 of righteousness, *2 Tim.* 4:8.  
 of life, *Jas.* 1:12; *Rev.* 2:10.  
 of glory, *1 Pet.* 5:4.  
 incorruptible, *1 Cor.* 9:25.  
*See Rev.* 4:4; 9:7; 12:3; 13:1; 19:12.  
**CRUELTY** condemned, *Gen.* 49:5; *Exo.*  
 23:5; *Psa.* 5:6; 27:12; 55:23; *Prov.*  
 11:17; 12:10; *Eze.* 18:18.  
 of Simeon and Levi, *Gen.* 34:25.  
 of Pharaoh, *Exod.* 1:8.  
 of Adoni-bezek, *Judg.* 1:7.  
 of Herod, *Mat.* 2:16, etc.  
*See Judg.* 9:5; *2 Kin.* 3:27; 10:15, 16.  
**CURES**, miraculous:  
 plague stayed, *Num.* 16:50.  
 leprosy cleansed, *2 Kings* 5:14.  
 palsy cured, *1 Kings* 13:6.  
 poison neutralized, *2 Kings* 4:39; *Acts*  
 28:3.  
 blindness removed, *2 Kings* 6:20; *Acts*  
 9:17; 22:13.  
 fever cured, *Acts* 28:8.  
 lameness removed, *Acts* 3:6; 9:34;  
 14:8.  
*See MIRACLES OF CHRIST.*  
**CURSE** upon the earth in consequence  
 of the fall, *Gen.* 3:17.

**CURSE**, *cont.*—upon Cain, *Gen.* 4:11.  
 upon the breakers of the law, *Lev.*  
 26:14; *Deut.* 11:26; 27:13; 28:15;  
 29:19; *Josh.* 8:34; *Prov.* 3:33; *Mal.*  
 2:2.  
 Christ redeems from, *Deut.* 21:23; *2*  
*Cor.* 5:21; *Gal.* 3:10, 13; *Rev.* 22:3.  
**CURSES** uttered by Noah, *Gen.* 9:25.  
 by Jotham, *Judg.* 9:20, 57.  
 by Job, *Job* 3:1.  
 by Jeremiah, *Jer.* 20:14.  
**CURSED**, who are so called:  
 the adulterous woman, *Num.* 5:21.  
 divers classes of sinners, *Deut.* 27:15.  
 covetous, *Prov.* 11:26.  
 hypocrites, *Prov.* 27:14.  
 disobedient, *Jer.* 11:3.  
 trusters in man, *Jer.* 17:5.  
 persecutors, *Lam.* 3:65.  
 thief, false swearers, *Zech.* 5:3.  
 deceivers, *Mal.* 1:14.  
 wicked at the judgment, *Mat.* 25:41;  
*Psa.* 37:22.  
**CURSING** forbidden, *Exod.* 21:17; *Lev.*  
 24:15; *Prov.* 30:11; *Psa.* 109:17;  
*Mat.* 5:44; *Rom.* 12:14; *Jas.* 3:10.  
**CUSHI** announces Absalom's death, *2*  
*Sam.* 18:21.  
**CURTAINS** of the tabernacle described,  
*Exod.* 26; 36.  
**CUSTOM**, evil, the power of, *Jer.* 13:23.  
**CUTTING** the flesh, forbidden, *Lev.*  
 19:28; *Deut.* 14:1.  
 case of, *1 Kings* 18:28.  
**CYPRUS**, disciples there, *Acts* 11:19.  
 Paul and Barnabas preach there, *Acts*  
 13:4; 21:3.  
**CYRENE**, disciples of, *Acts* 2:10; 11:20;  
 13:1.  
**CYRUS**, king of Persia, prophecies con-  
 cerning, *Isa.* 44:28; 45:1. *See Dan.*  
 6:28; 10:1.  
 his proclamation for rebuilding the tem-  
 ple, *2 Chr.* 36:22; *Ezra* 1.  
**CYMBALS** used in worship, *2 Sam.*  
 6:5; *1 Chr.* 15:16; 16:5; *Psa.* 150:5;  
*1 Cor.* 13:1.

## D.

**DAM**, when the young to be separated  
 from, *Exod.* 22:30; *Lev.* 22:27.  
**DAMASCUS** garrisoned by David, *2*  
*Sam.* 8:6; *1 Chr.* 18:6.  
 Rezon reigns there, *1 Kings* 11:24.  
 Elisha's prophecy there, *2 Kings* 8:7.  
 reconquered, *2 Kings* 14:28; 16:9.  
 an altar there, *2 Kings* 16:10.  
 Paul's journey to, *Acts* 9; 22:6; 25:12.  
 prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 7:8; 8:4;  
 17:1; *Jer.* 49:23; *Eze.* 27:18; *Amos*  
 1:3.  
**DAN**, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 30:6.  
 his descendants, *Gen.* 46:23.  
 numbered, *Num.* 1:38; 26:42.  
 their inheritance, *Josh.* 19:40.  
 blessed by Jacob, *Gen.* 49:16.

- EAN.** *cont.*—blessed by Moses, *Deut.* 33:22.  
they take Laish, etc., *Judg.* 18.
- DANCING**, as a mark of rejoicing, *Exod.* 15:20; 32:19; *Judg.* 11:31; 1 *Sam.* 21:11; 2 *Sam.* 6:14; *Ecl.* 3:4. See *Psa.* 149:3; 150:4.  
of Herodias's daughter pleases Herod, *Mat.* 14:6, etc.; *Mark* 6:22.
- DANIEL**, captive in Babylon, *Dan.* 1. his obedience to the law, *Dan.* 1:8. interprets Nebuchadnezzar's dreams, *Dan.* 2; 4  
and the handwriting on the wall, *Dan.* 5:17.  
promoted by Darius, *Dan.* 6.  
disregards the idolatrous decree, *Dan.* 6:10.  
preserved from the lions, *Dan.* 6:21.  
his visions, *Dan.* 7-12.  
his prayer, *Dan.* 9:3.  
is encouraged, and receives the promise of return from captivity, *Dan.* 9:20; 10:10; 12:13.  
his name remarkably mentioned, *Eze.* 11:14, 20; 25:3.
- DARIUS**, the Mede, takes Babylon, *Dan.* 5:31.  
his rash decree, *Dan.* 6:4.  
his grief for Daniel, *Dan.* 6:14.  
his decree after his deliverance, *Dan.* 6:25  
— Hystaspes? his decree concerning the rebuilding of the temple, *Ezra* 6.
- DARKNESS** appointed, *Gen.* 1:2, 5; *Isa.* 45:7.  
instances of supernatural, *Gen.* 15:12; *Exod.* 10:21; 14:20; *Josh.* 24:7; *Rev.* 8:12; 9:2; 16:10.  
at the crucifixion, *Luke* 23:41.  
figurative of punishment, *Mat.* 8:12; 22:13; 2 *Pet.* 2:4, 17; *Jude* 6.
- OF THE MIND**:  
ignorance, *Job* 37:19; *Isa.* 9:2; *John* 3:19.  
sorrow, *Isa.* 8:22; 42:7; *Joel* 2:2.  
sin, *Prov.* 2:13; *John* 1:5; *Rom.* 13:12; 1 *Cor.* 4:5; 2 *Cor.* 6:14, 1 *John* 2:9.  
Christ saves from, *John* 8:12; 12:35; 1 *Pet.* 2:9; 1 *John* 1:5.  
works of, *Job* 24:14; *Prov.* 7:6; *Isa.* 29:15; *Eze.* 8:12; *Eph.* 5:11.  
powers of, *Luke* 22:53; *Eph.* 5:11; 6:12; *Col.* 1:13. See **LIGHT**.
- DATHAN.** See **KORAH**.
- DAUGHTERS**, their inheritance determined, *Num* 27:6; 36.
- DAVID**, son of Jesse, his genealogy, *Ruth* 4:22; 1 *Chr.* 2; *Mat.* 1  
anointed by Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 16; 1 *Chr.* 11:3  
plays before Saul, 1 *Sam.* 16:19.  
his zeal and faith, 1 *Sam.* 17:26, 31  
kills Goliath, 1 *Sam.* 17:49.
- DAVID**, *cont.*—at first honored by Saul, 1 *Sam.* 18.  
afterwards persecuted by him, 1 *Sam.* 18:8, 25; 19; 20, etc.  
loved by Jonathan, 1 *Sam.* 18:1; 19:2; 20; 23:16; and by Michal, 1 *Sam.* 18:28; 19:11.  
again overcomes the Philistines, 1 *Sam.* 18:27; 19:8.  
flees to Naioth, 1 *Sam.* 19:18.  
eats of the hallowed bread, 1 *Sam.* 21; *Psa.* 52; *Mat.* 12:4.  
flees to Gath, and feigns madness, 1 *Sam.* 21:10; *Psa.* 34; 56.  
dwells in the cave of Adullam, 1 *Sam.* 22; *Psa.* 63; 142.  
escapes Saul's pursuit, 1 *Sam.* 23, etc., *Psa.* 57; 59.  
twice spares Saul's life, 1 *Sam.* 21:4, 26:5.  
his wrath against Nabal appeased by Abigail, 1 *Sam.* 25:21.  
dwells at Ziklag, 1 *Sam.* 27.  
dismissed from the army by Achish, 1 *Sam.* 29:9.  
chastises the Amalekites, 1 *Sam.* 30:16; 2 *Sam.* 1.  
laments the death of Saul and Jonathan, 2 *Sam.* 1:17.  
becomes king of Judah, 2 *Sam.* 2:4.  
forms a league with Abner, 2 *Sam.* 3:13.  
laments his death, 2 *Sam.* 3:31.  
avenges the murder of Ishbosheth, 2 *Sam.* 4:9.  
becomes king of all Israel, 2 *Sam.* 5:3; 1 *Chr.* 11.  
his victories, 2 *Sam.* 5; 8; 10; 12:29; 21:15; 1 *Chr.* 18-20; *Psa.* 60.  
brings the ark to Zion, 2 *Sam.* 6; 1 *Chr.* 13, 15.  
his psalms of thanksgiving, 2 *Sam.* 22; 1 *Chr.* 16:7; *Psa.* 18; 103; 105.  
See **PSALMS**.  
reproves Michal for despising his religious joy, 2 *Sam.* 6:21; 1 *Chr.* 15:29.  
forbidden to build the temple, 2 *Sam.* 7:4; 1 *Chr.* 17:4.  
God's promises to him, 2 *Sam.* 7:11; 1 *Chr.* 17:10.  
his prayer and thanksgiving, 2 *Sam.* 7:18; 1 *Chr.* 17:16.  
his kindness to Mephibosheth, 2 *Sam.* 9.  
his sin concerning Bathsheba and Uriah, 2 *Sam.* 11; 12.  
his repentance at Nathan's rebuke, 2 *Sam.* 12; *Psa.* 51.  
troubles in his family, 2 *Sam.* 13; 14.  
Absalom's conspiracy against him, 2 *Sam.* 15; *Psa.* 3.  
forsaken by Ahithophel, 2 *Sam.* 15:31; 16; 17; *Psa.* 41:9; 55:12; 109.  
cursed by Shimei, 2 *Sam.* 16:5; *Psa.* 7.  
relieved by Barzillai, etc., 2 *Sam.* 17:27.  
his grief at Absalom's death, 2 *Sam.* 18-33; 19:1

- DAVID, cont.**—returns to Jerusalem, 2 *Sam.* 19:15.  
 pardons Shimei, 2 *Sam.* 19:16.  
 Sheba's conspiracy overcome, 2 *Sam.* 20.  
 renders justice to the Gibeonites, 2 *Sam.* 21.  
 his mighty men, 2 *Sam.* 23:8; 1 *Chr.* 11:10.  
 his offence in numbering the people, 2 *Sam.* 24; 1 *Chr.* 21.  
 his last words, 2 *Sam.* 23.  
 he regulates the service of the tabernacle, 1 *Chr.* 23-26.  
 his exhortation, 1 *Chr.* 23.  
 appoints Solomon his successor, 1 *Kin.* 1; *Psa.* 72.  
 his charge to Solomon, 1 *Kings* 2; 1 *Chr.* 22:6.  
 his death, 1 *Kings* 2; 1 *Chr.* 29:26.  
 the progenitor of Christ, *Mat.* 1:1; 9:27; 21:9; comp. *Psa.* 110, with *Mat.* 22:41; *Luke* 1:32; *John* 7:42; *Acts* 2:25; 13:22; 15:15; *Rom.* 1:3; 2 *Tim.* 2:8; *Rev.* 5:5; 22:16.  
 prophecies connected with, *Psa.* 59; 132; *Isa.* 9:7; 22:22; 55:3; *Jer.* 30:9; *Hos.* 3:5; *Amos* 9:11. See **PSALMS.**
- DAY**, the last, foretold, *Job* 19:25; *Joel* 2:11; *Zeph.* 1:14; *John* 6:39; 11:24; 12:48; *Rom.* 2:5; 1 *Cor.* 3:13; *Rev.* 6:17; 16:14; 20.  
 days, last, mentioned, *Isa.* 2:2; *Mic.* 4:1; *Acts* 2:17; 2 *Tim.* 3:1; *Heb.* 1:2; *Jas.* 5:3; 2 *Pet.* 3:3.
- DAYSTAR** arising in the heart, 2 *Pet.* 1:19; *Luke* 1:78.
- DEACONS**, *Acts* 6; *Phil.* 1:1.  
 their qualifications, 1 *Tim.* 3:8.
- DEAD**, the, *Job* 3:18; 14:12; *Psa.* 6:5; 88:10; 115:17; 146:4; *Ecl.* 9:5; 12:7; *Isa.* 38:18.  
 resurrection of, *Job* 19:26; *Psa.* 49:15; *Isa.* 26:19; *John* 5:25; 1 *Cor.* 15:12.  
 raised by Elijah, 1 *Kings* 17:17; by Elisha, 2 *Kings* 4:32; 13:21; by CHRIST, *Mat.* 9:24; *Mark* 5:41; *Luke* 7:12; 8:54; *John* 11; by Peter, *Acts* 9:40; by Paul, *Acts* 20:10.
- DEAF**, cursing of the, *Lev.* 19:14.  
 healed by Christ, *Mark* 7:32; 9:25. See *Exod.* 4:11; *Isa.* 29:18; 42:18.
- DEAL**, a measure, *Exod.* 29:40; *Lev.* 14.
- DEATH**, natural:  
 by Adam, *Gen.* 3:19; 1 *Cor.* 15:21, 22.  
 consequence of sin, *Gen.* 2:17; *Rom.* 5:12.  
 lot of all, *Ecl.* 8:8; *Heb.* 9:27.  
 ordered by God, *Deut.* 32:39; *Job* 14:5.  
 puts an end to earthly projects, *Ecl.* 9:10.  
 strips of earthly possessions, *Job* 1:21; 1 *Tim.* 6:7.  
 levels all ranks, *Job* 1:21; 3:17-19.  
 conquered by Christ, *Rom.* 6:9; *Rev.* 1:18.
- DEATH**, natural, *cont.*—abolished by Christ, 2 *Tim.* 1:10.  
 shall finally be destroyed by Christ, *Hos.* 13:14; 1 *Cor.* 15:26.  
 Christ delivers from the fear of, *Heb.* 2:15.  
 regard, as at hand, *Job* 14:1, 2; *Psa.* 39:4, 5; 90:9; 1 *Pet.* 1:24.  
 prepare for, 2 *Kings* 20:1.  
 pray to be prepared for, *Psa.* 39:4, 13; 90:12.  
 consideration of, a motive to diligence, *Ecl.* 9:10; *John* 9:4.  
 when averted for a season, is a motive to increased devotedness, *Psa.* 56:12, 13; 116:7-9; 118:17; *Isa.* 38:20.  
 Enoch and Elijah were exempted from, *Gen.* 5:24, with *Heb.* 11:5; 2 *Kings* 2:11.  
 all shall be raised from, *Acts* 24:15.  
 none subject to, in heaven, *Luke* 20:36; *Rev.* 21:4.  
 illustrates the change produced in conversion, *Rom.* 6:2; *Col.* 2:20.
- IS DESCRIBED AS** a sleep, *Deut.* 31:16; *John* 11:11.  
 the earthly house of this tabernacle being dissolved, 2 *Cor.* 5:1.  
 putting off this tabernacle, 2 *Pet.* 1:14.  
 God requiring the soul, *Luke* 12:20.  
 going the way whence there is no return, *Job* 16:22.  
 gathering to our people, *Gen.* 49:33.  
 going down into silence, *Psa.* 115:17.  
 yielding up the ghost, *Acts* 5:10.  
 returning to dust, *Gen.* 3:19; *Psa.* 104:29.  
 being cut down, *Job* 14:2.  
 fleeing as a shadow, *Job* 14:2.  
 departing, *Phil.* 1:23.
- DEATH**, spiritual:  
 alienation from God is, *Eph.* 4:18.  
 carnal-mindedness is, *Rom.* 8:6.  
 walking in trespasses and sins is, *Eph.* 2:1; *Col.* 2:13.  
 spiritual ignorance is, *Isa.* 9:2; *Mat.* 4:16; *Luke* 1:79; *Eph.* 4:18.  
 unbelief is, *John* 6:53; 1 *John* 5:12.  
 living in pleasure is, 1 *Tim.* 5:6.  
 hypocrisy is, *Rev.* 3:1, 2.  
 is a consequence of the fall, *Rom.* 5:15.  
 is the state of all men by nature, *Mat.* 8:22; *John* 5:25; *Rom.* 6:13.  
 the fruits of, are dead works, *Heb.* 6:1; 9:14.  
 a call to arise from, *Eph.* 5:14.  
 deliverance from, is through Christ, *John* 5:24, 25; *Eph.* 2:5; 1 *John* 5:12.  
 saints are raised from, *Rom.* 6:13.  
 love of the brethren, a proof of being raised from, 1 *John* 3:14.  
 illustrated, *Eze.* 37:2, 3; *Luke* 15:24.
- DEATH**, eternal:  
 the necessary consequence of sin, *Rom.* 6:16, 21; 8:13; *Jas.* 1:15.

**DEATH**, eternal, *cont.*—the wages of sin, *Rom.* 6:23.  
 the portion of the wicked, *Mat.* 25:41, 46; *Rom.* 1:32.  
 the way to, described, *Mat.* 7:13.  
 self-righteousness leads to, *Prov.* 14:12.  
 God alone can inflict, *Mat.* 10:28; *Jas.* 4:12.  
**IS DESCRIBED AS** banishment from God, *2 Thes.* 1:9.  
 society with the devil, etc., *Mat.* 25:41.  
 a lake of fire, *Rev.* 19:20; 21:8.  
 the worm that dieth not, *Mark* 9:44.  
 outer darkness, *Mat.* 25:30.  
 a mist of darkness for ever, *2 Pet.* 2:17.  
 indignation, wrath, etc., *Rom.* 2:8, 9.  
**IS CALLED** destruction, *Rom.* 9:22; *2 Thes.* 1:9.  
 perishing, *2 Pet.* 2:12.  
 the wrath to come, *1 Thes.* 1:10.  
 the second death, *Rev.* 2:11.  
 a resurrection to damnation, *John* 5:29.  
 a resurrection to shame, etc., *Dan.* 12:2.  
 damnation of hell, *Mat.* 23:33.  
 everlasting punishment, *Mat.* 25:46.  
 shall be inflicted by Christ, *Mat.* 25:31, 41; *2 Thes.* 1:7, 8.  
 Christ, the only way of escape from, *John* 3:16; 8:51.  
 saints shall escape, *Rev.* 2:11; 21:27.  
 strive to preserve others from, *Jas.* 5:20.  
 illustrated, *Luke* 16:23-26.  
**DEATH** of Christ:  
 foretold, *Isa.* 53:8; *Dan.* 9:26; *Zech.* 13:7.  
 appointed by God, *Isa.* 53:6, 10; *Acts* 2:23.  
 necessary for the redemption of man, *Luke* 24:46; *John* 12:24; *Acts* 17:3.  
 acceptable, as a sacrifice to God, *Mat.* 20:28; *Eph.* 5:2; *1 Thes.* 5:10.  
 was voluntary, *Isa.* 53:12; *Mat.* 26:53; *John* 10:17, 18.  
 was undeserved, *Isa.* 53:9.  
**MODE OF**, foretold by Christ, *Mat.* 20:18, 19; *John* 12:32, 33.  
 prefigured, *Num.* 21:8, with *John* 3:14.  
 ignominious, *Heb.* 12:2.  
 accursed, *Gal.* 3:13.  
 exhibited his humility, *Phil.* 2:8.  
 a stumbling-block to Jews, *1 Cor.* 1:23.  
 foolishness to Gentiles, *1 Cor.* 1:18, 23.  
 demanded by the Jews, *Mat.* 27:22, 23.  
 inflicted by the Gentiles, *Mat.* 27:26-35.  
 in the company of malefactors, *Isa.* 53:12, with *Mat.* 27:38.  
 accompanied by preternatural signs, *Mat.* 27:45, 51-53.  
 emblematical of the death unto sin, *Rom.* 6:3-8; *Gal.* 2:20.  
 commemorated in the sacrament of the Lord's supper, *Luke* 22:19, 20.

**DEATH** of saints:  
 a sleep in Christ, *1 Cor.* 15:18; *1 Thes.* 4:14.  
 is blessed, *Rev.* 14:13.  
 is gain, *Phil.* 1:21.  
**IS FULL OF** faith, *Heb.* 11:13.  
 peace, *Isa.* 57:2.  
 hope, *Prov.* 14:32.  
 sometimes desired, *Luke* 2:29.  
 waited for, *Job* 14:14.  
 met with resignation, *Gen.* 50:24; *Josh.* 23:14; *1 Kings* 2:2.  
 met without fear, *Psa.* 23:4.  
 precious in God's sight, *Psa.* 116:15.  
 God preserves them unto, *Psa.* 48:14.  
 God is with them in, *Psa.* 23:4.  
 removes from coming evil, *2 Kings* 22:20; *Isa.* 57:1.  
**LEADS TO** rest, *Job* 3:17; *Rev.* 14:13.  
 comfort, *Luke* 16:25.  
 Christ's presence, *2 Cor.* 5:8; *Phil.* 1:23.  
 a crown of life, *2 Tim.* 4:8; *Rev.* 2:10.  
 a joyful resurrection, *Isa.* 26:19; *Dan.* 12:2.  
 disregarded by the wicked, *Isa.* 57:1.  
 survivors consoled for, *1 Thes.* 4:13.  
 the wicked wish theirs to resemble, *Num.* 23:10.  
 illustrated, *Luke* 16:22.  
 exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 25:8.  
 Isaac, *Gen.* 35:29. Jacob, *Gen.* 49:33. Aaron, *Num.* 20:28. Moses, *Deut.* 34:5. Joshua, *Josh.* 24:29. Elisha, *2 Kings* 13:14, 20. One thief, *Luke* 23:43. Stephen, *Acts* 7:54. Dorcas, *Acts* 9:37.  
**DEATH** of the wicked:  
 is in their sins, *Eze.* 3:19; *John* 8:21.  
 is without hope, *Prov.* 11:7.  
 sometimes without fear, *Jer.* 34:5, with *2 Chr.* 36:11-13.  
 frequently sudden and unexpected, *Job* 21:13, 23; 27:21; *Prov.* 29:1.  
 frequently marked by terror, *Job* 18:11-15; 27:19, 21; *Psa.* 73:19.  
 punishment follows, *Isa.* 14:9; *Acts* 1:25.  
 the remembrance of them perishes in, *Job* 18:17; *Psa.* 34:16; *Prov.* 10:7.  
 God has no pleasure in, *Eze.* 18:23, 32.  
 like the death of beasts, *Psa.* 49:14.  
 illustrated, *Luke* 12:20; 16:22, 23.  
 exemplified. Korah, etc., *Num.* 16:32.  
 Absalom, *2 Sam.* 18:9, 10. Ahab, *1 Kings* 22:34. Jezebel, *2 Kings* 9:33.  
 Athaliah, *2 Chr.* 23:15. Haman, *Esth.* 7:10. Belshazzar, *Dan* 5:30.  
 Judas, *Mat.* 27:5, with *Acts* 1:18.  
 Ananias, etc., *Acts* 5:5, 9, 10. Herod, *Acts* 12:23.  
**DEATH PENALTY** inflicted by the Jewish code, for murder, *Num.* 35:16.  
 blasphemy, *Lev.* 24:16; *1 Kin.* 21:10.  
 manstealing, *Exod.* 21:16.  
 idolatry, *Exod.* 22:20.



**DEATH PENALTY, cont.**—enticing to idolatry, *Deut.* 13:6.  
 adultery, *Lev.* 20:10.  
 sodomy, *Lev.* 20:13.  
 incest, *Lev.* 20:14, 17.  
 bestiality, *Lev.* 20:15, 16.  
 witchcraft, *Exod.* 22:18.  
 smiting parents, *Exod.* 21:15.  
 cursing parents, *Exod.* 21:17.  
 disobeying parents, *Deut.* 21:20.  
 sabbath-breaking, *Exod.* 31:14; 35:2.  
 endangering life, *Exod.* 21:23.  
 rebellion, *Deut.* 17:12.

**DEBORAH** the prophetess judges and delivers Israel, *Judg.* 4.  
 her song, *Judg.* 5.

**DEBT** censured, *Psa.* 37:21; *Prov.* 3:27; *Luke* 16:5; *Rom.* 13:8.

**DEBTORS**, parables of, *Mat.* 18:21; *Luke* 7:41; 16. See *Mat.* 6:12.

**DECEIT**:  
 is falsehood, *Psa.* 119:118.  
 the tongue, the instrument of, *Rom.* 3:13.  
 comes from the heart, *Mark* 7:22.  
 characteristic of the heart, *Jer.* 17:9.  
 God abhors, *Psa.* 5:6.  
 forbidden, *Prov.* 24:28; 1 *Pet.* 3:10.  
 Christ was perfectly free from, *Isa.* 53:9, with 1 *Pet.* 2:22.

**SAINTS** free from, *Psa.* 24:4; *Zeph.* 3:13; *Rev.* 14:5.  
 purpose against, *Job* 27:4.  
 avoid, *Job* 31:5.  
 shun those addicted to, *Psa.* 101:7.  
 pray for deliverance from those who use, *Psa.* 43:1; 129:2.  
 delivered from those who use, *Psa.* 72:14.  
 should beware of those who teach, *Eph.* 5:6; *Ccl.* 2:8.  
 should lay aside, in seeking truth, 1 *Pet.* 2:1.  
 ministers should lay aside, 2 *Cor.* 4:2; 1 *Thes.* 2:3.

**THE WICKED** are full of, *Rom.* 1:29  
 devise, *Psa.* 35:2; 38:12; *Prov.* 12:5.  
 utter, *Psa.* 10:7; 35:3.  
 work, *Prov.* 11:18.  
 increase in, 2 *Tim.* 3:13.  
 use, to each other, *Jer.* 9:5.  
 use, to themselves, *Jer.* 37:9; *Obad.* 3, 7.  
 delight in, *Prov.* 20:17.

**FALSE TEACHERS** are workers of, 2 *Cor.* 11:13.  
 preach, *Jer.* 14:14; 23:26.  
 impose on others by, *Rom.* 16:18; *Eph.* 4:14.  
 sport themselves with, 2 *Pet.* 2:13.  
 hypocrites devise, *Job* 15:35.  
 hypocrites practise, *Hos.* 11:12.  
 false witnesses use, *Prov.* 12:17.  
 a characteristic of antichrist, 2 *John* 7.  
 a characteristic of the apostasy, 2 *Thes.* 2:10.

**DECEIT, cont.**—EVIL OF, keeps from knowledge of God, *Jer.* 9:6.  
 keeps from turning to God, *Jer.* 5:5.  
 leads to pride and oppression, *Jer.* 5:27, 28.  
 leads to lying, *Prov.* 14:25.  
 often accompanied by fraud and injustice, *Psa.* 10:7; 43:1.  
 hatred often concealed by, *Pr.* 26:24-26.  
 the folly of fools is, *Prov.* 14:8.  
 the kisses of an enemy are, *Prov.* 27:6.  
 blessedness of being free from, *Psa.* 24:4, 5; 32:2.  
 punishment of, *Psa.* 55:23; *Jer.* 9:7-9.  
 exemplified. The devil, *Gen.* 3:1, 4, 5. Rebecca and Jacob, *Gen.* 27:9, 19. Laban, *Gen.* 31:7. Joseph's brethren, *Gen.* 37:31, 32. Pharaoh, *Exod.* 8:29. David, 1 *Sam.* 21:13. Job's friends, *Job* 6:15. Doeg, *Psa.* 52:2, compared with the title. Herod, *Mat.* 2:8. Pharisees, *Mat.* 22:16. Chief priests, *Mark* 14:1. Lawyer, *Luke* 10:25.

**DECISION**:  
 necessary to the service of God, *Luke* 9:62.  
 exhortations to, *Josh.* 24:14, 15.

**EXHIBITED IN** seeking God with the heart, 2 *Chr.* 15:12.  
 keeping the commandments of God, *Neh.* 10:29.  
 being on the Lord's side, *Exod.* 32:26.  
 following God fully, *Num.* 14:24; 32:12.  
 serving God, *Isa.* 56:6.  
 loving God perfectly, *Deut.* 6:5.  
 blessedness of, *Josh.* 1:7.

**OPPOSED TO** a divided service, *Mat.* 6:24.  
 double-mindedness, *Jas.* 1:8.  
 halting between two opinions, 1 *Kin.* 18:21.  
 turning to the right or left, *Deut.* 5:32.  
 not setting the heart aright, *Psa.* 78:8, 37.  
 exemplified. Moses, *Exo.* 32:26. Caleb, *Num.* 13:30. Joshua, *Josh.* 24:15. Ruth, *Ruth* 1:16. Asa, 2 *Chr.* 15:8. David, *Psa.* 17:3. Peter, *John* 6:68. Paul, *Acts* 21:13. Abraham, *Heb.* 11:8.

**DECREES.** See COUNSELS.

**DEDAN**, prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 25:23; 49:8; *Eze.* 25:13; 27:20.

**DEDICATED** things, law concerning, *Lev.* 27:28; *Num.* 16:38.

**DEDICATION** of the tabernacle, *Exod.* 40; *Lev.* 8; 9; *Num.* 7.  
 of the temple, 1 *Kings* 8; 2 *Chr.* 5; 6.  
 of the wall of Jerusalem, *Neh.* 12:27.

**DEFENCE.** God is, to his people, *Job* 22:25; *Psa.* 5:11; 7:10; 31:2; 59:9; 89:18.  
 — of Paul before the Jews, the council, Felix, Festus, and Agrippa, *Acts* 22-26.

**DEFILEMENT** of sin, proceeds from the heart, *Mat.* 15:11, 18-20.  
 extends to mind and conscience, *Tit.* 1:15.  
 brings woe on a land, *Lev.* 18:25; *Isa.* 24:5; *Eze.* 36:17; 43:7, 8.  
 excludes from heaven, *Rev.* 3:4; 21:27.

**DEGREES**, of marriage, *Lev.* 18.  
 of entering the congregation, *Deut.* 23.  
 This command disobeyed and re-enforced, *Neh.* 13.

**DELIGHTING** in God:  
 commanded, *Psa.* 37:4.  
 reconciliation leads to, *Job* 22:21, 26.  
 observing the Sabbath leads to, *Isa.* 58:13, 14.

**SAINTS EXPERIENCE**, in communion with God, *Song* 2:3.  
 the law of God, *Psa.* 1:2; 119:21, 35.  
 the goodness of God, *Neh.* 9:25.  
 the comforts of God, *Psa.* 94:19.

**HYPOCRITES** pretend to, *Isa.* 58:2.  
 in heart despise, *Job* 27:10; *Jer.* 6:10.  
 promises to, *Psa.* 37:4.  
 blessedness of, *Psa.* 112:1.

**DELILAH** betrays Samson, *Judg.* 16.

**DELIVERANCE** of Lot, *Gen.* 14; 19.  
 of Moses, *Exod.* 2.  
 of Israel, *Exod.* 14; *Judg.* 4; 7; 15; 1 *Sam.* 7; 14; 17; 2 *Kings* 19; 2 *Chr.* 14; 20, etc.  
 of Daniel, etc., *Dan.* 2; 6.  
 of Shadrach, etc., *Dan.* 3.  
 of the apostles, *Acts* 5:19; 12:7; 16:26; 28:1; 2 *Tim.* 4:17.  
 from sickness is by God, *Deut.* 7:15; *Job* 33:25; *Psa.* 91:3-6; 103:3.  
 from sin, *Psa.* 39:8; 51:14; 79:9.  
 from enemies, *Deut.* 23:14; 2 *Kings* 17:39; 20:6; *Psa.* 106:43.  
 from chastisement, *Ezra* 9:13.  
 from six troubles, *Job* 5:19; *Psa.* 54:7.  
 from death, *Psa.* 56:13; 86:13.  
 from oppression, *Exod.* 3:8; 12:27.

**THROUGH CHRIST**, *Isa.* 59:20; *Rom.* 11:26.  
 from this evil world, *Gal.* 1:4.  
 from the wrath to come, 1 *Thes.* 1:10.  
 from fear of death, *Heb.* 2:15.  
 from the law, *Rom.* 7:6.  
 from the body of death, *Rom.* 7:24.  
 from the bondage of corruption, *Rom.* 8:21.  
 prayed for, *Gen.* 32:11 *Psa.* 6:4; 40:13; 107:6; *Mat.* 6:13.  
 secured to God's people, *Psa.* 33:18; 34:17; *Eze.* 14:16; *Joel* 2:32.  
 — of the wicked, to justice, *Gen.* 14:20; *Jer.* 15:9; 43:10. See **GOLIATH**, **OG**, **SISERA**, **ZEBU**, etc.

**DEMETRIUS**, a disciple, 3 *John* 12.  
 — the silversmith, raises a tumult, *Acts* 19:24.

**DENIAL OF CHRIST**:  
 in doctrine, *Mark* 8:38; 2 *Tim.* 1:8.  
 in practice, *Phil.* 3:18, 19; *Tit.* 1:16.

**DENIAL OF CHRIST**, *cont.*—a characteristic of false teachers, 2 *Pet.* 2:1; *Jude* 4.  
 is the spirit of antichrist, 1 *John* 2:22, 23; 4:3.  
 Christ will deny those guilty of, *Mat.* 10:33; 2 *Tim.* 2:12.  
 leads to destruction, 2 *Pet.* 2:1; *Jude* 4, 15.  
 exemplified. Peter, *Mat.* 26:69-75.  
 The Jews, *John* 18:40; 19:15; *Acts* 3:13, 14.

**DEPRAVITY**. See **FALL OF MAN**.

**DESPAIR**:  
 produced in the wicked by divine judgments, *Deut.* 28:34, 67; *Rev.* 9:6; 16:10.

**LEADS TO** continuing in sin, *Jer.* 2:25; 18:12.  
 blasphemy, *Isa.* 8:21; *Rev.* 16:10, 11.  
 shall seize upon the wicked at the appearing of Christ, *Rev.* 6:16.  
 saints sometimes tempted to, *Job* 7:6; *Lam.* 3:18.  
 saints enabled to overcome, 2 *Cor.* 4:8, 9.  
 trust in God, a preservative against, *Psa.* 42:5, 11.  
 exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:13, 14.  
 Ahithophel, 2 *Sam.* 17:23. Judas, *Mat.* 27:5.

**DESPONDENCY**, of Jacob, *Gen.* 37:34.  
 a good word dispels, *Prov.* 12:25.  
 faith in God removes, *Isa.* 40:27-31.

**DEVIL**:  
 sinned against God, 2 *Pet.* 2:4; 1 *John* 3:8.  
 cast out of heaven, *Luke* 10:18.  
 cast down to hell, 2 *Pet.* 2:4; *Jude* 6.  
 the author of the fall, *Gen.* 3:1, 6, 14, 24.  
 tempted Christ, *Mat.* 4:3-10.  
 perverts the Scriptures, *Mat.* 4:6, with *Psa.* 91:11, 12.  
 opposes God's work, *Zech.* 3:1; 1 *Thes.* 2:18.  
 hinders the gospel, *Mat.* 13:19; 2 *Cor.* 4:4.  
 works lying wonders, 2 *Thes.* 2:9; *Rev.* 16:14.  
 appears as an angel of light, 2 *Cor.* 11:14.  
 is a murderer, *John* 8:44.  
 beguiles into sin, *Gen.* 3:13; 2 *Cor.* 11:3.

**FALSELY TEACHES**, that sinners shall not be punished, *Gen.* 3:4, 5.  
 that good men are hypocrites, *Job* 1:9-11.  
 that we may tempt Providence, *Mat.* 4:5, 6.  
 that marriage and the use of meats are sinful, 1 *Tim.* 4:1-3.

**THE WICKED** are the children of, *Mat.* 13:38; *Acts* 13:10; 1 *John* 3:10.  
 turn aside after, 1 *Tim.* 5:15.  
 do the lusts of, *John* 8:44.

**DEVIL**, *cont.*—THE WICKED, possessed by, *Luke* 22:3; *John* 13:2; *Acts* 5:3; *Eph.* 2:2.  
 blinded by, *2 Cor.* 4:4.  
 deceived by, *1 Kings* 22:21, 22; *Rev.* 20:7, 8.  
 ensnared by, *1 Tim.* 3:7; *2 Tim.* 2:26.  
 troubled by, *1 Sam.* 16:14.  
 punished, together with, *Mat.* 25:41.  
**SAINTS** afflicted by, only as God permits, *Job* 1:12; 2:4-7.  
 tempted by, *1 Chr.* 21:1; *1 Thes.* 3:5.  
 sifted by, *Luke* 22:31.  
 should resist, *Jas.* 4:7; *1 Pet.* 5:9.  
 should be armed against, *Eph.* 6:11-16.  
 should be watchful against, *2 Cor.* 2:11.  
 overcome, *1 John* 2:13; *Rev.* 12:11.  
 shall finally triumph over, *Rom.* 16:20.  
**TRIUMPH OVER**, BY CHRIST predicted, *Gen.* 3:15; *Psa.* 68:18.  
 in resisting his temptations, *Mat.* 4:11.  
 in casting out the spirits of, *Luke* 11:20; 13:32.  
 in empowering his disciples to cast out, *Mat.* 10:1; *Mark* 16:17.  
 in destroying the works of, *1 John* 3:8.  
 completed by his death, *Col.* 2:15; *Heb.* 2:14.  
 illustrated, *Luke* 11:21, 22.  
**CHARACTER OF**, presumptuous, *Job* 1:6; *Mat.* 4:5, 6.  
 proud, *1 Tim.* 3:6.  
 powerful, *Eph.* 2:2; 6:12.  
 wicked, *1 John* 2:13.  
 lying, *John* 8:44.  
 malignant, *Job* 1:9; 2:4.  
 subtle, *Gen.* 3:1, with *2 Cor.* 11:3.  
 deceitful, *2 Cor.* 11:14; *Eph.* 6:11.  
 fierce and cruel, *Luke* 8:29; 9:39, 42; *1 Pet.* 5:8.  
 active in doing evil, *Job* 1:7; 2:2.  
 cowardly, *Jas.* 4:7.  
 the apostasy is of, *2 Thes.* 2:9; *1 Tim.* 4:1.  
 shall be condemned at the judgment, *Jude* 6; *Rev.* 20:10.  
 everlasting fire is prepared for, *Mat.* 25:41.  
 compared to a fowler, *Psa.* 91:3; fowls, *Mat.* 13:4; a sower of tares, *Mat.* 13:25, 28; a wolf, *John* 10:12; a roaring lion, *1 Pet.* 5:5.  
*See* TITLES.  
**DEVILS**, sacrifices offered to, *Lev.* 17:7; *Deut.* 32:17; *2 Chr.* 11:15; *Psa.* 106:37; *1 Cor.* 10:20; *Rev.* 9:20.  
 cast out by Christ, *Mat.* 4:24; 8:31; *Mark* 1:23; 5:2; *Luke* 9:42.  
 by his apostles, *Luke* 9:1, etc.; *Acts* 16:16; 19:12.  
 confess Jesus to be Christ, *Mat.* 8:29; *Mark* 3:11; 5:7; *Luke* 4:34. *See* *Jas.* 2:19.

**DEVOTED** things, law concerning, *Lev.* 27; *Num.* 18:14; *Eze.* 44:29.  
**DEVOTEDNESS** to God:  
 a characteristic of saints, *Psa.* 119:38.  
 Christ, an example of, *John* 4:34; 17:4.  
**GROUNDED UPON** the mercies of God, *Rom.* 12:1.  
 the goodness of God, *1 Sam.* 12:24.  
 the call of God, *1 Thes.* 2:12.  
 the death of Christ, *2 Cor.* 5:15.  
 our creation, *Psa.* 86:9.  
 our preservation, *Isa.* 46:4.  
 our redemption, *1 Cor.* 6:19, 20.  
**SHOULD BE** with our spirit, *1 Cor.* 6:20; *1 Pet.* 4:6.  
 with our bodies, *Rom.* 12:1; *1 Cor.* 6:20.  
 with our members, *Rom.* 6:12, 13.  
 with our substance, *Exod.* 22:29; *Prov.* 3:9.  
 unreserved, *Mat.* 6:24; *Luke* 14:33.  
 abounding, *1 Thes.* 4:1.  
 persevering, *Luke* 1:74, 75; 9:62.  
 in life and death, *Rom.* 14:8; *Phil.* 1:20.  
**SHOULD BE EXHIBITED IN** loving God,  
*Deut.* 6:5; *Luke* 10:27.  
 serving God, *1 Sam.* 12:24; *Rom.* 12:11.  
 walking worthy of God, *1 Thes.* 2:12.  
 doing all to God's glory, *1 Cor.* 10:31.  
 bearing the cross, *Mark* 8:34.  
 self-denial, *Mark* 8:34.  
 living to Christ, *2 Cor.* 5:15.  
 giving up all for Christ, *Mat.* 19:21, 28, 29.  
 want of, condemned, *Rev.* 3:16.  
 exemplified, Joshua, *Josh.* 24:15. Peter, Andrew, James, John, *Mat.* 4:20-22. Joanna, etc., *Luke* 8:3. Paul, *Phil.* 1:21. Timothy, *Phil.* 2:19-22. Epaphroditus, *Phil.* 2:30.  
**DEVOUT**, persons so called, Simeon, *Luke* 2:25; Cornelius, *Acts* 10:2; Ananias, *Acts* 22:12.  
**DEW**, a blessing, *Gen.* 27:28; *Deut.* 33:13.  
 a sign, *Judg.* 6:37.  
 figurative, *Deut.* 32:2; *Psa.* 110:3; 133:3; *Prov.* 19:12; *Isa.* 26:19, etc.  
**DIAL** of Ahaz, *2 Kin.* 20:11; *Isa.* 38:8.  
**DIAMOND**, *Exod.* 28:18; 39:11.  
**DIANA**, tumult concerning, *Acts* 19:24.  
**DILIGENCE**:  
 Christ, an example, *Mark* 1:35; *Luke* 2:49.  
**REQUIRED BY GOD IN** seeking him, *1 Chr.* 22:19; *Heb.* 11:6.  
 obeying him, *Deut.* 6:17; 11:13.  
 hearkening to him, *Isa.* 55:2.  
 striving after perfection, *Phil.* 3:13, 14.  
 cultivating Christian graces, *2 Pet.* 1:5.  
 keeping the soul, *Deut.* 4:9.  
 keeping the heart, *Prov.* 4:23.  
 labors of love, *Heb.* 6:10-12.

- DILIGENCE, REQUIRED BY GOD IN.** *cont.*  
—following every good work, 1 *Tim.* 5:10.  
guarding against defilement, *Heb.* 12:15.  
seeking to be found spotless, 2 *Pet.* 3:14.  
making our calling, etc., sure, 2 *Pet.* 1:10.  
self-examination, *Psa.* 77:6.  
lawful business, *Prov.* 27:23; *Eccl.* 9:10.  
teaching religion, 2 *Tim.* 4:2; *Jude* 3.  
instructing children, *Deut.* 6:7; 11:19.  
discharging official duties, *Deut.* 19:18.  
saints should abound in, 2 *Cor.* 8:7.
- IN THE SERVICE OF GOD** should be persevered in, *John* 9:4; *Gal.* 6:9.  
is not in vain, 1 *Cor.* 15:58.  
preserves from evil, *Exod.* 15:26.  
leads to assured hope, *Heb.* 6:11.  
God rewards, *Deut.* 11:14; *Heb.* 11:6.
- IN TEMPORAL MATTERS, LEADS TO FAVOR,** *Prov.* 11:27.  
prosperity, *Prov.* 10:4; 13:4.  
honor, *Prov.* 12:24; 22:29.  
illustrated, *Prov.* 6:6-8.  
exemplified, *Jacob, Gen.* 31:40. *Ruth,* *Ruth* 2:17. *Hezekiah,* 2 *Chr.* 31:21. *Nehemiah,* etc., *Neh.* 4:6. *Psalmist,* *Psa.* 119:60. *Apostles,* *Acts* 5:42. *Apollos,* *Acts* 18:25. *Titus,* 2 *Cor.* 8:22. *Paul,* 1 *Thes.* 2:9. *Onesiphorus,* 2 *Tim.* 1:17.
- DINAH,** *Jacob's* daughter, *Gen.* 30:21.  
ravished by *Shechem,* *Gen.* 34:2.  
avenged, *Gen.* 34:25.
- DIONYSIUS** converted, *Acts* 17:34.
- DIOTREPHES** censured, 3 *John* 9.
- DISCIPLES OF CHRIST.** See **APOSTLES.**  
seventy sent out, *Luke* 10.  
numbers added to the church, *Acts* 2:41; 4:4.  
first called Christians, *Acts* 11:26.  
of **JOHN,** come to Christ, *Mat.* 9:14; 11:2. See *John* 3:25.  
receive the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 19:1.
- DISCIPLINE of the church:**  
ministers authorized to establish, *Mat.* 16:19; 18:18.
- CONSISTS IN** maintaining sound doctrine, 1 *Tim.* 1:3; *Tit.* 1:13.  
ordering its affairs, 1 *Cor.* 11:34; *Tit.* 1:5.  
rebuking offenders, 1 *Tim.* 5:20; 2 *Tim.* 4:2.  
restoring them in meekness, *Gal.* 6:1.  
removing obstinate offenders, 1 *Cor.* 5:3-5, 13; 1 *Tim.* 1:20; *Tit.* 3:10.  
should be submitted to, *Heb.* 13:17.  
is for edification, 2 *Cor.* 10:8; 13:10.  
decency and order, the objects of, 1 *Cor.* 14:40.  
exercise, in a spirit of charity, 2 *Cor.* 2:6-8.  
prohibits women preaching, 1 *Cor.* 14:34; 1 *Tim.* 2:12
- DISCORD,** causing, censured, *Prov.* 6:14, 19; 16:28; 17:9; 18:8; 26:20; *Rom.* 1:29; 2 *Cor.* 12:20.
- DISCOURSES OF CHRIST:**  
on the mount, *Mat.* 5-7; *Luke* 6:20.  
on his poverty, *Mat.* 5:18; *Luke* 9:57.  
on fasting, *Mat.* 9:14; *Mark* 2:18; *Luke* 5:33.  
on blasphemy, *Mat.* 12:31; *Mark* 3:28; *Luke* 11:15.  
declares who are his brethren, *Mat.* 12:46; *Mark* 3:31; *Luke* 8:19.  
condemns *Chorazin,* etc., *Mat.* 11:20; *Luke* 10:13.  
concerning **John the Baptist,** *Mat.* 11:7; *Luke* 7:24; 20:4.  
on his mission, *John* 5:17; 7:16; 8:12; 10; 12:30.  
on the bread of life, *John* 6:26.  
concerning **Abraham,** *John* 8:31.  
on traditions, *Mat.* 15:1; *Mark* 7:1.  
to Pharisees asking a sign, *Mat.* 12:38; 16:1; *Mark* 8:11; *Luke* 11:16; 12:54; *John* 2:18.  
on humility, etc., *Mat.* 18; *Mark* 9:33; *Luke* 9:46; *John* 13.  
concerning the scribes and Pharisees, *Mat.* 23; *Mark* 12:38; *Luke* 11:37; 20:45.  
on the destruction of Jerusalem, and the last times, *Mat.* 24; *Mark* 13; *Luke* 13:34; 17:20; 19:41; 21.  
concerning the Galileans killed by **Pilate,** *Luke* 13:1.  
on suffering for the gospel's sake, *Luke* 14:26; (*Mat.* 10:37.)  
on marriage, *Mat.* 19; *Mark* 10.  
on riches, *Mat.* 19:16; *Mark* 10:17; *Luke* 12:13; 18:18.  
on tribute, *Mat.* 22:15; *Mark* 12:13; *Luke* 20:20.  
on the resurrection, *Mat.* 22:23; *Mark* 12:18.  
on the great commandment, *Mat.* 22:35; *Mark* 12:28.  
on the Son of David, *Mat.* 22:41; *Mark* 12:35; *Luke* 20:41.  
on the widow's mite, *Mark* 12:41; *Luke* 21:1.  
on watchfulness, *Mat.* 24:42; *Mark* 13:33; *Luke* 21:34; 12:35.  
on the last judgment, *Mat.* 25:31.
- DISCRETION,** advantages of, *Prov.* 1:4; 2:11; 3:21; 5:2; 19:11; *Psalms* 34:12.
- DISEASES** inflicted by God, *Exod.* 9; 15:26; *Num.* 12:10; *Deut.* 28:60; 2 *Kings* 1:4; 5:27; 2 *Chr.* 21:18; 26:21; *Job* 2:6, 7.  
attributed to devils, *Mark* 9:17; *Luke* 11:14; 13:16.  
healed by Christ, *Mat.* 4:23; 9:20; *John* 5:8; (*Psa.* 103:3.)  
and his disciples, *Luke* 9:1; *Acts* 3:1; 9:32; 28:8, etc.  
See **SICKNESS.**

**DISFIGUREMENT** in mourning forbidden, *Deut.* 14:1. See *Mat.* 6:16.

**DISGUISES** by Saul, *1 Sam.* 28:8.  
by Jeroboam's wife, *1 Kings* 14:2.  
by a prophet, *1 Kings* 20:38.  
by Ahab, *1 Kings* 22:30; *2 Chr.* 18:29.  
by Josiah, *2 Chr.* 35:22.

**DISOBEDIENCE** to God:  
provokes his anger, *Psa.* 78:10, 40; *Isa.* 3:8.  
forfeits his favor, *1 Sam.* 13:14.  
forfeits his promised blessings, *Josh.* 5:6; *1 Sam.* 2:30; *Jer.* 18:10.  
brings a curse, *Deut.* 11:28; 28:15, etc.  
a characteristic of the wicked, *Eph.* 5:6; *Tit.* 1:16; 3:3.  
the wicked persevere in, *Jer.* 22:21.  
heinousness of, illustrated, *Jer.* 35:14, etc.

men prone to excuse, *Gen.* 3:12, 13.  
shall be punished, *Isa.* 42:24, 25; *Heb.* 2:2.  
acknowledge the punishment of, to be just, *Neh.* 9:32, 33; *Dan.* 9:10, 11, 14.  
warnings against, *1 Sam.* 12:15; *Jer.* 12:17.  
bitter results of, illustrated, *Jer.* 9:13, 15.

**exemplified.** Adam and Eve, *Gen.* 3:6, 11. Pharaoh, *Exod.* 5:2. Nadab, etc., *Lev.* 10:1. Moses, etc., *Num.* 20:8, 11, 24. Saul, *1 Sam.* 28:18. The prophet, *1 Kings* 13:20-23. Israel, *2 Kings* 18:9-12. Jonah, *Jonah* 1:2, 3.

**DISPENSATION** of the gospel, *1 Cor.* 9:17; *Eph.* 1:10; 3:2; *Col.* 1:25.

**DISPERSED** of Israel, *Esth.* 3:8; *John* 7:35; *Isa.* 11:12.  
prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 25:34; *Eze.* 36:19; *Zeph.* 3:10.

**DISPUTING** forbidden, with God, *Rom.* 9:20; *1 Cor.* 1:20.  
with men, *Mark* 9:33; *Rom.* 14:1; *Phil.* 2:14; *1 Tim.* 1:4; 4:7; 6:20; *2 Tim.* 2:14; *Tit.* 3:9.

**DIVINATION**, etc., forbidden, *Lev.* 19:26; 20:27; *Deut.* 18:10; *Jer.* 27:9; 29:8; *Eze.* 12:24; *Zech.* 10:2.  
practised by Saul, *1 Sam.* 28:7.  
by Israel, *2 Kings* 17:17.  
by Nebuchadnezzar, *Eze.* 21:21.

**DIVISION** of the land of Canaan, *Num.* 34:16; *Josh.* 13, etc.

**DIVISIONS**:  
forbidden in the church, *1 Cor.* 1:10.  
condemned in the church, *1 Cor.* 1:11-13; 11:18.  
unbecoming in the church, *1 Cor.* 12:24, 25.

**ARE CONTRARY** TO THE unity of Christ, *1 Cor.* 1:13; 12:13.  
desire of Christ, *John* 17:21-23.  
purpose of Christ, *John* 10:16.  
spirit of the primitive church, *1 Cor.* 11:16

**DIVISIONS**, *cont.*—are a proof of a carnal spirit, *1 Cor.* 3:3.  
avoid those who cause, *Rom.* 16:17.  
evil of, illustrated, *Mat.* 12:25.

**DIVORCE**, laws concerning, *Deut.* 24:1; *Isa.* 50:1; *Mat.* 5:32; *Mark* 10:4.  
See *Lev.* 21:14; *Num.* 30:9.

**DOCTORS** of the law, *Luke* 2:46; 5:17; *Acts* 5:34.

**DOCTRINES** of the gospel:  
are from God, *John* 7:16; *Acts* 13:12.  
are taught by Scripture, *2 Tim.* 3:16.  
are godly, *1 Tim.* 6:3; *Tit.* 1:1.  
immorality condemned by, *1 Tim.* 1:9-11.  
lead to fellowship with the Father and with the Son, *1 John* 1:3; *2 John* 9.  
lead to holiness, *Rom.* 6:17-22; *Tit.* 2:12.  
bring no reproach on, *1 Tim.* 6:1; *Tit.* 2:5.

**MINISTERS** SHOULD be nourished up in, *1 Tim.* 4:6.  
attend to, *1 Tim.* 4:13, 16.  
hold, in sincerity, *2 Cor.* 2:17; *Tit.* 2:7.  
hold steadfastly, *2 Tim.* 1:13; *Tit.* 1:9.  
continue in, *1 Tim.* 4:16.  
speak things which become, *Tit.* 2:1.  
saints obey, from the heart, *Rom.* 6:17.  
saints abide in, *Acts* 2:42; *2 John* 9.  
a faithful walk adorns, *Tit.* 2:10.  
the obedience of saints leads to surer knowledge of, *John* 7:17.

**THOSE WHO OPPOSE**, ARE proud, *1 Tim.* 6:3, 4.  
ignorant, *1 Tim.* 6:4.  
doting about questions, etc., *1 Tim.* 6:4.  
not to be received, *2 John* 10.  
to be avoided, *Rom.* 16:17.  
not endured by the wicked, *2 Tim.* 4:3.

**DOCTRINES**, false:  
a means of trial, *1 Cor.* 7:12.  
a hindrance to growth in grace, *Eph.* 4:14.  
destructive to faith, *2 Tim.* 2:18.  
hateful to God, *Rev.* 2:14, 15.  
unprofitable and vain, *Tit.* 3:9; *Heb.* 13:9.

**SHOULD BE AVOIDED** BY ministers, *1 Tim.* 1:4; 6:20.  
saints, *Mat.* 16:12; *Eph.* 4:14; *Col.* 2:8.  
all men, *Jer.* 23:16; 29:8.  
the wicked love, *2 Tim.* 4:3, 4.  
the wicked given up to believe, *2 Thes.* 2:11.

**TEACHERS** OF, not to be countenanced, *Prov.* 19:27; *2 John* 10.  
should be avoided, *Rom.* 10:17, 18.  
bring reproach on religion, *2 Pet.* 2:2.  
speak perverse things, *Acts* 20:30.  
attract many, *Acts* 20:30; *2 Pet.* 2:2.  
deceive many, *Mat.* 21:5.  
shall abound in the latter days, *1 Tim.* 4:1.

- DOCTRINES**, false, **TEACHERS OF**, *cont.*  
 --pervert the gospel of Christ, *Gal.* 1:6, 7.  
 shall be exposed, *2 Tim.* 3:9.
- TEACHERS OF**, ARE DESCRIBED AS cruel,  
*Acts* 20:29.  
 deceitful, *2 Cor.* 11:13.  
 covetous, *Tit.* 1:11; *2 Pet.* 2:3.  
 ungodly, *Jude* 4, 8.  
 proud and ignorant, *1 Tim.* 6:3, 4.  
 corrupt and reprobate, *2 Tim.* 3:8.  
 try, by Scripture, *Isa.* 8:20; *1 John* 4:1.  
 curse on those who teach, *Gal.* 1:8, 9.  
 punishment of those who teach, *Deut.* 13:1; 18:20; *Jer.* 28:16; *Mic.* 3:6, 7; *2 Pet.* 2:1, 3; *Rev.* 2:20.
- DOEG**, at Saul's command, slays the priests, *1 Sam.* 21:7; 22:9; (*Psa.* 52; 120.)
- DOGS**, law concerning, *Deut.* 23:18.  
 figurative of enemies, *Psa.* 22:16.  
 false teachers so called, *Isa.* 56:10; *Phil.* 3:2.  
 a term of shame, *2 Sam.* 9:8; *Mat.* 15:27.  
 of impotence, *Prov.* 26:11; *2 Pet.* 2:22; *Rev.* 22:15.
- DOMINION** of God universal, *Ps.* 103:22; 113; 145; *Dan.* 4:3, 22, 34; 7:27; *Col.* 1:16; *1 Pet.* 4:11; *Jude* 25.  
 over the creation granted to Adam, *Gen.* 1:26; *Psa.* 8:6.
- DOOR**, Christ the, *John* 10:9.
- DORCAS** raised from death, *Acts* 9:36.
- DOUBTFULNESS** forbidden, *Mat.* 14:31; 21:21; *Mark* 11:33; *Luke* 12:29; *Rom.* 14:3; *Acts* 10:20; *1 Tim.* 2:8.
- DOVE** sent out from the ark, *Gen.* 8:8.  
 doves used in sacrifices, *Gen.* 15:9; *Lev.* 12:6; 14:22, etc.  
 figuratively mentioned, *Psa.* 68:13; 74:19; *Song* 1:15; 2:14, etc.  
 Holy Spirit descends in the form of, *Mat.* 3:16, etc.
- DOUGH**, offering of, *Num.* 15:20; *Neh.* 10:37; *Eze.* 44:30.
- DOXOLOGIES**, to God, *Luke* 2:14; *Rom.* 11:36; *Gal.* 1:5; *Phil.* 4:20; *1 Pet.* 5:11.  
 to Christ, *2 Tim.* 4:18; *Heb.* 13:21; *2 Pet.* 3:18.  
 to God through Christ, *Rom.* 16:27; *Eph.* 3:21; *Jude* 25.  
 by the heavenly host, *Luke* 2:14; *Rev.* 4:11; 7:12.
- DRAGON** mentioned, *Deut.* 32:33; *Job* 30:29; *Isa.* 13:22, etc.  
 Pharaoh so called, *Eze.* 29:3.  
 the enemy of the church, *Psa.* 74:13; *Is.* 27:1; 51:9; *Rev.* 12:3; 13:16; 13.
- DREAMS**, vanity of, *Job* 20:8; *Psa.* 73:20; *Ecl.* 5:3; *Isa.* 29:8; *Jer.* 23:28; 27:9; *Zech.* 10:2; *Jude* 8.  
 sent by God, *Job* 33:15; *Joel* 2:28; to Abimelech, *Gen.* 20:3; *Jacob. Gen.* 28:12; 31:10; *Laban, Gen.* 31:24; *Joseph, Gen.* 37:5; *Pharaoh's servants, Gen.* 40:5; *Pharaoh, Gen.* 41; *Midianite, Judg.* 7:13; *Solomon, 1 Kings* 3:5; *Nebuchadnezzar, Dan.* 2, 4; *Joseph, Mat.* 1:20; 2:12; *Pilate's wife, Mat.* 27:19.
- DRINK**, strong, forbidden, *Lev.* 10:9; *Num.* 6:3; *Judg.* 13:4; *Luke* 1:15.  
 to whom to be given, *Prov.* 31:6.
- DRINK-OFFERINGS**, law concerning, *Exod.* 29:40; *Lev.* 23:13; *Num.* 6:17; 15:5; (*Gen.* 35:14.)  
 idolatrous, *Isa.* 57:6; *Jer.* 7:19; 44:17; *Eze.* 20:28.
- DROMEDARIES**, *Jer.* 2:23; *1 Kings* 4:28; *Esth.* 8:10; *Isa.* 60:6.
- DROSS**, wicked compared to, *Psa.* 119:119; *Isa.* 1:25; *Eze.* 22:18.
- DROUGHT** inflicted as a punishment, *Deut.* 28:22; *1 Kin.* 17; *Hag.* 1:11.  
 See **FAMINE**.
- DRUNKENNESS**:  
 forbidden, *Eph.* 5:18.  
 caution against, *Luke* 21:34.  
 avoid temptation to, *Prov.* 6:27; 23:20, 31; *Lan.* 1:8; *Luke* 1:15.  
 not expose others to, *Rom.* 14:21.  
 is a work of the flesh, *Gal.* 5:21.  
 is debasing, *Isa.* 28:8.  
 is inflaming, *Isa.* 5:11.  
 overcharges the heart, *Luke* 21:34.  
 takes away the heart, *Hos.* 4:11.
- LEADS** to poverty, *Prov.* 21:17; 23:21.  
 strife, *Prov.* 23:29, 30  
 woe and sorrow, *Prov.* 23:29, 30.  
 error, *Isa.* 28:7.  
 contempt of God's works, *Isa.* 5:12.  
 scorning, *Hos.* 7:5.  
 rioting and wantonness, *Rom.* 13:13.  
 the wicked addicted to, *Dan.* 5:1-4.  
 false teachers often addicted to, *Isa.* 56:12.  
 folly of yielding to, *Prov.* 20:1.  
 avoid those given to, *Prov.* 23:20; *1 Cor.* 5:11.
- DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST** those given to, *Isa.* 5:11, 12; 28:1-3.  
 those who encourage, *Hab.* 2:15.  
 excludes from heaven, *1 Cor.* 6:10; *Gal.* 5:21.  
 punishment of, *Deut.* 21:20, 21; *Joel* 1:5, 6; *Amos* 6:6, 7; *Mat.* 24:49-51.  
 exemplified. Noah, *Gen.* 9:21. Lot, *Gen.* 19:33. Nabal, *1 Sam.* 25:36. Uriah, *2 Sam.* 11:13. Elah, *1 Kings* 16:9, 10. Benhadad, *1 Kings* 20:16. Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5:4. Corinthians, *1 Cor.* 11:21.
- DUMBNESS** cured by Christ, (*Isa.* 35:6,) *Mat.* 9:32; 12:22.  
 inflicted, *Luke* 1:20.  
 dumb not to be oppressed, *Prov.* 31:8.
- DUNGEON**, Joseph cast into, *Gen.* 39; 40:15; also Jeremiah, *Jer.* 37:16; 38:6

**DUST**, man formed of, and to return to, *Gen.* 2:7; 3:19; 18:27; *Job* 10:9; 34:15; *Psa.* 103:14; 104:29; *Eccl.* 12:7; 1 *Cor.* 15:47.  
 placed on the head as a mark of grief, *Josh.* 7:6; *Job* 2:12; *Lam.* 2:10.  
**DUTY** of man, the whole, *Eccl.* 12:13; *Luke* 17:10.

## E.

**EAGLE**, unclean, *Lev.* 11:13.  
 described, *Job* 9:26; 39:27; *Obad.* 4.  
 seen in visions, *Eze.* 1:10; 17:3; *Rev.* 4:7.  
**EAR**, the hearing, blessings resulting from, 2 *Sam.* 7:27; *Psa.* 45:10; 78:1; 91:9; *Prov.* 15:31; 20:12; 22:17; *Isa.* 50:4; 55:3; *Mat.* 11:15, etc.; (*Eze.* 12:2.)  
**EARLY RISING** :  
 Christ set an example of, *Mark* 1:35; *Luke* 21:38; *John* 8:2.  
**REQUISITE FOR redeeming time**, *Eph.* 5:16.  
 devotion, *Psa.* 5:3; 59:16; 63:1; 88:13; *Isa.* 26:9.  
 communion with Christ, *Song* 7:12.  
 executing God's commands, *Gen.* 22:3.  
 discharge of daily duties, *Prov.* 31:15.  
 neglect of, leads to poverty, *Prov.* 6:9-11.  
**PRACTISED BY THE WICKED**, for deceit, *Prov.* 27:14.  
 drunkenness, *Isa.* 5:11.  
 corrupting their doings, *Zeph.* 3:7.  
 executing plans of evil, *Mic.* 2:1.  
 illustrates spiritual diligence, *Rom.* 13:11, 12.  
 exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 19:27; Isaac, etc., *Gen.* 26:31. Jacob, *Gen.* 25:18. Joshua, etc., *Josh.* 3:1. Gideon, *Judg.* 6:38. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 15:12. David, 1 *Sam.* 17:20. Servant of Elisha, 2 *Kings* 6:15. Mary, etc., *Mark* 16:2. Apostles, *Acts* 5:21.  
**EARNEST** of the Spirit, 2 *Cor.* 1:22; 5:5; *Eph.* 1:14.  
**EARTH** created, *Gen.* 1:1.  
 made fruitful, *Gen.* 1:11.  
 cursed, *Gen.* 3:17.  
 covered by the flood, *Gen.* 7:10.  
 to be consumed by fire, *Psa.* 102:26; *Isa.* 51:6; 64:1; *Mic.* 1:4; *Zeph.* 1:18; 3:8; 2 *Thes.* 1:7; 2 *Pet.* 3:7; *Rev.* 20.  
 a new one promised, 2 *Pet.* 3:13; *Rev.* 21:1.  
**EARTHQUAKES**, various, 1 *Kings* 19:11; *Isa.* 29:6; *Amos* 1:1; *Acts* 16:26; *Rev.* 6:12; 8:5; 11:13; 16:18.  
 at the crucifixion, *Mat.* 27:54.  
**EASE**, danger of, *Prov.* 1:32; *Isa.* 32:9; *Amos* 6:1; *Luke* 12:19.  
**EAST**, land of, *Job* 1:3.  
 wise men from, *Mat.* 2:1.  
 glory of God from, *Eze.* 43:2; 47:8.

**EASTER**, (Passover,) *Acts* 12:4.  
**EBAL**, mount, curses pronounced from, *Deut.* 27:13; *Josh.* 8:33.  
**EBED-MELECH** intercedes for and delivers Jeremiah, *Jer.* 38:7.  
 comforted, *Jer.* 39:16.  
**EBEN-EZER** (the stone of help) raised by Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 7:12.  
**EDEN** described, *Gen.* 2:8.  
 Adam driven from, *Gen.* 3:23.  
 figuratively mentioned, *Isa.* 51:3; *Eze.* 28:13; 31:9; 36:35; *Joel* 2:3.  
**EDIFICATION** :  
 described, *Eph.* 4:12-16.  
**IS THE OBJECT** of the ministerial office, *Eph.* 4:11, 12.  
 ministerial gifts, 1 *Cor.* 14:3-5, 12.  
 ministerial authority, 2 *Cor.* 10:8; 13:10.  
 the church's union in Christ, *Eph.* 4:16.  
 the gospel, the instrument of, *Acts* 20:32.  
 love leads to, 1 *Cor.* 8:1.  
 exhortation to, *Jude* 20, 21.  
 mutual, commanded, *Rom.* 14:19; 1 *Thes.* 5:11.  
 all to be done, 2 *Cor.* 12:19; *Eph.* 4:29.  
 use self-denial to promote, in others, 1 *Cor.* 10:23, 33.  
 the peace of the church favors, *Acts* 9:31.  
 foolish questions opposed to, 1 *Tim.* 1:4.  
**EDOM** and Edomites, kings and dukes of, *Gen.* 36; 1 *Chr.* 1:43.  
 their possessions, *Deut.* 2:5; *Josh.* 24:4.  
 their unkindness to Israel, *Num.* 20:14; *Deut.* 2:3.  
 when admitted into the congregation, *Deut.* 23:8.  
 subdued by David, 2 *Sam.* 8:14.  
 revolt, 2 *Kings* 8:20; 2 *Chr.* 21:8.  
 subdued by Amaziah, 2 *Kings* 14:7; 2 *Chr.* 25:11.  
 prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 25:21; 49:7; *Eze.* 25:13; 35; *Amos* 1:11; *Oba.* 1.  
**EDUCATION**, should commence early, *Prov.* 22:6; *Psa.* 49:13; 2 *Tim.* 1:5.  
 by word of mouth, *Exod.* 10:2; *Deut.* 11:19; 21:18; *Psa.* 34:11; 78:6.  
 by institutions and ordinances, *Exod.* 12:25; 13:14; 16:32; *Josh.* 4:22; 22:24.  
 by right examples, *Prov.* 20:7; 2 *Tim.* 1:5.  
 with forbearance, *Eph.* 6:4; *Col.* 3:21.  
 with needful correction, *Prov.* 22:15; 29:15; *Heb.* 12:9.  
 and coercion, *Gen.* 18:19; 1 *Sam.* 3:13; 1 *Thes.* 2:11.  
**EGLON**, king of Moab, oppresses Israel, *Judg.* 3:14; slain by Ehud, *Judg.* 3:21.  
**EGYPT** visited by Abram, *Gen.* 12:10.  
 Joseph carried down to, *Gen.* 37:36.  
 his stay there, *Gen.* 39-50; *Psa.* 105:17; *Acts* 7:9.

- EGYPT, *cont.*—Israelites' bondage there, *Exod.* 1:12; 5, etc.; *Psa.* 105.  
 departure from, *Exod.* 13:17; *Psa.* 78:12; 105:37; 106:7; *Acts* 7:9; *Heb.* 11:22.  
 kings of, chaste Judah, 1 *Kin.* 14:25; 2 *Kings* 23:29; 2 *Chr.* 12:2; 35:20; 36:3; *Jer.* 37:5.  
 conquered by Nebuchadnezzar, 2 *Kings* 24:7; *Jer.* 46; *Eze.* 29:18.  
 Jeremiah carried there, *Jer.* 43.  
 also Christ, *Mat.* 2:13; (*Hos.* 11:1.)  
 prophecies concerning, *Gen.* 15:13; *Isa.* 11:11; 19: 20; 27:12; 30:1; *Jer.* 9:26; 25:19; 43:8; 44:28; 46; *Eze.* 29-32; *Dan.* 11:8; *Hos.* 9:3; 11; *Joa.* 3:19; *Zech.* 10:10; 14:18.  
 confidence in, censured, *Isa.* 30; 31; *Jer.* 42:14; 43:8, etc.  
 when Egyptians might be received into the congregation, *Deut.* 23:8.  
 EHUD, judge, delivers Israel, *Judg.* 3:15.  
 EKRON taken, *Judg.* 1:18.  
 men of, smitten with emerods, 1 *Sam.* 5:10; 6:17.  
 prophecies concerning, *Amos* 1:8; *Zeph.* 2:4; *Zech.* 9:5.  
 ELALI, king of Israel, his evil reign, 1 *Kings* 16:8.  
 killed by Zimri, 1 *Kings* 16:10.  
 ———, valley of, battle in, 1 *Sam.* 17:2.  
 ELAM, son of Shem, *Gen.* 10:22; 14:1.  
 (Persia) prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 21:2; *Jer.* 25:25; 49:34; *Acts* 2:9.  
 ELIDAD prophecies, *Num.* 11:26.  
 ELDERS, seventy, appointed, *Exod.* 24:1; *Num.* 11:16.  
 charge to, *Deut.* 29:10.  
 officers so called, *Gen.* 50:7; *Lev.* 4:15; *Deut.* 21:19; 1 *Sam.* 16:4, etc.; *Ezra* 5:5; *Ps.* 107:32; *Eze.* 8:1, etc.  
 in the church, their qualifications, etc., *Tit.* 1:5; 1 *Tim.* 5:19; *Jas.* 5:14; 1 *Pet.* 5:1. See *Acts* 11:30; 14:23; 15:4, 23; 16:1; 20:17.  
 Paul's charge to, *Acts* 20:17.  
 Peter's charge to, 1 *Pet.* 5.  
 twenty-four, in heaven, *Rev.* 4:4, etc.; 7:11; 14:3.  
 ELEAZAR, son of Aaron, *Exod.* 6:23.  
 consecrated priest, *Exo.* 29; *Lev.* 8.  
 his charge, *Num.* 3:32; 4:16; 16:36.  
 succeeds Aaron, *Num.* 20:26, 28; 27:22; 31:13; 34:17; *Josh.* 17:4.  
 his death, *Josh.* 24:33.  
 ———, son of Abinadab, keeps the ark, 1 *Sam.* 7:1.  
 ———, one of David's captains, 2 *Sam.* 23:9; 1 *Chr.* 11:12.  
 ELECT, Christ so called, 1 *Pet.* 2:6; (*Isa.* 42:1.)  
 the church, *Isa.* 45:4; 65:9; *Mat.* 24:22; 2 *Tim.* 2:10.  
 ELECTION:  
 of Christ, as Messiah, *Isa.* 42:1; 1 *Pet.* 2:6.  
 ELECTION, *cont.*—of good angels, 1 *Tim.* 5:21.  
 of Israel, *Deut.* 7:6; 10:15; *Isa.* 45:4.  
 of ministers, *Luke* 6:13; *Acts* 9:15.  
 of churches, 1 *Pet.* 5:13.  
 OF SAINTS, IS OF GOD, 1 *Thes.* 1:4; *Tit.* 1:1.  
 by Christ, *John* 13:18; 15:16.  
 in Christ, *Eph.* 1:4.  
 personal, *Mat.* 20:16, with *John* 6:44; *Acts* 22:14; 2 *John* 13.  
 according to the purpose of God, *Rom.* 9:11; *Eph.* 1:11.  
 according to the foreknowledge of God, *Rom.* 8:29; 1 *Pet.* 1:2.  
 eternal, *Eph.* 1:4.  
 sovereign, *Rom.* 9:15, 16; 1 *Cor.* 1:27; *Eph.* 1:11.  
 irrespective of merit, *Rom.* 9:11.  
 of grace, *Rom.* 11:5.  
 recorded in heaven, *Luke* 10:20.  
 for the glory of God, *Eph.* 1:6.  
 through faith, 2 *Thes.* 2:13.  
 through sanctification of the Spirit, 1 *Pet.* 1:2; 2 *Thes.* 2:13.  
 to adoption, *Eph.* 1:5.  
 to salvation, 2 *Thes.* 2:13.  
 to conformity with Christ, *Rom.* 8:29.  
 to good works, *Eph.* 2:10.  
 to spiritual warfare, 2 *Tim.* 2:4.  
 to eternal glory, *Rom.* 9:23.  
 INSURES TO SAINTS effectual calling, *Rom.* 8:30.  
 divine teaching, *John* 17:6.  
 belief in Christ, *Acts* 13:48.  
 acceptance with God, *Rom.* 11:7.  
 protection, *Mat.* 24:22; *Mark* 13:20.  
 vindication of their wrongs, *Luke* 18:7.  
 working of all things for good, *Rom.* 8:28.  
 blessedness, *Psa.* 33:12; 65:4.  
 the inheritance, *Isa.* 65:9; 1 *Pet.* 1:4, 5.  
 should lead to cultivation of graces, *Col.* 3:12.  
 should be evidenced by diligence, 2 *Pet.* 1:10.  
 saints may have assurance of, 1 *Thes.* 1:4.  
 exemplified, Isaac, *Gen.* 21:12. Abram; *Neh.* 9:7. Zerubbabel, *Hag.* 2:23.  
 Apostles, *John* 13:18; 15:19. Jacob, *Rom.* 9:12, 13. Rufus, *Rom.* 16:13. Paul, *Gal.* 1:15.  
 EL-ELOHE-ISRAEL, (God, the God of Israel.) *Gen.* 33:20.  
 ELHANAN, one of David's warriors, 2 *Sam.* 21:19; 23:24; 1 *Chr.* 11:26; 20:5.  
 ELI, high-priest, blesses Hannah, 1 *Sam.* 1:17.  
 reprov'd, and the destruction of his house foretold, 1 *Sam.* 2:27; 3:11.  
 the prophecy fulfilled, 1 *Sam.* 4:10; 22:9; 1 *Kings* 2:26.



- ELIAKIM**, son of Hilkiah, speaks with Rabshakeh, *2 Kings* 18:18; *Isa.* 36:11.  
sent to Isaiah, *2 Kings* 19:2; *Isa.* 37:2.  
his exaltation foretold, *Isa.* 22:20.  
a type of Christ, *Isa.* 22:22; *Rev.* 3:7.
- , (Jehoiakim,) son of Josiah, made king by Pharaoh, *2 Kings* 23:34; *2 Chr.* 36:4.  
his evil reign and death, *2 Kings* 24:1; *2 Chr.* 36:4.
- ELIEZER**, Abraham's steward, *Gen.* 15:2.  
his prayer answered, *Gen.* 24:12.  
—, son of Moses, *Exod.* 18:4; *1 Chr.* 23:15.  
—, prophet, reproves Jehoshaphat, *2 Chr.* 20:37.
- ELIASHIB**, high-priest, *Neh.* 3:1.  
censured for breaking the law, *Neh.* 13:4.
- ELIHU** reproves Job's friends, *Job* 32; and Job's impatience, *Job* 33:8; 34:5.  
declares God's justice, *Job* 33:12; 34:10; 35:13; 36; and power, *Job* 33-37; and mercy, *Job* 33:23; 34:28.
- ELIJAH**, (Elias,) prophesies a great drought, *1 Kings* 17:1; *Jas.* 5:17.  
miraculously fed, *1 Kings* 17:4, 16; (*Luke* 4:26;) 19:5.  
raises the widow's son, *1 Kings* 17:21.  
slays the priests of Baal, etc., *1 Kings* 18:18.  
flees into the wilderness, *1 Kings* 19; *Rom.* 11:2.  
calls Elisha, *1 Kings* 19:19.  
denounces Ahab in Naboth's vineyard, *1 Kings* 21:17. See *1 Kings* 22:38; *2 Kings* 9:36; 10:10.  
rebukes Ahaziah, *2 Kings* 1:3, 16.  
calls down fire from heaven, *2 Kings* 1:10; *Luke* 9:54.  
his writing to Jehoram, *2 Chr.* 21:12.  
carried up into heaven, *2 Kings* 2:11.  
appears at Christ's transfiguration, *Mat.* 17:3; *Mark* 9:4; *Luke* 9:30.  
type of John the Baptist, *2 Kings* 1:8; *Mat.* 3:4. See *Mal.* 4:5; *Mat.* 11:14; 16:14; *Luke* 1:17; 9:8, 19; *John* 1:21.
- ELIPHAZ** reproves Job, and declares God's judgment against sinners, *Job* 4; 5; 15; 22.  
his fearful vision, *Job* 4:12.  
rebuked by Elihu, *Job* 32:3.  
God's anger against him appeared, *Job* 42:7.
- ELISABETH**, mother of John the Baptist, *Luke* 1:5.  
her salutation to Mary, *Luke* 1:42.
- ELISHA**, (Eliseus,) appointed to succeed Elijah, *1 Kings* 19:16.  
receives his mantle, *2 Kings* 2:13.  
curses mocking children, *2 Kings* 2:24.  
foretells the destruction of the Moabites, *2 Kings* 3:13.
- ELISHA**, cont. — various miracles wrought by him, *2 Kings* 2:14, 20; 4; 6.  
raises the Shunammite's son, *2 Kings* 4:32.  
his care for her, *2 Kings* 8:1.  
Naaman's leprosy healed, *2 Kings* 5; *Luke* 4:27.  
Gehazi condemned, *2 Kings* 5:27.  
Syrians smitten with blindness, *2 Kin.* 6:18.  
he prophesies plenty in Samaria when besieged, *2 Kings* 7:1.  
his prophecy to Hazael, *2 Kings* 8:11.  
sends to anoint Jehu, *2 Kings* 9:1.  
in his sickness foretells victories over the Syrians, *2 Kings* 13:14.  
death, *2 Kings* 13:20.  
miracle wrought by his bones, *2 Kings* 13:21.
- ELKANAH**, Samuel's father, *1 Sam.* 1.  
his kindness to Hannah, *1 Sam.* 1:5, 23
- ELON** judges Israel, *Judg.* 12:11.
- ELYMAS**. See BAR-JESUS.
- EMBALMING** of Jacob, *Gen.* 50:2.  
of Joseph, *Gen.* 50:26.  
of Christ, *John* 19:39.
- EMBLEMS** of the Holy Ghost :  
**WATER**, *John* 3:5; 7:38, 39.  
cleansing, *Eze.* 16:9; 36:25; *Eph* 5:26; *Heb.* 10:22.  
fertilizing, *Psa.* 1:3; *Isa.* 27:3, 6; 41:3, 4; 58:11.  
refreshing, *Psa.* 46:4; *Isa.* 41:17, 18.  
abundant, *John* 7:37, 38.  
freely given, *Isa.* 55:1; *John* 4:14.  
*Rev.* 22:17.
- FIRE**, *Mat.* 3:11.  
purifying, *Isa.* 4:4; *Mal.* 3:2, 3.  
illuminating, *Exo.* 13:21; *Psa.* 48:14.  
searching, *Zeph.* 1:12, with *1 Cor* 2:10.
- WIND**, *Song.* 4:16.  
independent, *John* 3:8; *1 Cor.* 12:11.  
powerful, *1 Kings* 19:11, with *Acts* 2:2.  
sensible in its effects, *John* 3:8.  
reviving, *Eze.* 37:9, 10, 14.
- OIL**, *Psa.* 45:7.  
healing, *Isa.* 1:6; *Luke* 10:34; *Rev* 3:18.  
comforting, *Isa.* 61:3; *Heb.* 1:9.  
illuminating, *Zech.* 4:2, 3, 11-14; *Mat.* 25:3, 4; *1 John* 2:20, 27.  
consecrating, *Exod.* 29:7; 30:30; *Isa.* 61:1.
- RAIN AND DEW**, *Psa.* 72:6.  
fertilizing, *Eze.* 34:26, 27; *Hos.* 6:3; 10:12; 14:5.  
refreshing, *Psa.* 68:9; *Isa.* 18:4.  
abundant, *Psa.* 133:3.  
imperceptible, *2 Sam.* 17:12, with *Mark* 4:26-28.
- A DOVE**, *Mat.* 3:16.  
gentle, *Mat.* 10:16, with *Gal.* 5:22.
- A VOICE**, *Isa.* 6:8.  
speaking, *Mat.* 10:20.

- EMBLEMS of the Holy Ghost : A VOICE, *cont.*—guiding, *Isa.* 30:21, with *John* 16:13.  
warning, *Heb.* 3:7-11.
- A SEAL, *Rev.* 7:2.  
impressing, *Job* 38:14, with *2 Cor.* 3:18.  
securing, *Eph.* 1:13, 14; 4:30.  
authenticating, *John* 6:27; *2 Cor.* 1:22.
- CLOVEN TONGUES, *Acts* 2:3, 6-11.
- EMERALDS, *Exod.* 28:18; 39:11; *Rev.* 4:3; 21:19.
- EMERODS threatened, *Deut.* 23:27.  
Philistines smitten with, *1 Sam.* 5; 6
- EMIM, giants, *Gen.* 14:5; *Deut.* 2:10.
- EMMANUEL, *Isa.* 7:14; 8:8; *Mat.* 1:23. See IMMANUEL.
- EMMAUS, Christ's journey to, and discourse, *Luke* 24:13.
- EMULATIONS censured, *Gal.* 5:20.
- ENCHANTMENTS forbidden, *Lev.* 19:26; *Deut.* 18:9; *Isa.* 47:9. See DIVINATION.
- ENDOR, Saul consults a witch there, *1 Sam.* 28:7.
- ENEAS. See ÆNEAS.
- ENEMIES :  
Christ prayed for his, *Luke* 23:34.  
the lives of, to be spared, *1 Sam.* 24:10; *2 Sam.* 16:10, 11.  
the goods of, to be taken care of, *Exod.* 23:4, 5.
- SHOULD BE loved, *Mat.* 5:44.  
prayed for, *Mat.* 5:44; *Acts* 7:60.  
assisted, *Prov.* 25:21, with *Rom.* 12:20.  
overcome by kindness, *1 Sam.* 26:21; *Prov.* 25:22, with *Rom.* 12:20.  
rejoice not at the misfortunes of, *Job* 31:29.  
rejoice not at the failings of, *Prov.* 24:17.  
desire not the death of, *1 Kings* 3:11.  
curse them not, *Job* 31:30.  
be affectionately concerned for, *Psa.* 35:13.  
the friendship of, deceitful, *2 Sam.* 20:9, 10; *Prov.* 26:26; 27:6; *Mat.* 26:48, 49.  
God defends against, *Psa.* 59:9; 61:3.  
God delivers from, *1 Sam.* 12:11; *Ezra* 8:31; *Psa.* 18:48.  
made to be at peace with saints, *Prov.* 16:7.  
pray for deliverance from, *1 Sam.* 12:10; *Psa.* 17:9; 59:1; 64:1.  
of saints, God will destroy, *Psa.* 60:12.  
praise God for deliverance from, *Psa.* 136:24.
- ENGEDI, city, *Josh.* 15:62.  
David dwells there, *1 Sam.* 23:29; 24:1. See *Song* 1:14; *Eze.* 47:10.
- ENGINES of war, *2 Chr.* 26:15; *Jer.* 6:6; *Eze.* 26:9.
- ENGRAVING on stones, *Exod.* 28:11; *Zech.* 3:9.
- ENMITY between God and man, how abolished, (*Rom.* 8:7; *Jas.* 4:4; *Eph.* 2:15; *Col.* 1:20, etc.)
- ENOCH'S godliness and translation, *Gen.* 5:24.  
his faith, *Heb.* 11:5.  
his prophecy, *Jude* 14.
- ENON. See ÆNON.
- ENTICERS to strong drink, cursed, *Hab.* 2:15.  
to sin, condemned, *Rom.* 14:13.  
must be avoided, *Prov.* 1:10-15.  
shall be punished, *Prov.* 28:10.  
overcome through God, *Jer.* 20:10.  
instances : enemies of the Jews, *Neh.* 6. Balaam, *Rev.* 2:14.
- ENVY :  
forbidden, *Prov.* 3:31; *Rom.* 13:13.  
produced by foolish disputations, *1 Tim.* 6:4.  
excited by good deeds of others, *Ecc.* 4:4  
a work of the flesh, *Gal.* 5:21; *Jas.* 4:5.  
hurtful to the envious, *Job* 5:2; *Prov.* 14:30.  
none can stand before, *Prov.* 27:4.  
a proof of carnal-mindedness, *1 Cor.* 3:1, 3.  
inconsistent with the gospel, *Jas.* 3:14.  
hinders growth in grace, *1 Pet.* 2:1, 2.
- THE WICKED are full of, *Rom.* 1:29.  
live in, *Tit.* 3:3.  
leads to every evil work, *Jas.* 3:16.  
prosperity of the wicked should not excite, *Psa.* 37:1, 35; 73:3, 17-20.  
punishment of, *Psa.* 106:16, 17; *Isa.* 26:11.  
exemplified, Cain, *Gen.* 4:5. Philistines, *Gen.* 26:14. Laban's sons, *Gen.* 31:1. Joseph's brethren, *Gen.* 37:11. Joshua, *Num.* 11:28, 29. Aaron, etc., *Num.* 12:2. Korah, etc., *Num.* 16:3, with *Psa.* 106:16. Saul, *1 Sam.* 18:8. Sanballat, etc., *Neh.* 2:10. Haran, *Esth.* 5:13. Edomites, *Eze.* 35:11. Princes of Babylon, *Dan.* 6:3, 4. Chief priests, *Mark* 15:10. Jews, *Acts* 13:45; 17:5.
- EPAPHRAS, *Col.* 1:7; 4:12.
- EPAPHRODITUS, Paul's joy at his recovery, *Phil.* 2:25; 4:18.
- EPHAH, a measure, *Exod.* 16:36; *Lev.* 19:36; *Eze.* 45:10; *Zech.* 5:6.
- EPHESUS visited by Paul, *Acts* 18:19.  
miracles there, *Acts* 19:11.  
tumult there, *Acts* 19:24; (*1 Cor.* 15:32.)  
Paul's address to the elders of, *Acts* 20:17; *1 Cor.* 16:8.
- EPHESIANS, instructed by Paul concerning man's salvation, *Eph.* 1; the adoption of the Gentiles, etc., *Eph.* 2; 3; and exhorted to unity and good works, *Eph.* 4-6.
- EPHOD of the priest, directions for making, *Exod.* 28:4; 39:2. See *1 Sam.* 23:6; *Hos.* 3:4.

- EPHOD**, *cont.*—idolatrous, *Judg.* 8:27; 17:5.
- EPHRAIM**, son of Joseph, *Gen.* 41:52. preferred to Manasseh, *Gen.* 48:14. afflicted by the slaughter of his children, *1 Chr.* 7:21. his descendants numbered, *Num.* 1:10, 32; 2:18; 26:35; *1 Chr.* 7:20. their possessions, *Josh.* 16:5; 17:14; *Judg.* 1:29. chastise the Midianites, *Judg.* 7:21. their quarrel with Gideon, *Judg.* 8:1. and Jephthah, *Judg.* 12. revolt from the house of David, *1 Kings* 12:25; *2 Chr.* 10:16. chastise Ahaz and Judah, *2 Chr.* 28:6. release their prisoners, *2 Chr.* 28:12. carried into captivity, *2 Kings* 17:5; *Psa.* 7-9, 67; *Jer.* 7:15. prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 7; 9:9; 11:13; 28:1; *Jer.* 31; *Hos.* 5-14; *Zech.* 9:10; 10:7.
- EPHRATAH**, *Psa.* 132:6. See BETH-LEHEM.
- EPHRON**, the Hittite, sells Machpelah to Abraham, *Gen.* 23:10.
- EPICUREANS**, meet Paul, *Acts* 17:18.
- ERASTUS** ministers to Paul, *Acts* 19:22, *Rom.* 16:23; *2 Tim.* 4:20.
- ESAR-HADDON**, king of Assyria, *2 Kings* 19:37; *Ezra* 4:2; *Isa.* 37:38.
- ESAU**, son of Isaac; *Gen.* 25:25; (*Mal.* 1:2; *Rom.* 9:10.) sells his birthright, *Gen.* 25:29; (*Heb.* 12:16.) deprived of the blessing, *Gen.* 27:26. his kindness to Jacob, *Gen.* 33. his descendants, *Gen.* 36; *1 Chr.* 1:35. See **EDOM**.
- ESHCOL**, fertility of, *Num.* 13:22.
- ESTHER** chosen queen, *Esth.* 2:17. fasts on account of the king's decree, *Esth.* 4:15. intercedes for her people, *Esth.* 7-9.
- ETHAN**, Psalm 89 ascribed to. See *1 Kings* 4:31; *1 Chr.* 15:17.
- ETHIOPIANS**, invading Judah, subdued by Asa, *2 Chr.* 14:9. See *Num.* 12:1; *2 Kings* 19:9; *Esth.* 1:1; *Job* 28:19. prophecies concerning, *Psa.* 68:31; 87:4; *Isa.* 18; 20; 43:3; 45:14; *Jer.* 46:9; *Eze.* 30:4; 38:5; *Nah.* 3:9; *Zeph.* 3:10. eunuch baptized, *Acts* 8:27.
- EUNICE** commended, (*Acts* 16:1,) *2 Tim.* 1:5.
- EUNUCHS** comforted, *Isa.* 56:3. our Lord's declaration concerning, *Mat.* 19:12. an Ethiopian, baptized by Philip, *Acts* 8:27. See *Dan.* 1:3.
- EUPHRATES**, river, mentioned historically and typically, *Gen.* 2:14; 15:18; *Deut.* 11:24; *Josh.* 1:4; *2 Sam.* 8:3; *Jer.* 13:1; 46:2; 51:63; *Rev.* 0:14; 16:12.
- EUROCLYDON**, a wind, *Acts* 27:14.
- EUTYCHUS**, his fall, *Acts* 20:7.
- EVANGELISTS**, duty of, (*Acts* 21:8,) *Eph.* 4:11; *2 Tim.* 4:5.
- EVE** created, *Gen.* 1:27; 2:18. beguiled by the serpent, *Gen.* 3; (*2 Cor.* 11:3; *1 Tim.* 2:13.) her sentence, *Gen.* 3:16. her words concerning Cain, *Gen.* 4:1, and Seth, *Gen.* 4:25.
- EVIL-MERODACH**, king of Babylon, his kindness to Jehoiachin, *2 Kings* 25:27; *Jer.* 52:31.
- EXACTION** (extortion) forbidden. *Lev.* 25:35; *Deut.* 15:2; *Neh.* 5:1; 10:31; *Prov.* 28:8; *Eze.* 22:12; 45:9; *Luke* 3:13; *1 Cor.* 5:10.
- EXAMPLE** of Christ: is perfect, *Heb.* 7:26.
- CONFORMITY** TO, REQUIRED IN holiness, *1 Pet.* 1:15, 16, with *Rom.* 1:6. righteousness, *1 John* 2:6. purity, *1 John* 3:3. love, *John* 13:34; *Eph.* 5:2; *1 John* 3:16. humility, *Luke* 22:27; *Phil.* 2:5, 7. meekness, *Mat.* 11:29. lowliness of heart, *Mat.* 11:29. obedience, *John* 15:10. self-denial, *Mat.* 16:24; *Rom.* 15:3. ministering to others, *Mat.* 20:28; *John* 13:14, 15. benevolence, *Acts* 20:35; *2 Cor.* 8:7, 9. forgiving injuries, *Col.* 3:13. overcoming sin, *1 Pet.* 4:1. overcoming the world, *John* 16:33, with *1 John* 5:4. being not of the world, *John* 17:16. being guileless, *1 Pet.* 2:21, 22. suffering wrongfully, *1 Pet.* 2:21-23. suffering for righteousness, *Hebrews* 12:3, 4. saints predestinated to follow, *Rom.* 8:29. conformity to, progressive, *2 Cor.* 3:18.
- EXAMPLES** for warning, *1 Cor.* 10:6; *Heb.* 4:11; *1 Pet.* 4:3; *2 Pet.* 2; *Jude*. proposed for imitation: the prophets, etc., *Heb.* 6:12; *Jas.* 5:10; the apostles, *Mat.* 5:16; *1 Cor.* 4:16; 11:1; *Phil.* 3:17; 4:9; *1 Thes.* 1:6.
- EXCELLENCY** and glory of Christ: as God, *John* 1:1-5; *Phil.* 2:6, 9, 10. as the Son of God, *Mat.* 3:17; *Heb.* 1:6, 8. as One with the Father, *John* 10:30, 38. as the First-born, *Col.* 1:15, 18. as the First-begotten, *Heb.* 1:6. as Lord of lords, etc., *Rev.* 17:14. as the image of God, *Col.* 1:15; *Heb.* 1:3. as Creator, *John* 1:3; *Col.* 1:16; *Heb.* 1:2. as the blessed of God, *Psa.* 45:2. as Mediator, *1 Tim.* 2:5; *Heb.* 8:6. as Prophet, *Deut.* 18:15, 16, with *Acts* 3:22.

**EXCELLENCY** and glory of Christ, *cont.*—as Priest, *Psa.* 110:4; *Heb.* 4:15.  
 as King, *Isa.* 6:1-5, with *John* 12:41.  
 as Judge, *Mat.* 16:27; 25:31-33.  
 as Shepherd, *Isa.* 40:10, 11; *John* 10:11, 14.  
 as Head of the church, *Eph.* 1:22.  
 as the true Light, *Luke* 1:78, 79; *John* 1:4, 9.  
 as the foundation of the church, *Isa.* 28:16.  
 as the way, *John* 14:6; *Heb.* 10:19, 20.  
 as the truth, 1 *John* 5:20; *Rev.* 3:7.  
 as the life, *John* 11:25; *Col.* 3:4; 1 *John* 5:11.  
 as incarnate, *John* 1:14.  
 in his words, *Luke* 4:22; *John* 7:46.  
 in his works, *Mat.* 13:54; *John* 2:11.  
 in his sinless perfection, *Heb.* 7:26-28.  
 in the fulness of his grace and truth, *Psa.* 45:2, with *John* 1:14.  
 in his transfiguration, *Mat.* 17:2, with 2 *Pet.* 1:16-18.  
 in his exaltation, *Acts* 7:55, 56; *Eph.* 1:21.  
 in the calling of the Gentiles, *Psa.* 72:17; *John* 12:21, 23.  
 in the restoration of the Jews, *Psa.* 102:16.  
 in his triumph, *Isa.* 63:1-3, with *Rev.* 19:11, 16.  
 followed his sufferings, 1 *Pet.* 1:10, 11.  
 followed his resurrection, 1 *Pet.* 1:21.  
 is unchangeable, *Heb.* 1:10-12.  
 is incomparable, *Song* 5:10; *Phil.* 2:9.  
 imparted to saints, *John* 17:22; 2 *Cor.* 3:18.  
 celebrated by the redeemed, *Rev.* 5:8-11; 7:9-12.  
 revealed in the gospel, *Isa.* 40:5.  
 saints shall rejoice at the revelation of, 1 *Pet.* 4:13.  
 saints shall behold, in heaven, *John* 17:24.  
 — of the church:  
 derived from God, *Isa.* 28:5.  
 derived from Christ, *Isa.* 60:1; *Luke* 2:32.  
 result from the favor of God, *Isa.* 43:4.  
 God delights in, *Psa.* 45:11; *Isa.* 62:3-5.  
 saints delight in, *Isa.* 66:11.  
**CONSIST** IN ITS being the seat of God's worship, *Psa.* 96:6.  
 being the temple of God, 1 *Cor.* 3:16, 17; *Eph.* 2:21, 22.  
 being the body of Christ, *Eph.* 1:22, 23.  
 being the bride of Christ, *Psa.* 45:13, 14; *Rev.* 19:7, 8; 21:2.  
 being established, *Psa.* 48:8; *Isa.* 33:20.  
 eminent position, *Psa.* 48:2; *Isa.* 2:2.  
 graces of character, *Song* 2:14.  
 perfection of beauty, *Psa.* 50:2.  
 members being righteous, *Isa.* 60:21; *Rev.* 19:8.

**EXCELLENCY** and glory of the church, *cont.*—**CONSIST** IN ITS strength and defence, *Psa.* 48:12, 13.  
 sanctification, *Eph.* 5:26, 27.  
 augmented by increase of its members, *Isa.* 49:18; 60:4-14.  
 are abundant, *Isa.* 66:11.  
 sin obscures, *Lam.* 2:14, 15.  
**EXCESS** forbidden. *Eph.* 5:18; 1 *Pet.* 4:3, etc. See **DRUNKENNESS**, etc.  
**EXHORTATION**, mutual, commanded, 1 *Thes.* 4:18; 5:11; *Heb.* 3:13; 10:25.  
**EXPECTATION**, of the righteous, is from God, *Psa.* 62:5.  
 shall not fail, *Prov.* 23:18; 24:14; *Phil.* 1:20.  
 is blessed, *Tit.* 2:13; 2 *Pet.* 3:12.  
 — of the wicked, shall perish, *Prov.* 10:28; 11:7; *Zech.* 9:5; *Acts* 12:11.  
 is wrath. *Prov.* 11:23; *Heb.* 10:27.  
**EXPERIENCE**, added to faith, *Rom.* 5:4; *Jas.* 1:3, 12, etc.  
**EYE-SERVICE**, *Eph.* 6:6; *Col.* 3:22.  
**EYES** of the Lord in every place, etc., *Deut.* 11:12; 2 *Chr.* 16:9; *Prov.* 15:3.  
 upon the righteous, *Ezra* 5:5; *Psa.* 32:8; 33:18; 34:15; 1 *Pet.* 3:12.  
**EZEKIEL'S** commission, *Eze.* 2; 3; 33:7.  
**HIS** VISIONS of God's glory, *Eze.* 1; 8; 10; 11:22.  
 of the Jews' abominations, etc., *Eze.* 8:5.  
 and their punishment, *Eze.* 9; 11.  
 of dry bones, *Eze.* 37.  
 of the house of God, *Eze.* 40, etc.  
 intercedes for his people, *Eze.* 9:8; 11:13.  
 becomes a sign to the Jews, *Eze.* 4; 5; 12; 24:15.  
 reproves their hypocrisy, *Eze.* 14:1; 20:1; 33:30.  
 parables, *Eze.* 15; 16; 17; 19; 23; 24.  
 dumbness, *Eze.* 3:26; 24:26; 33:22.  
 rehearses Israel's rebellions, *Eze.* 20;  
 sins of Jerusalem, *Eze.* 22; 23; 24.  
 foretells her punishment, *Eze.* 21, etc.  
 prophesies concerning various nations, *Eze.* 25-39.  
**EZRA** returns to Jerusalem, *Ezra* 7:8.  
 appoints a fast, *Ezra* 8:21.  
 his charge to the priests, *Ezra* 8:24.  
 his prayer, *Ezra* 9:5.  
 reads the law, *Neh.* 8.  
 reforms various corruptions, *Ezra* 10; *Neh.* 13.

## F.

**FABLES**, Jewish, etc., to be avoided, 1 *Tim.* 1:4; 4:7; 2 *Tim.* 4:4; *Tit.* 1:14.  
**FACE OF GOD** set against his enemies, *Psa.* 34:16; *Isa.* 59:2; *Eze.* 39:23; *Rev.* 6:16.

**FACE OF GOD, cont.**—towards his people, *Exod.* 33:14; *2Chr.* 6:42; 7:14; *Psa.* 31:16; 80:3; 132:10; *Dan.* 9:17; *Mat.* 17:2; *1 Cor.* 13:12. See *Gen.* 32:30; 33:10; *Exod.* 33:11; *Deut.* 5:4.

**FAITH:**

is the substance of things hoped for, *Heb.* 11:1.

is the evidence of things not seen, *Heb.* 11:1.

commanded, *Mark* 11:22; *1 John* 3:23.

**THE OBJECTS OF, ARE** God, *Mark* 11:22; *John* 14:1.

Christ, *John* 6:29; 14:1; *Acts* 20:21.

writings of Moses, *John* 5:46; *Acts* 24:14.

writings of the prophets, *2Chr.* 20:20; *Acts* 26:27.

the gospel, *Mark* 1:15.

promises of God, *Rom.* 4:21; *Heb.* 11:13.

**IN CHRIST, IS** the gift of God, *Rom* 12:3; *Eph.* 2:8; 6:23; *Phil.* 1:29.

the work of God, *Acts* 11:23; *1 Cor.* 2:5.

precious, *2 Pet.* 1:1.

most holy, *Jude* 20.

fruitful, *1 Thes.* 1:3.

accompanied by repentance, *Mark* 1:15; *Luke* 21:47.

followed by conversion, *Acts* 11:21.

Christ is the Author and finisher of, *Heb.* 12:2.

is a gift of the Holy Ghost, *1 Cor.* 12:9.

the Scriptures designed to produce, *John* 20:31; *2 Tim.* 3:15.

preaching designed to produce, *John* 17:20; *Acts* 8:12; *Rom.* 10:14, 15, 17; *1 Cor.* 3:5.

**THROUGH IT** is remission of sins, *Acts* 10:43; *Rom.* 3:25.

justification, *Acts* 13:39; *Rom.* 3:21, 22, 23, 30; *Rom.* 5:1; *Gal.* 2:16.

salvation, *Mark* 16:16; *Acts* 16:31.

sanctification, *Acts* 15:9; 26:18.

spiritual light, *John* 12:36, 46.

spiritual life, *John* 20:31; *Gal.* 2:20.

eternal life, *John* 3:15, 16; 6:40, 47.

rest in heaven, *Heb.* 4:3.

edification, *1 Tim.* 1:4; *Jude* 20.

preservation, *1 Pet.* 1:5.

adoption, *John* 1:12; *Gal.* 3:26.

access to God, *Rom.* 5:2; *Eph.* 3:12.

inheritance of the promises, *Gal.* 3:22; *Heb.* 6:12.

the gift of the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 11:15-17; *Gal.* 3:14; *Eph.* 1:13.

impossible to please God without, *Heb.* 11:6.

justification is by, to be of grace, *Rom.* 4:16.

essential to the profitable reception of the gospel, *Heb.* 4:2.

necessary in the Christian warfare, *1 Tim.* 1:18, 19; 6:12.

**FAITH, cont.**—the gospel effectual in those who have, *1 Thes.* 2:13.

excludes self-justification, *Rom.* 10:3, 4.

excludes boasting, *Rom.* 3:27.

works by love, *Gal.* 5:6; *1 Tim.* 1:5; *Phile.* 5.

**PRODUCES** hope, *Rom.* 5:2.

joy, *Acts* 16:34; *1 Pet.* 1:8.

peace, *Rom.* 15:13.

confidence, *Isa.* 28:16, with *1 Pet.* 2:6.

boldness in preaching, *Psa.* 116:10, with *2 Cor.* 4:13.

Christ is precious to those having, *1 Pet.* 2:7.

Christ dwells in the heart by, *Eph.* 3:17.

necessary in prayer, *Mat.* 21:22; *Jas.* 1:6.

those who are not Christ's have not, *John* 10:26, 27.

an evidence of the new birth, *1 John* 5:1.

**BY IT SAINTS** live, *Gal.* 2:20.

stand, *Rom.* 11:20; *2 Cor.* 1:21.

talk, *Rom.* 4:12; *2 Cor.* 5:7.

obtain a good report, *Heb.* 11:2.

overcome the world, *1 John* 5:4, 5.

resist the devil, *1 Pet.* 5:9.

overcome the devil, *Eph.* 6:16.

are supported, *Psa.* 27:13; *1 Tim.* 4:10.

saints die in, *Heb.* 11:13.

**SAINTS SHOULD** be full of, *Acts* 6:5; 11:24.

be sincere in, *1 Tim.* 1:5; *2 Tim.* 1:5.

abound in, *2 Cor.* 8:7.

continue in, *Acts* 14:22; *Col.* 1:23.

be strong in, *Rom.* 4:20.

stand fast in, *1 Cor.* 16:13.

be grounded and settled in, *Col.* 1:23.

hold, with a good conscience, *1 Tim.* 1:19.

pray for the increase of, *Luke* 17:5.

have full assurance of, *2 Tim.* 1:12; *Heb.* 10:22.

true, evidenced by its fruits, *Jas.* 2:21-25.

without fruits, is dead, *Jas.* 2:17, 20, 26.

examine whether you be in, *2 Cor.* 13:5.

all difficulties overcome by, *Mat.* 17:29; 21:21; *Mark* 9:23.

all things should be done in, *Rom.* 14:22.

whatsoever is not of, is sin, *Rom.* 14:23.

often tried by affliction, *1 Pet.* 1:6, 7.

trial of, works patience, *Jas.* 1:3.

the wicked often profess, *Acts* 8:13, 21.

the wicked destitute of, *John* 10:25; 12:37; *Acts* 19:9; *2 Thes.* 3:2.

protection of, illustrated. A shield, *Eph.* 6:16. A breastplate, *1 Thes.* 5:8.

exemplified. Caleb, *Num.* 13.30. Job, *Job* 19:25. Shadrach, etc., *Dan.* 3:17. Daniel, *Dan.* 6:10, 23. Peter, *Mat.* 16:16. Woman who was a sinner, *Luke* 7:50. Nathanael, *John* 1:49. Samaritans, *John* 4:39.

Martha, *John* 11:27. The Disciples, *John* 16:30. Thomas, *John* 20:28. Stephen, *Acts* 6:5. Priests, *Acts* 6:7. Ethiopian, *Acts* 8:37. Barnabas, *Acts* 11:24. Sergius Paulus, *Acts* 13:12. Philippian jailer, *Acts* 16:31, 34. Romans, *Rom.* 1:8. Colossians, *Col.* 1:4. Thessalonians, *1 Thes.* 1:3. Lois, *2 Tim.* 1:5. Paul, *2 Tim.* 4:7. Abel *Heb.* 11:4. Enoch, *Heb.* 11:5. Noah, *Heb.* 11:7. Abraham, *Heb.* 11:8, 17. Isaac, *Heb.* 11:20. Jacob, *Heb.* 11:21. Joseph, *Heb.* 11:22. Moses, *Heb.* 11:24, 27. Rahab, *Heb.* 11:31. Gideon, etc., *Heb.* 11:32, 33, 39.

— of miracles, illustrated:

in Peter on the sea, *Mat.* 14:29.

in the fig-tree, *Mat.* 21:20.

in the mountain removed, *Mark* 11:23.

in divers signs, *Mark* 16:17; *John* 14:11.

in healing the sick, *Jas.* 5:14.

was not saving faith, *Mat.* 7:22; *1 Cor.* 13:1; *2 Pet.* 2:15.

#### FAITHFULNESS:

a characteristic of saints, *Eph.* 1:1; *Col.* 1:2; *1 Tim.* 6:2; *Rev.* 17:14.

EXHIBITED IN the service of God, *Mat.* 24:45.

declaring the word of God, *Jer.* 23:23; *2 Cor.* 2:17; 4:2.

the care of dedicated things, *2 Chr.* 31:12.

helping the brethren, *3 John* 5.

administering justice, *Deut.* 1:16.

bearing witness, *Prov.* 14:5.

reproving others, *Prov.* 27:6; *Psa.* 141:5.

situations of trust, *2 Kings* 12:15; *Neh.* 13:13; *Acts* 6:1-3.

doing work, *2 Chr.* 34:12.

keeping secrets, *Prov.* 11:13.

conveying messages, *Prov.* 13:17; 25:13.

adversity, *Job* 19:21; *Prov.* 17:17; 27:10.

all things, *1 Tim.* 3:11.

the smallest matters, *Luke* 16:10-12. should be unto death, *Rev.* 2:10.

the mercy of God towards us, designed to lead to, *1 Cor.* 7:25.

ESPECIALLY REQUIRED IN ministers, *1 Cor.* 4:2; *2 Tim.* 2:2.

the wives of ministers, *1 Tim.* 3:11.

the children of ministers, *Tit.* 1:6.

difficulty of finding, *Prov.* 20:6.

the wicked devoid of, *Psa.* 5:9.

associate with those who exhibit, *Psa.* 101:6.

blessedness of, *1 Sam.* 26:23; *Prov.* 23:20.

blessedness of, illustrated, *Mat.* 24:45, 46; 25:21, 23.

exemplified. Joseph, *Gen.* 39:22, 23. Moses, *Num.* 12:7, with *Heb.* 3:2, 5.

David, *1 Sam.* 22:14. Hananiah, *Neh.* 7:2. Abraham, *Neh.* 9:8; *Gal.* 3:9. Daniel, *Dan.* 6:4. Paul, *Acts* 20:20, 27. Timothy, *1 Cor.* 4:17. Tychicus, *Eph.* 6:21. Epaphras, *Col.* 1:7. Onesimus, *Col.* 4:9. Silvanus, *1 Pet.* 5:12. Antipas, *Rev.* 2:13.

— of God:

is part of his character, *Isa.* 49:7; *1 Cor.* 1:9; *1 Thes.* 5:24.

DECLARED TO BE great, *Lam.* 3:23.

established, *Psa.* 89:2.

incomparable, *Psa.* 89:8.

unfailing, *Psa.* 89:33; *2 Tim.* 2:13.

infinite, *Psa.* 36:5.

everlasting, *Psa.* 119:90; 146:6.

should be pleaded in prayer, *Psa.* 143:1. should be proclaimed, *Psa.* 40:10; 89:1.

MANIFESTED in his counsels, *Isa.* 25:1.

in afflicting his saints, *Psa.* 119:75.

in fulfilling his promises, *1 Kings* 8:20; *Psa.* 132:11; *Mic.* 7:20; *Heb.* 10:23.

in keeping his covenant, *Deut.* 7:9; *Psa.* 111:5.

in his testimonies, *Psa.* 119:138.

in executing his judgments, *Jer.* 23:20; 51:29.

in forgiving sins, *1 John* 1:9.

to his saints, *Psa.* 89:24; *2 Thes.* 3:3. saints encouraged to depend on, *1 Pet.* 4:19.

should be magnified, *Psa.* 89:5; 92:2.

#### FALL OF MAN:

by the disobedience of Adam, *Gen.* 3:6, 11, 12, with *Rom.* 5:12, 15, 19.

through temptation of the devil, *Gen.* 3:1-5; *2 Cor.* 11:3; *1 Tim.* 2:14.

MAN IN CONSEQUENCE OF: made in the image of Adam, *Gen.* 5:3, with *1 Cor.* 15:48, 49.

born in sin, *Job* 15:14; 25:4; *Psa.* 51:5; *Isa.* 48:8; *John* 3:6.

a child of the devil, *Mat.* 13:38; *John* 8:44; *1 John* 3:8, 10.

a child of wrath, *Eph.* 2:3.

evil in heart, *Gen.* 6:5; 8:21; *Jer.* 16:12; *Mat.* 15:19.

blinded in heart, *Eph.* 4:18.

corrupt and perverse in his ways, *Gen.* 6:12; *Psa.* 10:5; *Rom.* 3:12-16.

depraved in mind, *Rom.* 8:5-7; *Eph.* 4:17; *Col.* 1:21; *Tit.* 1:15.

without understanding, *Psa.* 14-2, 3, with *Rom.* 3:11; 1:31.

receives not the things of God, *1 Cor.* 2:14.

comes short of God's glory, *Rom.* 3:23. defiled in conscience, *Tit.* 1:15; *Heb.* 10:22.

intractable, *Job* 11:12.

estranged from God, *Gen.* 3:8; *Psa.* 58:3; *Eph.* 4:18; *Col.* 1:21.

in bondage to sin, *Rom.* 6:10; 7:5, 23; *Gal.* 5:17; *Tit.* 3:3.

**FALL OF MAN:** MAN IN CONSEQUENCE OF. *cont.*—in bondage to the devil, 2 *Tim.* 2:25; *Heb.* 2:14, 15.  
 constant in evil, *Psa.* 10:5; 2 *Pet.* 2:14.  
 conscious of guilt, *Gen.* 3:7, 8, 10.  
 unrighteous, *Ecc.* 7:20; *Rom.* 3:10.  
 abominable, *Job* 15:16; *Psa.* 14:3.  
 turned to his own way, *Isa.* 53:6.  
 loves darkness, *John* 3:19.  
 corrupt, etc., in speech, *Rom.* 3:13, 14.  
 destructive, *Rom.* 3:15, 16.  
 devoid of the fear of God, *Rom.* 3:18.  
 totally depraved, *Gen.* 6:5; *Rom.* 7:18.  
 dead in sin, *Eph.* 2:1; *Col.* 2:13.  
 all men partake of the effects of, 1 *Kin.* 8:46; *Gal.* 3:22; 1 *John* 1:8; 5:19.  
**PUNISHMENT CONSEQUENT UPON,** banishment from paradise, *Gen.* 3:24.  
 condemnation to labor and sorrow, *Gen.* 3:16, 19; *Job* 5:6, 7.  
 temporal death, *Gen.* 3:19; *Rom.* 5:12; 1 *Cor.* 15:22.  
 eternal death, *Job* 21:30; *Rom.* 5:18, 21; 6:23.  
 cannot be remedied by man, *Prov.* 20:9; *Jer.* 2:22; 13:23.  
 remedy for, provided by God, *Gen.* 3:15; *John* 3:16.  
**FAMILIAR SPIRITS,** dealing with, forbidden, *Lev.* 20:27; *Isa.* 8:19.  
 peep and mutter, *Isa.* 8:19.  
 put away by Saul, 1 *Sam.* 28:3; by Josiah, 2 *Kings* 23:21.  
 inquired of by Saul, 1 *Sam.* 28:7; 1 *Chr.* 10:13.  
 by Manasseh, 2 *Kings* 21:6.  
 by Egyptians, *Isa.* 29:4.  
**FAMILIES:**  
 of saints blessed, *Psa.* 128:3, 6.  
 SHOULD be taught the Scriptures, *Deut.* 4:9, 10.  
 worship God together, 1 *Cor.* 16:19.  
 be duly regulated, *Prov.* 31:27; 1 *Tim.* 3:4, 5, 12.  
 live in unity, *Gen.* 45:24; *Psa.* 133:1.  
 live in mutual forbearance, *Gen.* 50:17-21; *Mat.* 18:21, 22.  
 rejoice together before God, *Deut.* 14:26.  
 deceivers and liars should be removed from, *Psa.* 101:7.  
 warned against departing from God, *Deut.* 29:18.  
 punishment of irreligious, *Jer.* 10:25.  
 good, exemplified. Abraham, *Genesis* 18:19. Jacob, *Gen.* 35:2. Joshua, *Josh.* 24:15. David, 2 *Sam.* 6:20. Job, *Job* 1:5. Lazarus of Bethany, *John* 11:1-5. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:2, 33. Lydia, *Acts* 16:15. Jailer of Philippi, *Acts* 16:31-34. Crispus, *Acts* 18:8. Lois, 2 *Tim.* 1:5.  
**FAMINE,** in Canaan, *Gen.* 12:10.  
 in Egypt, etc., *Gen.* 41:56.

**FAMINE, cont.**—in Israel, *Ruth* 1:1; 2 *Sam.* 21:1; 1 *Kings* 18:2; 2 *Kings* 6:25; 7; *Luke* 4:25.  
 threatened, *Jer.* 14:15; 15:2, etc.; *Eze.* 5:12; 6:11, etc., *Mat.* 24:7.  
 described, *Jer.* 14; *Lam.* 4; *Joel* 1, etc.  
 — of God's word, *Amos* 8:11.  
**FASTING:**  
 spirit of, explained, *Isa.* 58:6, 7.  
 not to be made a subject of display, *Mat.* 6:16-18.  
 should be unto God, *Zech.* 7:5; *Mat.* 6:18.  
 for the chastening of the soul, *Psa.* 69:10.  
 for the humbling of the soul, *Psa.* 35:13.  
 at suitable times, *Mat.* 9:14; *Mark* 2:18; *Luke* 5:33.  
**OBSERVED ON OCCASIONS OF** judgments of God, *Joel* 1:14; 2:12.  
 public calamities, 2 *Sam.* 1:12.  
 afflictions of the church, *Luke* 5:33-35.  
 afflictions of others, *Psa.* 35:13; *Dan.* 6:18.  
 private afflictions, 2 *Sam.* 12:16.  
 approaching danger, *Esth.* 4:16.  
 ordination of ministers, *Acts* 13:3; 14:23.  
**ACCOMPANIED BY** prayer, *Ezra* 8:23; *Dan.* 9:3.  
 confession of sin, 1 *Sam.* 7:6; *Neh.* 9:1, 2.  
 mourning, *Joel* 2:12.  
 deeds of justice and charity, *Isa.* 58:6, 7.  
 humiliation, *Deut.* 9:18; *Neh.* 9:1.  
 promises connected with, *Isa.* 58:8-12; *Mat.* 6:18.  
**OF HYPOCRITES** described, *Isa.* 58:4, 5.  
 ostentatious, *Mat.* 6:16.  
 boasted of, before God, *Luke* 18:12.  
 rejected, *Isa.* 58:3; *Jer.* 14:12.  
 extraordinary, exemplified. Our Lord, *Mat.* 4:2. Moses, *Exod.* 34:28. *Deut.* 9:9, 18. Elijah, 1 *Kin.* 19:8.  
 national, exemplified. Israel, *Judg.* 20:26; 2 *Chr.* 20:3; *Ezra* 8:21; *Esth.* 4:3, 16; *Jer.* 36:9. Men of Jabesh-gilead, 1 *Sam.* 31:13. Ninevites, *Jonah* 3:5-8.  
 of saints, exemplified. David, 2 *Sam.* 12:16; *Psa.* 109:24. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 1:4. Esther, *Esth.* 4:16. Daniel, *Dan.* 9:3. Disciples of John, *Mat.* 9:14. Anna, *Luke* 2:37. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:30. Primitive Christians, *Acts* 13:2. Apostles, 2 *Cor.* 6:5. Paul, 2 *Cor.* 11:27.  
 of the wicked, exemplified. Elders of Jezreel, 1 *Kings* 21:12. Ahab, 1 *Kings* 21:27. Pharisees, *Mark* 2:18; *Luke* 18:12.  
**FAT** not to be eaten, *Lev.* 3:15; 7:22; *Deut.* 32:38.  
 of sacrifices to be burnt, *Exod.* 29:13; *Lev.* 3:3, etc.; *Eze.* 44:7.

- FATHER**, the, God, 1 *Chr.* 29:10; *Isa.* 9:6; 63:16; 64:8; *Mat.* 6:9; *Luke* 11:2; *John* 20:17; 2 *Cor.* 6:18, etc.
- FATHERS**, duty to children :  
 not to provoke, but train in the fear of God, *Prov.* 22:6; *Eph.* 6:4; *Col.* 3:21.  
 to punish the stubborn, *Deut.* 21:18.  
 to instruct, *Deut.* 4:9; 5:31; 6:7; 11:19; *Prov.* 1:8.  
 to correct, *Prov.* 3:12, 13:21; 19:18; 22:15; 23:13; 29:15; *Heb.* 12:9.  
 to set a right example, *Prov.* 20:7.  
 to provide for, *Luke* 11:11; 1 *Tim.* 5:8.
- FATHERLESS** :  
 find mercy in God, *Hos.* 14:3.  
**GOD** will be a father of, *Psa.* 68:5.  
 be a helper of, *Psa.* 10:14.  
 hear the cry of, *Exod.* 22:23.  
 execute the judgment of, *Deut.* 10:18; *Psa.* 10:18.  
 punish those who oppress, *Exod.* 22:24; *Isa.* 10:1-3; *Mal.* 3:5.  
 punish those who judge not, *Jer.* 5:28, 29.  
 visit, in affliction, *Jas.* 1:27.  
 let them share in our blessings, *Deut.* 14:29.  
 defend, *Psa.* 82:3; *Isa.* 1:17.  
 wrong not, in judgment, *Deut.* 24:17.  
 defraud not, *Prov.* 23:10.  
 afflict not, *Exod.* 22:22.  
 oppress not, *Zech.* 7:10.  
 do no violence to, *Jer.* 22:3.  
 blessedness of taking care of, *Deut.* 14:29; *Job* 29:12, 13; *Jer.* 7:6, 7.
- THE WICKED** rob, *Isa.* 10:2.  
 overwhelm, *Job* 6:27.  
 vex, *Eze.* 22:7.  
 oppress, *Job* 24:3.  
 murder, *Psa.* 94:6.  
 judge not for, *Isa.* 1:23; *Jer.* 5:28.  
 a curse on those who oppress, *Deut.* 27:19.  
 promises with respect to, *Jer.* 49:11.  
 a type of Zion in affliction, *Lam.* 5:3.  
 exemplified. Lot, *Gen.* 11:27, 28.  
 Daughters of Zelophehad, *Num.* 27:1-5. Jotham, *Judg.* 9:16-21. Mephibosheth, 2 *Sam.* 9:3. Joash, 2 *Kings* 11:1-12. Esther, *Esth.* 2:7.
- FAULTS**, how to deal with, *Mat.* 18:15; *Gal.* 6:1.  
 exhortation to confess, *Jas.* 5:16
- FAVOR** of God :  
 Christ the especial object of, *Luke* 2:52.
- IS THE SOURCE** of mercy, *Isa.* 60:10.  
 spiritual life, *Psa.* 30:5.  
 spiritual wisdom leads to, *Prov.* 8:35.  
 mercy and truth lead to, *Prov.* 3:3, 4.
- SAINTS** obtain, *Prov.* 12:2.  
 encompassed by, *Psa.* 5:12.  
 strengthened by, *Psa.* 30:7.  
 victorious through, *Psa.* 44:3.  
 preserved through, *Job* 10:12.  
 exalted in, *Psa.* 89:17.
- FAVOR** of God, *cont.*—**SAINTS** sometimes tempted to doubt, *Psa.* 77:7.  
 domestic blessings traced to, *Prov.* 15:22.  
 disappointment of enemies an assured evidence of, *Psa.* 41:11.  
 given in answer to prayer, *Job* 33:26.  
 pray for, *Psa.* 106:4; 119:58.  
 plead, in prayer, *Exod.* 33:13; *Num.* 11:15.  
 to be acknowledged, *Psa.* 85:1.
- THE WICKED** uninfluenced by, *Isa.* 26:10.  
 do not obtain, *Isa.* 27:11; *Jer.* 16:13.  
 exemplified. Naphtali, *Deut.* 33:23. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 2:26; *Job*, *Job* 10:12. The Virgin Mary, *Luke* 1:28, 30. David, *Acts* 7:46.
- of men, is in God's control :  
 given to Joseph, *Gen.* 39:21; *Acts* 7:10; to Israel in Egypt, *Exod.* 3:21; 11:3; 12:36; to Nehemiah, *Neh.* 1:11; 2:6; to Daniel, *Dan.* 1:9.  
 withheld from sinners, *Deut.* 23:49, 50; *Josh.* 11:20; *Psa.* 109:12.
- FEAR**, godly :  
 God is the object of, *Isa.* 8:13.  
 God is the author of, *Jer.* 32:39, 40.  
 searching the Scriptures gives the understanding of, *Prov.* 2:3-5.
- DESCRIBED** as hatred of evil, *Prov.* 8:13.  
 wisdom, *Job* 28:28; *Psa.* 111:10.  
 a treasure to saints, *Prov.* 15:16; *Isa.* 33:6.  
 a fountain of life, *Prov.* 14:27.  
 sanctifying, *Psa.* 19:9.  
 filial and reverential, *Heb.* 12:9, 28.  
 commanded, *Deut.* 13:4; *Psa.* 22:23; *Ecl.* 12:13; 1 *Pet.* 2:17.
- MOTIVES** TO, the holiness of God, *Rev.* 15:4.  
 the greatness of God, *Deut.* 10:12, 17.  
 the goodness of God, 1 *Sam.* 12:24.  
 the forgiveness of God, *Psa.* 130:4.  
 wondrous works of God, *Josh.* 4:23, 24.  
 judgments of God, *Rev.* 14:7.  
 a characteristic of saints, *Mal.* 3:16.  
 should accompany the joy of saints *Psa.* 2:11.
- NECESSARY** TO the worship of God, *Psa.* 5:7; 89:7.  
 the service of God, *Psa.* 2:11; *Heb.* 12:28.  
 avoiding of sin, *Exod.* 20:20.  
 righteous government, 2 *Sam.* 23:3.  
 impartial administration of justice, 2 *Chr.* 19:6-9.  
 perfecting holiness, 2 *Cor.* 7:1.
- THOSE WHO HAVE**, afford pleasure to God, *Psa.* 147:11.  
 are pitied by God, *Psa.* 103:13.  
 are accepted of God, *Acts* 10:35.  
 receive mercy from God, *Psa.* 103:11, 17; *Luke* 1:50.  
 are blessed, *Psa.* 112:1; 115:13.  
 confide in God, *Psa.* 115:11; *Prov.* 14:26.



**FEAR**, godly. *cont.*—THOSE WHO HAVE, depart from evil, *Prov.* 16:6.  
 converse together of holy things, *Mal.* 3:16.  
 should not fear man, *Isa.* 8:12, 13; *Mat.* 10:28.  
 desires of, fulfilled by God, *Psa.* 145:19.  
 days of, prolonged, *Prov.* 10:27.  
**SHOULD BE PRAYED FOR**, *Psa.* 86:11.  
 exhibited in our callings, *Col.* 3:22.  
 exhibited in giving a reason for our hope, *1 Pet.* 3:15.  
 constantly maintained, *Deut.* 14:23; *Josh.* 4:24; *Prov.* 23:17.  
 taught to others, *Psa.* 34:11.  
 advantages of, *Prov.* 15:16; 19:23; *Ecc.* 8:12, 13.  
 the wicked destitute of, *Psa.* 36:1; *Prov.* 1:29; *Jer.* 2:19; *Rom.* 3:18.  
 exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 22:12.  
 Joseph, *Gen.* 39:9; 42:18. Obadiah, *1 Kings* 18:12. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 5:15. Job, *Job* 1:1, 8. Primitive Christians, *Acts* 9:31. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:2. Noah, *Heb.* 11:7.  
 ——— unholy:  
 a characteristic of the wicked, *Rev.* 21:8.  
**IS DESCRIBED AS** a fear of idols, *2 Kings* 17:38.  
 a fear of man, *1 Sam.* 15:24; *John* 9:22.  
 a fear of judgments, *Isa.* 2:19; *Luke* 21:26; *Rev.* 6:16, 17.  
 a fear of future punishment, *Heb.* 10:27.  
 overwhelming, *Exo.* 15:16; *Job* 15:21, 24.  
 consuming, *Psa.* 73:19.  
 a guilty conscience leads to, *Gen.* 3:8, 10; *Psa.* 53:5; *Prov.* 28:1.  
 seizes the wicked, *Job* 15:24; 18:11.  
 surprises the hypocrite, *Isa.* 33:14, 18.  
 the wicked judicially filled with, *Lev.* 26:16, 17; *Deut.* 28:65–67; *Jer.* 49:5.  
 shall be realized, *Prov.* 1:27; 10:24.  
 God mocks, *Prov.* 1:26.  
 saints sometimes tempted to, *Psa.* 55:5.  
 saints delivered from, *Prov.* 1:33; *Isa.* 14:3.  
 trust in God, a preservative from, *Psa.* 27:1.  
 exhortations against, *Isa.* 8:12; *John* 14:27.  
 exemplified. Adam, *Gen.* 3:10. Cain, *Gen.* 4:14. Midianites, *Judg.* 7:21, 22. Philistines, *1 Sam.* 14:15. Saul, *1 Sam.* 28:5, 20. Adonijah's guests, *1 Kings* 1:49. Haman, *Esth.* 7:6. Ahaz, *Isa.* 7:2. Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5:6. Pilate, *John* 19:8. Felix, *Acts* 24:25.

**FEASTS**, three annual, *Exod.* 23:14; 34:23; *Lev.* 23; *Num.* 28; 29; *Deut.* 16.  
 of Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5.

**FEASTS**, *cont.*—of Ahasuerus, *Esth.* 1. of Herod, *Mark* 6:21, etc.  
 of charity, *Jude* 12; *2 Pet.* 2:13; *1 Cor.* 11:22.  
**FELIX**, governor of Judea, Paul sent to, *Acts* 23:23.  
 Paul's defence before, *Acts* 24:10.  
 trembles at Paul's preaching, but leaves him bound, *Acts* 24:25.  
**FELLOWSHIP** of the saints, *Acts* 2:42; *2 Cor.* 8:4; *Gal.* 2:9; *Phil.* 1:5; *1 John* 1:3, etc. *See Rom.* 12:13; 15:26.  
 with evil, forbidden, *1 Cor.* 10:20; *2 Cor.* 6:14; *Eph.* 5:11.  
**FESTUS**, governor of Judea, *Acts* 24:27.  
 Paul brought before, *Acts* 25.  
 Paul's defence before, *Acts* 25:8; 26.  
 acquits Paul, *Acts* 25:14; 26:31.  
**FEVER** threatened, *Deut.* 28:22.  
 healed, *Mat.* 8:14, etc.; *John* 4:52.  
**FIERY SERPENTS**, plague of, *Num.* 21:6; (*Deut.* 8:15.)  
 means of deliverance from, *Num.* 21:8.  
 a type of Christ, *John* 3:14.  
**FIGHT** of faith, *1 Tim.* 6:12; *2 Tim.* 4:7; *Heb.* 10:32; 11:34. *See 2 Chr.* 20:17.  
**FIGS**, Jeremiah's vision of, *Jer.* 24:1.  
 employed to heal Hezekiah, *2 Kings* 20:7; *Isa.* 38:21.  
**FIG-TREE** cursed, *Mat.* 21:19; *Mark* 11:13.  
 parables of, *Mat.* 24:32, etc.; *Luke* 13:6; 21:29.  
**FIGURE**, (or type,) *Rom.* 5:14; *1 Cor.* 4:6; *Heb.* 9:9, 24; *1 Pet.* 3:21.  
**FILTHINESS** of sin, *Job* 15:16; *Psa.* 14:3; *Isa.* 1:6; 64:6; *Eze.* 21:13.  
 purification from, *Isa.* 4:4; *Eze.* 22:15; 36:25; *Zech.* 3:4; 13:1; *1 Cor.* 6:11; *2 Cor.* 7:1.  
**FINGER** of God, *Exod.* 8:19; 31:18; *Dan.* 5:5; *John* 8:6; *Luke* 11:20.  
**FIRE**, God's appearance by, *Exod.* 3:2; 13:21; 19:18; *Deut.* 4:12; (*Heb.* 12:29;) *2 Sam.* 22:13; *Isa.* 6:4; *Eze.* 1:4; *Dan.* 7:10; *Mal.* 3:2; *Mat.* 3:11; *Rev.* 1:14; 4:5.  
 sacrifices consumed by, *Gen.* 15:17; *Lev.* 9:24; *Judg.* 13:19; *1 Kings* 18:38; *2 Chr.* 7:1.  
 on the altar perpetual, *Lev.* 6:13.  
 not to be kindled on the Sabbath, *Exod.* 35:3; 16:23.  
 word of God compared to, *Jer.* 23:29. *See Acts* 2:3.  
 destruction caused by, *Gen.* 19:24; *Exod.* 9:23; *Lev.* 10; *Num.* 11:1; 16:35; *2 Kings* 1:10; *Amos* 7:4; *2 Thes.* 1:8; *Rev.* 8:7.  
 ——— of hell, *Deut.* 32:22; *Isa.* 33:14; 66:24; *Mar.* 9:44; *Jude* 7; *Rev.* 20:10.  
**FIRMAMENT** created, *Gen.* 1:6; *Psa.* 19:1. *See Eze.* 1:22; *Dan.* 12:3.

- FIR-TREE**, *Isa.* 41:19; 55:13; 60:13; *Hos.* 14:8.
- FIRST AND LAST**, God is, *Isa.* 41:4; 44:6; 48:12.  
Christ is, *Rev.* 1:4, 8, 17; 22:13.
- FIRST-BORN**, privileges of the, *Gen.* 43:33; *Deut.* 21:15; 2 *Chr.* 21:3; *Col.* 1:15; (*Heb.* 12:23.)  
devoted to the Lord, *Exod.* 13:2, 12; 22:29; 34:19; *Deut.* 15:19.  
redemption of, *Exod.* 34:20; *Num.* 3:41; 8:18.  
of Egypt slain, *Exod.* 11:4; 12:29.
- FIRST-FRUITS**, offering of, *Exo.* 22:29; 23:16; 34:26; *Lev.* 23:9; *Num.* 28:26.  
confession at, *Deut.* 26:5.  
given to the priests, *Num.* 18:12; *Deut.* 18:4.
- FISH** created, *Gen.* 1:20.  
of Egypt killed, *Exod.* 7:19.  
Jonah swallowed by one, *Jonah* 1:17.  
miraculous draughts of, *Mat.* 17:27; *Luke* 5:6; *John* 21:6.
- FISHERMEN**, the apostles, *Mat.* 4:18; *Mark* 1:16; *Luke* 5; *John* 21:7.
- FLATTERY**:  
saints should not use, *Job* 32:21, 22.  
ministers should not use, 1 *Thes.* 2:5.
- THE WICKED USE**, TO others, *Psa.* 5:9; 12:2.  
themselves, *Psa.* 36:2.
- HYPOCRITES USE**, TO God, *Psa.* 78:36.  
those in authority, *Dan.* 11:34.  
false prophets and teachers use, *Eze.* 12:24, with *Rom.* 16:18.  
wisdom, a preservative against, *Prov.* 4:5.  
worldly advantage obtained by, *Dan.* 11:21, 32.  
seldom gains respect, *Prov.* 28:23.  
avoid those given to, *Prov.* 20:19.  
danger of, *Prov.* 7:21-23; 29:5.  
punishment of, *Job* 17:5; *Psa.* 12:3.  
exemplified. Woman of Tekoah, 2 *Sam.* 14:17, 20. Absalom, 2 *Sam.* 15:2-6. False prophets, 1 *Kings* 22:13. Darius' courtiers, *Dan.* 6:7. Pharisees, etc., *Mark* 12:14. Tyrrians, etc., *Acts* 12:22.
- FLESH** granted for food, *Gen.* 9:3.  
God manifest in the, 1 *Tim.* 3:16; *John* 1:14; 1 *Pet.* 3:18; 4:1.  
confession of this, 1 *John* 4:2; 2 *John* 7.  
—, figuratively:  
is in opposition to the Spirit, *John* 3:6; *Rom.* 8:1; *Gal.* 5:17.  
they that are in, wholly sinful, *Rom.* 7:18, 25; 1 *John* 2:16.  
and children of wrath, *Eph.* 2:3.
- WORKS OF**, *Gal.* 5:19.  
lead to death, *Rom.* 7:5; 8:6-13; 2 *Pet.* 2:20.
- LUSTS OF**, not to be obeyed, *Rom.* 6:12.  
not to be provided for, *Rom.* 13:14.  
not to be fulfilled, *Gal.* 5:16.
- FLESH**. *cont.*—**LUSTS OF**. not to be conformed to, 1 *Pet.* 1:16.  
to be crucified, *Gal.* 5:24.
- FLIES**, plague of, *Exod.* 8:21, 31; *Psa.* 78:45; 105:31.
- FLINT**, water from, *Num.* 20:11; *Deut.* 8:15; *Psa.* 114:8; 1 *Cor.* 10:4.
- FLOOD**, the, threatened, *Gen.* 6:17.  
sent, *Gen.* 7:11; *Mat.* 24:38; 2 *Pet.* 2:5.  
assuaged, *Gen.* 8.
- FLOUR** of wheat, employed in sacrifices, *Exod.* 29:2; *Lev.* 2:2.
- FOOD**, provided for man and beast, *Gen.* 1:29; 9:3; *Psa.* 104:14; 145:16; 147:8. See **GLUTTONY**.
- FOOLS**:  
all men are, by nature, *Tit.* 3:3.  
deny God, *Psa.* 14:1; 53:1.  
blaspheme God, *Psa.* 74:18.  
reproach God, *Psa.* 74:22.  
make a mock at sin, *Prov.* 14:9.  
despise instruction, *Prov.* 1:7; 15:5.  
despise wisdom, *Prov.* 1:7.  
hate knowledge, *Prov.* 1:22.  
delight not in understanding, *Prov.* 18:2.  
sport themselves in mischief, *Prov.* 10:23.  
walk in darkness, *Ecc.* 2:14.  
hate to depart from evil, *Prov.* 13:19.  
worship of, hateful to God, *Ecc.* 5:1.
- ARE** corrupt and abominable, *Psa.* 14:1.  
self-sufficient, *Prov.* 12:15; *Rom.* 1:22.  
self-confident, *Prov.* 14:16.  
self-deceivers, *Prov.* 14:8.  
mere professors of religion, *Mat.* 25:2-12.  
full of words, *Ecc.* 10:14.  
given to meddling, *Prov.* 20:3.  
slanderers, *Prov.* 10:18.  
liars, *Prov.* 10:18.  
slothful, *Ecc.* 4:5.  
angry, *Ecc.* 7:9.  
contentious, *Prov.* 18:6.  
a grief to parents, *Prov.* 17:25; 19:13.  
come to shame, *Prov.* 3:35.  
destroy themselves by their speech, *Prov.* 10:8, 14; *Ecc.* 10:12.  
the company of, ruinous, *Prov.* 13:20.  
lips of, a snare to the soul, *Prov.* 18:7.  
cling to their folly, *Prov.* 26:11; 27:22.  
worship idols, *Jer.* 10:8; *Rom.* 1:22, 23.  
trust to their own hearts, *Prov.* 28:26.  
depend upon their wealth, *Luke* 12:20.  
hear the gospel and obey it not, *Mat.* 7:26.  
the mouth of, pours out folly, *Prov.* 15:2.  
honor is unbecoming for, *Prov.* 26:1, 8.  
God has no pleasure in, *Ecc.* 5:4.  
shall not stand in the presence of God, *Psa.* 5:5.  
avoid them, *Prov.* 9:6; 14:7.  
exhorted to seek wisdom, *Prov.* 8:5.  
punishment of, *Psa.* 107:17; *Prov.* 19:29; 26:10.

**FOOLS.** *cont.*—exemplified. Rehoboam, 1 *Kings* 12:8. Israel, *Jer.* 4:22. Pharisees, *Mat.* 23:17, 19.

**FOOLISHNESS**, the gospel so termed, 1 *Cor.* 1:18; 2:14.

the wisdom of this world is, with God, 1 *Cor.* 1:20; 2:7; 3:19.

**FOOTSTOOL** of God, the temple so called, 1 *Chr.* 28:2; *Psa.* 99:5; 132:7. the earth, *Isa.* 66:1; *Mat.* 5:35; *Acts* 7:49.

his enemies, *Psa.* 110:1; *Mat.* 22:44, etc., *Heb.* 10:13.

**FORBEARANCE**, exhortations to, *Mat.* 18:33; 1 *Cor.* 13:4; *Eph.* 4:2; 6:9; *Col.* 3:13; 2 *Tim.* 2:24; 1 *Thes.* 5:14.

of God, *Psa.* 50:21; *Isa.* 30:18; *Rom.* 2:4; 3:25; 1 *Pet.* 3:20; 2 *Pet.* 3:9.

sinners abuse, *Ecl.* 8:11; 2 *Pet.* 3.

**FOREKNOWLEDGE** of God, *Acts* 2:23; 3:18; 4:28; *Rom.* 8:29; 11:2; *Gal.* 3:8; 1 *Pet.* 1:2.

**FORGETTING** God:

a characteristic of the wicked, *Prov.* 2:17; *Isa.* 65:11.

backsliders are guilty of, *Jer.* 2:32; 3:21.

**IS FORGETTING HIS COVENANT**, *Deut.* 4:23; 2 *Kings* 17:38.

works, *Psa.* 78:7, 11; 106:13.

benefits, *Psa.* 103:2; 106:7.

word, *Heb.* 12:5; *Jas.* 1:25.

law, *Psa.* 119:153, 176; *Hos.* 4:6.

church, *Psa.* 137:5.

past deliverances, *Judg.* 8:34; *Psa.* 78:42.

power to deliver, *Isa.* 51:13-15.

encouraged by false teachers, *Jer.* 23:27.

prosperity often leads to, *Deut.* 8:12-14. *Hos.* 13:6.

trials should not lead to, *Psa.* 44:17-20.

resolve against, *Psa.* 119:16, 93.

cautions against, *Deut.* 6:12; 8:11.

exhortation to those guilty of, *Psa.* 50:22.

punishment of, *Job* 8:12, 13; *Psa.* 9:17; *Isa.* 17:10, 11; *Eze.* 23:35; *Hos.* 8:14.

threatened, *Job* 8:13; *Psa.* 9:17; 50:22; *Isa.* 17:10; *Jer.* 2:32; *Hos.* 8:14.

**FORGIVENESS** of injuries:

Christ set an example of, *Luke* 23:34.

commanded, *Mark* 11:25; *Rom.* 12:19.

to be unlimited, *Mat.* 18:22; *Luke* 17:4.

a characteristic of saints, *Psa.* 7:4.

**MOTIVES TO**, the mercy of God, *Luke* 6:36.

our need of forgiveness, *Mark* 11:25.

God's forgiveness of us, *Eph.* 4:32.

Christ's forgiveness of us, *Col.* 3:13.

a glory to saints, *Prov.* 19:11.

**SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY** forbearance, *Col.* 3:13.

kindness, *Gen.* 45:5-11; *Rom.* 12:20.

blessing and prayer, *Mat.* 5:44.

**FORGIVENESS** of injuries, *cont.*—promises to, *Mat.* 6:14; *Luke* 6:37.

no forgiveness without, *Mat.* 6:15; *Jas.* 2:13.

illustrated, *Mat.* 18:23-35.

exemplified. Joseph, *Gen.* 50:20, 21. David, 1 *Sam.* 24:7; 2 *Sam.* 18:5; 19:23. Solomon, 1 *Kings* 1:53. Stephen, *Acts* 7:60. Paul, 2 *Tim.* 4:16.

— of sin. See **PARDON**.

**FORNICATION** forbidden, *Exod.* 22:16; *Lev.* 19:20; *Num.* 25; *Deut.* 22:21; 23:17; 1 *Tim.* 1:10; *Heb.* 13:4; *Jude* 7; *Rev.* 21:8; 22:15.

soul destroying, *Prov.* 2:16; 5:5; 7:23; 9:18; 22:14; *Ecl.* 7:26.

ruinous, *Prov.* 6:26; 23:27; 29:3; 31:3; *Hos.* 4:11.

comes from the heart, *Mat.* 15:19; *Mark* 7:21.

a sin of Sodom, *Gen.* 19; *Jude* 7.

a sin of the heathen, *Lev.* 18:3; *Rom.* 1:29; 1 *Pet.* 4:3; *Rev.* 2:14.

to be abstained from, *Col.* 3:5; 1 *Thes.* 4:3.

to be repented of, 2 *Cor.* 12:21.

guilty of, to be avoided, 1 *Cor.* 5:9.

excludes from heaven, 1 *Cor.* 6:9; *Eph.* 5:5; *Rev.* 21:8; 22:15.

God will judge, 1 *Thes.* 4:3.

**SPIRITUAL**, idolatry, etc., *Eze.* 16: 29; *Hos.* 1; 2; 3; *Rev.* 14:8; 17:2; 18:3; 19:2.

**FORSAKING** God:

idolaters guilty of, 1 *Sam.* 8:8; 1 *Kin.* 11:33.

the wicked guilty of, *Deut.* 28:20.

backsliders guilty of, *Jer.* 15:6.

**IS FORSAKING** his house, 2 *Chr.* 29:6.

his covenant, *Deut.* 29:25; 1 *Kings* 19:10; *Jer.* 22:9; *Dan.* 11:30.

his commandments, *Ezra* 9:10.

the right way, 2 *Pet.* 2:15.

trusting in man is, *Jer.* 17:5.

leads men to follow their own devices, *Jer.* 2:13.

prosperity tempts to, *Deu.* 31:20; 32:15.

wickedness of, *Jer.* 2:13; 5:7.

unreasonableness and ingratitude of, *Jer.* 2:5, 6.

brings confusion, *Jer.* 17:13.

followed by remorse, *Eze.* 6:9.

brings down his wrath, *Ezra* 8:22.

provokes God to forsake men, *Judg.* 10:13; 2 *Chr.* 15:2; 24:20, 24.

resolve against, *Josh.* 24:16; *Neh.* 10:29-39.

curse pronounced upon, *Jer.* 17:5.

sin of, to be confessed, *Ezra* 9:10.

warnings against, *Josh.* 24:20; 1 *Chr.* 28:9.

punishment of, *Deut.* 28:20; 2 *Kings* 22:16, 17; *Isa.* 1:28; *Jer.* 1:16; 5:19.

exemplified. Children of Israel, 1 *Sam.* 12:10. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 15:11. Ahab,

- 1 *Kin.* 18:18. Amon, 2 *Kin.* 21:22. Kingdom of Judah, 2 *Chr.* 12:1, 5; 21:10; *Isa.* 1:4; *Jer.* 15:6. Kingdom of Israel, 2 *Chr.* 13:11, with 2 *Kin.* 17:7-18. Many disciples, *John* 6:66. Phygellus, etc., 2 *Tim.* 1:15. Balaam, 2 *Pet.* 2:15.
- FORTRESS**, the Lord is, of his people, 2 *Sam.* 22:2; *Psa.* 18:2, etc.; *Jer.* 16:19.
- FORTUNATUS** ministers to Paul, 1 *Cor.* 16:17.
- FOUNDATION**, Jesus Christ the one, *Mat.* 16:18; (*Isa.* 28:16); 1 *Cor.* 3:11; 1 *Pet.* 2:6; *Eph.* 2:20; *Heb.* 11:10.
- FOUNTAIN** of living waters, *Psa.* 35:9; *Jer.* 2:13; *Joel* 3:18; *Zech.* 13:1; 14:8. See *Isa.* 12:3; 44:3; 55:1; *John* 4:10; *Rev.* 7:17; 21:6.
- FOURFOLD**, restitution to be, *Exod.* 22:1; 2 *Sam.* 12:6; *Luke* 19:8.
- FOUR** living creatures, vision of, *Eze.* 1:5; 10:10; *Rev.* 4:6; 5:14; 6:6. four kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's dream concerning, *Dan.* 2:36. Daniel's vision of, *Dan.* 7:3, 16.
- FOXES**, Samson's stratagem with, *Judg.* 15:4. See *Lam.* 5:18; *Mat.* 8:20; *Luke* 13:32.
- FRANKINCENSE** employed in the incense, *Exod.* 30:34; *Lev.* 2:1; *Song* 3:6; *Mat.* 2:11.
- FRAUD** forbidden, *Lev.* 19:13; *Mal.* 3:5; *Mark* 10:19; 1 *Cor.* 6:8; 1 *Thes.* 4:6. See **DECEIT**.
- FREEWILL-OFFERINGS**, law concerning, *Lev.* 22:18; *Num.* 15:3; *Deut.* 16:10; *Ezra* 3:5.
- FREE-WOMAN** and Bond-woman, allegory of, *Gal.* 4:22.
- FRIEND** of God, Abraham so called, (*Gen.* 18:17); 2 *Chr.* 20:7; *Isa.* 41:8; *Jas.* 2:23.
- FRIENDS**, advantages of, *Prov.* 17:17; 18:24; 27:6, 9, 17; *John* 15:13. danger arising from evil, *Deut.* 13:6; *Psa.* 12:2; *Prov.* 22:24; 25:19; *Mic.* 7:5; *Zech.* 13:6; *Lam.* 1:2. the disciples so called, *Luke* 12:4; *John* 15:14; 3 *John* 14.
- FRIENDSHIP** of Jonathan and David, 1 *Sam.* 18:1; 19; 20; 2 *Sam.* 1:26. with the world forbidden, *Jas.* 4:4; 1 *John* 2:15; *Rom.* 12:2; 2 *Cor.* 6:17.
- FRINGES**, laws concerning, *Num.* 15:37; *Deut.* 22:12; *Mat.* 23:5.
- FROGS**, plague of, *Exod.* 8:6; *Psa.* 78:45; 105:30; *Rev.* 16:13.
- FRONTLETS**, *Exod.* 13:16; *Deut.* 6:8.
- FROWARDNESS** censured, *Deu.* 32:20; 2 *Sam.* 22:27; *Job* 5:13; *Prov.* 2:12; 3:32; 4:24; 10:31; 11:20; 16:28; 17:26; 21:8; 22:5.
- FRUITS** of the first three years not to be used, *Lev.* 19:23. blessed to the obedient, *Deu.* 7:13; 28:4.
- FRUITS**, *cont.*—meet for repentance *Mat.* 3:8. men known by, *Mat.* 7:16; *Mark* 4:8 he that soweth, gathereth, *John* 4:36; *Rom.* 1:13; 2 *Cor.* 9:10. of the Spirit, *Gal.* 5:22; *Eph.* 5:9. borne through Christ, *John* 15:4; *Rom.* 7:4; *Phil.* 1:11. by the gospel, *Col.* 1:6; *Phil.* 4:17; *Jas.* 3:17. through chastening, *Heb.* 12:11.
- FRUITFULNESS**, required in religion, *Mat.* 7:16, 19; *Rom.* 6:22; 7:4. in due season, *Psa.* 1:3. in old age, *Psa.* 84:7; 92:12-14. as a result of God's care, *Isa.* 5:1; *Hos.* 14:5; *Mat.* 13:12; *John* 15:2. by union with Christ, *John* 15:5; *Phil.* 1:11; *Col.* 1:10; 2:6. by the Spirit, *Eph.* 5:9.
- FRUIT-TREES** to be preserved in war, *Deut.* 20:19.
- FURNACE**, deliverance of Shadrach, etc., from, *Dan.* 3:19. figurative, *Deut.* 4:20; *Isa.* 48:10; *Eze.* 22:18.
- FUGITIVE** servant, law concerning, *Deut.* 23:15.

## G.

- GAAL** conspires against Abimelech, etc., *Judg.* 9:26.
- GABRIEL**, an angel, sent to Daniel, *Dan.* 8:16; 9:21. to Zacharias, *Luke* 1:19. to Mary, *Luke* 1:26.
- GAD**, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 30:11. blessed by Jacob, *Gen.* 49:19. by Moses, *Deut.* 33:20. his descendants, *Gen.* 46:16. twice numbered, *Num.* 1:24; 26:15. possessions of them and the Reubenites, etc., *Num.* 32; 31:14; *Deut.* 27:13 *Josh.* 4:12. commended by Joshua, *Josh.* 22:1. accused of idolatry, *Josh.* 22:11. their apology, *Josh.* 22:21. their warlike character, 1 *Chr.* 12:8. —, seer, declares God's judgment to David, 2 *Sam.* 21:11; 1 *Chr.* 21:9; 2 *Chr.* 29:25.
- GADARENES**, Gergesenes, miracle wrought among, *Mat.* 8:28; *Mark* 5:1; *Luke* 8:26.
- GAIUS** commended, 3 *John*.
- GALATIANS**, Paul preaches to, *Acts* 16:6. reproved, *Gal.* 1:6; 3, etc. and exhorted, *Gal.* 5; 6. their love to Paul, *Gal.* 4:14.
- GALILEE**, prophecy concerning, *Isa.* 9:1; *Mat.* 4:15. Christ dwells and preaches in, *Mat.* 2:23; 15:29; 26:32; 27:55; 28:7. *Mark* 1:9; *Luke* 4:14; 23:5; 24:6 *Acts* 10:37; 13:31.

- GALILEANS** killed by Pilate, *Luke* 13:1.  
disciples so called, *Acts* 1:11; 2:7.
- GALLIO** dismisses Paul, *Acts* 18:12.
- GALLOWS**, Haman hanged on, *Esth.* 7.
- GAMALIEL**, advice of, *Acts* 5:34.  
Paul a disciple of, *Acts* 22:3.
- GAMES**, public, allusions to, *1 Cor.* 9:24; *Phil.* 3:12; *1 Tim.* 6:12; *2 Tim.* 2:5; 4:7; *Heb.* 12:1.
- GARDEN**, man placed in the, *Gen.* 2:8.  
*See Song* 4:12; 5:1; 6:2; *Isa.* 51:3; 58:11; 61:11; *John* 18:1.
- GARMENTS** of the priests, *Exo.* 28; 39.  
purification of unclean, *Lev.* 13:47; (*Ecll.* 9:8; *Zech.* 3:3; *Jude* 23; *Rev.* 3:4; 6:11; 7:14; 16:15.)  
not to be made of diverse materials, *Lev.* 19:19; *Deut.* 22:11.  
of the sexes not to be exchanged, *Deut.* 22:5.  
of Christ divided, *Psa.* 22:18; *Mat.* 27:35; *John* 19:23.  
parable of, *Mat.* 9:16, etc.
- GATES** of heaven, *Gen.* 28:17; *Psa.* 24:7; 118:20; *Isa.* 26:2.  
of death and hell, *Psa.* 9:13; *Isa.* 38:10; *Mat.* 16:18.  
strait and wide, *Mat.* 7:13; *Luke* 13:24.
- GATH**, of the Philistines, men of, smitten with emerods, *1 Sam.* 5:8.  
David flees to, *1 Sam.* 27:4.  
taken by David, *1 Chr.* 18:1.  
by Hazaël, *2 Kings* 12:17.  
by Uzziah, *2 Chr.* 26:6.
- GAZA**, Samson there, *Judg.* 16.  
prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 47; *Amos* 1:6; *Zeph.* 2:4; *Zech.* 9:5.
- GEDALIAH** left as governor of Judah, *2 Kings* 25:22; *Jer.* 39:14; 40:5.  
slain by Ishmael, *2 Kings* 25:25; (*Jer.* 41.)
- GEDOR** described, *1 Chr.* 4:39.  
conquered by Simeonites, *1 Chr.* 4:41.
- GEHAZI**, serves Elisha, *2 Kings* 4:12.  
his covetousness and deceit punished, *2 Kings* 5:20. *See 2 Kings* 8:4.
- GENEALOGIES**: generations of Adam, *Gen.* 5; *1 Chr.* 1; *Luke* 3.  
of Noah, *Gen.* 10; 11; *1 Chr.* 1:4.  
of Nahor, *Gen.* 22:20.  
of Abraham, *Gen.* 25; *1 Chr.* 1:28.  
of Jacob, *Gen.* 29:31; 30; 46:8; *Exod.* 1:2; *Num.* 26; *1 Chr.* 2, etc.  
of Esau, *Gen.* 36; *1 Chr.* 1:35.  
of Levi, *Exod.* 6:16; *Num.* 3:17; *1 Chr.* 6; 23: 24.  
of Judah, *Ruth* 4:18; *1 Chr.* 2:3; 3; 4.  
of Simeon, *Exod.* 6:15; *1 Chr.* 4:24.  
of Reuben, *Exod.* 6:14; *1 Chr.* 5:1.  
of Gad, *1 Chr.* 5:11.  
of Issachar, *1 Chr.* 7:1.  
of Benjamin, *1 Chr.* 7:6; 8.  
of Manasseh, *1 Chr.* 7:14.  
of Naphtali, *1 Chr.* 7:13.  
of Ephraim, *1 Chr.* 7:20.
- GENEALOGIES. cont.**—generations of  
Asher, *1 Chr.* 7:30.  
of Saul, *1 Chr.* 8:29; 9:35.  
of David, *1 Chr.* 3.  
of CHRIST, *Mat.* 1; *Luke* 3:23.
- GENNESARET**, a lake, miracles there, *Mat.* 4:18; 8:23; *Luke* 5:1.
- GENTILES**, origin of, *Gen.* 10:5.  
their corrupt state, *Rom.* 1:21; *1 Cor.* 12:2; *Eph.* 2: 4:17; *1 Thes.* 4:5.  
prophecies relative to their conversion, *Isa.* 11:10; 42:1; 49:6; (*Mat.* 12:18; *Luke* 2:32; *Acts* 13:47;) *Isa.* (2-2; *Jer.* 16:19; *Hos.* 2:23; *Joel* 3:9; *Mic.* 5:8; *Mal.* 1:11; *Mat.* 8:11.  
fulfilled, *John* 10:16; *Acts* 8:37; 10:14; 15, etc.; *Rom.* 9, etc.; *Eph.* 2; *1 Thes.* 1:1.
- GENTLENESS**, of CHRIST, *2 Cor.* 10:1; *Mat.* 11:29; (*Isa.* 40:11.)  
exhortations to, *Gal.* 5:22; *1 Thes.* 2:7; *2 Tim.* 2:24; *Tit.* 3:2; *Jas.* 3:17.
- GERAR**, Isaac's strife there, *Gen.* 26.
- GERIZIM**, mount, appointed for blessing, *Deut.* 11:29; 27:12; *Josh.* 8:33.
- GERSHOM**, (Gershon,) son of Levi, *Gen.* 46:11, etc.  
the charge of his descendants, *Num.* 3:17; 4; 7; 10:17.  
—, son of Moses, *Exod.* 2:22.
- GESHUR**, Absalom dwells there, *2 Sam.* 13:37; 14:23; (*Josh.* 13:13.)
- GETHSEMANE**, garden of, our Lord's agony there, *Mat.* 26:36; *Mark* 14:32; *Luke* 22:39.
- GIANTS** before the flood, *Gen.* 6:4.  
in Canaan terrify the spies, *Num.* 13:33; *Deut.* 2:10; 3:11.  
several slain by David and his servants, *1 Sam.* 17; *2 Sam.* 21:16; *1 Chr.* 20:4.
- GIBEAH**, its wickedness, *Judg.* 19.  
and punishment, *Judg.* 20.  
the city of Saul, *1 Sam.* 10:26; 11:4; 14:2; 15:34; *2 Sam.* 21:6.
- GIBEON**, craft of its inhabitants, *Josh.* 9.  
delivered by Joshua, *Josh.* 10.  
Saul's persecution avenged, *2 Sam.* 21.  
God appears to Solomon there, *1 Kings* 3:5; *1 Chr.* 21:29; *Isa.* 28:21.
- GIDEON**, Angel of the Lord appears to, *Judg.* 6:11.  
overturns Baal's altar, *Judg.* 6:27.  
his signs, *Judg.* 6:36.  
his army reduced, *Judg.* 7:1.  
his stratagem, *Judg.* 7:16.  
subdues the Midianites, *Judg.* 7:22; .  
his ephod a snare, *Judg.* 8:27.  
death, *Judg.* 8:32. *See Heb.* 11:32.
- GIFT** of God, Christ so termed, *John* 3:16; 4:10; 6:32; *2 Cor.* 9:15.  
— of the Holy Ghost:  
by the Father, *Neh.* 9:20; *Luke* 11:13.  
by the Son, *John* 20:22.  
to Christ without measure, *John* 3:34.
- GIVEN** according to promise, *Acts* 2:38, 39

- GIFT** of the Holy Ghost, *cont.*—**GIVEN** upon the exaltation of Christ, *Psa.* 68:18; *John* 7:39.  
 through the intercession of Christ, *John* 14:16.  
 in answer to prayer, *Luke* 11:13; *Eph.* 1:16, 17.  
 for instruction, *Neh.* 9:20.  
 for comfort of saints, *John* 14:16.  
 to those who repent and believe, *Acts* 2:38.  
 to those who obey God, *Acts* 5:32.  
 to the Gentiles, *Acts* 10:44, 45; 11:17; 15:8.  
 is abundant, *Psa.* 68:9; *John* 7:38, 39.  
 is permanent, *Isa.* 59:21; *Hag.* 2:5; *1 Pet.* 4:14.  
 is fructifying, *Isa.* 32:15.  
 received through faith, *Gal.* 3:14.  
 an evidence of union with Christ, *1 John* 3:21; 4:13.  
 an earnest of the inheritance of the saints, *2 Cor.* 1:22; 5:5; *Eph.* 1:14.  
 a pledge of the continued favor of God, *Eze.* 39:29.
- GIFTS** of God:  
 all blessings are, *Jas.* 1:17; *2 Pet.* 1:3.  
 are dispensed according to his will, *Ecl.* 2:26; *Dan.* 2:21; *Rom.* 12:6; *1 Cor.* 7:7.  
 are free and abundant, *Num.* 14:8; *Rom.* 8:32.
- SPIRITUAL**, Christ the chief of, *Isa.* 42:6; 55:4; *John* 3:16; 4:10; 6:32, 33.  
 are through Christ, *Psa.* 68:18, with *Eph.* 4:7, 8; *John* 6:27.  
 the Holy Ghost, *Lu.* 11:13; *Acts* 8:20.  
 grace, *Psa.* 81:11; *Jas.* 4:6.  
 wisdom, *Prov.* 2:6; *Jas.* 1:5.  
 repentance, *Acts* 11:18.  
 faith, *Eph.* 2:8; *Phil.* 1:29.  
 righteousness, *Rom.* 5:16, 17.  
 strength and power, *Psa.* 68:35.  
 a new heart, *Eze.* 11:19.  
 peace, *Psa.* 29:11.  
 rest, *Mat.* 11:28; *2 Thes.* 1:7.  
 glory, *Psa.* 81:11; *John* 17:22.  
 eternal life, *Rom.* 6:23.  
 not repented of by him, *Rom.* 11:29.  
 to be used for mutual profit, *1 Pet.* 4:10.  
 pray for, *Mat.* 7:7, 11; *John* 16:23, 24.  
 acknowledge, *Psa.* 4:7; 21:2.
- TEMPORAL**, life, *Isa.* 42:5.  
 food and raiment, *Mat.* 6:25-33.  
 rain and fruitful seasons, *Gen.* 27:28; *Lev.* 26:4, 5; *Isa.* 30:23.  
 wisdom, *2 Chr.* 1:12.  
 peace, *Lev.* 26:6; *1 Chr.* 22:9.  
 all good things, *Psa.* 34:10; *1 Tim.* 6:17.  
 to be used and enjoyed, *Ecl.* 3:13; 5:19, 20; *1 Tim.* 4:4, 5.  
 should cause us to remember God, *Deut.* 8:18.  
 all creatures partake of, *Psa.* 133:25; 145:15, 16.
- GIFTS** of God, *cont.*—**TEMPORAL**, pray for, *Zech.* 10:1; *Mat.* 6:11.  
 illustrated, *Mat.* 25:15-30.
- GILBOA**, mount, Saul slain there, *1 Sam.* 28:4; 31; *2 Sam.* 1:21.
- GILEAD**, land of, granted to the Reubenites, etc., *Num.* 32.  
 invaded by the Ammonites, *Judg.* 10:17.  
 covenant of elders of, with Jephthah, *Judg.* 11. See *1 Kings* 17:1; *Psa.* 60:7; *Song* 4:1; *Jer.* 8:22; 22:6; 50:19; *Hos.* 6:8; 12:11; *Amos* 1:3; *Obad.* 19; *Mic.* 7:14; *Zech.* 10:10.
- GILGAL**, Joshua encamps there, *Josh.* 4:19; 9:6.  
 Saul made king at, *1 Sam.* 10:8; 11:14.  
 Saul's disobedience at, *1 Sam.* 13:7; 15:12. See *Hos.* 4:15; 9:15; 12:11; *Amos* 4:4; 5:5.
- GIRDLE**, high-priest's, *Exo.* 28:4; (*Isa.* 11:5; *Eph.* 6:14; *Rev.* 1:13; 15:6.) typical, *Jer.* 13:1.
- GIRGASHITES**, Canaanites, *Gen.* 10:15; 15:21.  
 driven out, *Deut.* 7:1; *Josh.* 3:10; 24:11.
- GLASS**, the sea of, *Rev.* 4:6; 15:2.
- GLEANNING**, law concerning, *Lev.* 19:9; 23:22; *Deut.* 24:19.  
 Boaz's liberality concerning, *Ruth* 2:15.
- GLORIFYING** God:  
 commanded, *1 Chr.* 16:28; *Psa.* 22:23; *Isa.* 42:12.  
 due to him, *1 Chr.* 16:29.  
 FOR HIS holiness, *Psa.* 99:9; *Rev.* 15:4.  
 mercy and truth, *Psa.* 115:1; *Rom.* 15:9.  
 faithfulness and truth, *Isa.* 25:1.  
 wondrous works, *Mat.* 15:31; *Acts* 4:21.  
 judgments, *Isa.* 25:3; *Eze.* 28:22; *Rev.* 14:7.  
 deliverances, *Psa.* 50:15.  
 grace to others, *Acts* 11:18; *2 Cor.* 9:13; *Gal.* 1:24.  
 obligation of saints to, *1 Cor.* 6:20.  
 is acceptable through Christ, *Phil.* 1:11; *1 Pet.* 4:11.  
 Christ, an example of, *John* 17:4.
- ACCOMPLISHED** BY relying on his promises, *Rom.* 4:20.  
 praising him, *Psa.* 50:23.  
 doing all to him, *1 Cor.* 10:31.  
 dying for him, *John* 21:19.  
 confessing Christ, *Phil.* 2:11.  
 suffering for Christ, *1 Pet.* 4:14, 16.  
 glorifying Christ, *Acts* 19:17; *2 Thes.* 1:12.  
 bringing forth fruits of righteousness, *John* 15:8; *Phil.* 1:11.  
 patience in affliction, *Isa.* 24:15.  
 faithfulness, *1 Pet.* 4:11.  
 required in body and spirit, *1 Cor.* 6:20.  
 shall be universal, *Psa.* 86:9; *Rev.* 5:13.

**GLORIFYING** God, *continued*—SAINTS SHOULD resolve on, *Psa.* 69:30; 118:28.

unite in, *Psa.* 34:3; *Rom.* 15:6.

persevere in, *Psa.* 86:12.

all the blessings of God are designed to lead to, *Isa.* 60:21; 61:3.

the holy example of saints may lead others to, *Mat.* 5:16; *1 Pet.* 2:12.

all, by nature, fail in, *Rom.* 3:23.

the wicked averse to, *Dan.* 5:23; *Rom.* 1:21.

punishment for not, *Dan.* 5:23, 30; *Mal.* 2:2; *Acts* 12:23; *Rom.* 1:21.

heavenly hosts engaged in, *Rev.* 4:11.

exemplified. David, *Psa.* 57:5. The multitude, *Mat.* 9:8; 15:31. The Virgin Mary, *Luke* 1:46. Angels, *Luke* 2:14. Shepherds, *Luke* 2:20.

Man sick of the palsy, *Luke* 5:25. Woman with infirmity, *Luke* 13:13.

Leprosy, *Luke* 17:15. Blind man, *Luke* 18:43. Centurion, *Luke* 23:47.

The Church at Jerusalem, *Acts* 11:18.

Gentiles at Antioch, *Acts* 13:48.

Abraham, *Rom.* 4:20. Paul, *Rom.* 11:36.

## GLORY:

God is, to his people, *Psa.* 3:3; *Zech.* 2:5.

Christ is, to his people, *Isa.* 60:1; *Luke* 2:32.

the gospel ordained to be, to saints, *1 Cor.* 2:7.

of the gospel, exceeds that of the law, *2 Cor.* 3:9, 10.

the joy of saints is full of, *1 Pet.* 1:8.

**SPIRITUAL**, is given by God, *Psa.* 84:11.

is given by Christ, *John* 17:22.

is the work of the Holy Ghost, *2 Cor.* 3:18.

**ETERNAL**, procured by the death of Christ, *Heb.* 2:10.

accompanies salvation by Christ, *2 Tim.* 2:10.

inherited by saints, *1 Sam.* 2:8; *Psa.* 73:24; *Prov.* 3:35; *Col.* 3:4; *1 Pet.* 5:10.

saints called to, *2 Thes.* 2:14; *1 Pet.* 5:10.

saints afore prepared unto, *Rom.* 9:23. enhanced by present afflictions, *2 Cor.* 4:17.

present afflictions not worthy to be compared with, *Rom.* 8:18.

of the church, shall be rich and abundant, *Isa.* 60:11-13.

the bodies of saints shall be raised in, *1 Cor.* 15:43; *Phil.* 3:21.

saints shall be, of their ministers, *1 Thes.* 2:19, 20.

afflictions of ministers are, to saints, *Eph.* 3:13.

**TEMPORAL**, is given by God, *Dan.* 2:37. passeth away, *1 Pet.* 1:24.

the devil tries to seduce by, *Mat.* 4:8

**GLORY**, *cont.*—of hypocrites turned to shame, *Hos.* 4:7.

seek not, from man, *Mat.* 6:2; *1 Thes.* 2:6.

**OF THE WICKED** is in their shame, *Phil.* 3:19.

ends in destruction, *Isa.* 5:14.

—of God:

exhibited in Christ, *John* 1:14; *2 Cor.* 4:6; *Heb.* 1:3.

**EXHIBITED** in his name, *Deut.* 28:58; *Neh.* 9:5.

his majesty, *Job* 37:22; *Psa.* 93:1; 104:1; 145:5, 12; *Isa.* 2:10.

his power, *Exod.* 15:1, 6; *Rom.* 6:4. his works, *Psa.* 19:1; 111:3.

his holiness, *Exod.* 15:11.

**DESCRIBED** AS great, *Psa.* 138:5.

eternal, *Psa.* 104:31.

rich, *Eph.* 3:16.

highly exalted, *Psa.* 8:1; 113:4.

**EXHIBITED** to Moses, *Exod.* 34:5-7, with *Exod.* 33:18-23.

Stephen, *Acts* 7:55.

his church, *Deut.* 5:24; *Psa.* 102:16. enlightens the church, *Isa.* 60:1, 2;

*Rev.* 21:11, 23.

saints desire to behold, *Psa.* 63:2; 90:16. God is jealous of, *Isa.* 42:8.

reverence, *Isa.* 59:19.

plead in prayer, *Psa.* 79:9.

declare, *1 Chr.* 16:24; *Psa.* 145:5, 11.

magnify, *Psa.* 57:5.

the earth is full of, *Isa.* 6:3.

the knowledge of, shall fill the earth, *Hab.* 2:14.

## GLUTTONY:

Christ was falsely accused of, *Mat.* 11:19.

the wicked addicted to, *Phil.* 3:19; *Jude* 12.

**LEADS** to carnal security, *Isa.* 22:13, with *1 Cor.* 15:32; *Luke* 12:19.

poverty, *Prov.* 23:21.

of princes, ruinous to their people, *Ecc.* 10:16, 17.

is inconsistent in saints, *1 Pet.* 4:3.

caution against, *Prov.* 23:2, 3; *Luke* 21:34; *Rom.* 13:13, 14.

pray against temptations to, *Ps.* 141:4. punishment of, *Num.* 11:33, 34, with

*Ps.* 78:31; *Deut.* 21:21; *Amos* 6:4, 7.

danger of, illustrated, *Luke* 12:45, 46. exemplified. Esau, *Gen.* 25:30-34,

with *Heb.* 12:16, 17. Israel, *Num.* 11:4, with *Psa.* 78:18. Sons of Eli,

*1 Sam.* 2:12-17. Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5:1.

**GOATS**, wild, described, *Job* 39:1.

## GOD:

is a Spirit, *John* 4:24; *2 Cor.* 3:17.

**IS DECLARED** TO BE light, *Isa.* 60:19; *Jas.* 1:17; *1 John* 1:5.

love, *1 John* 4:8, 16.

invisible, *Job* 23:8, 9; *John* 1:18; *5:37*; *Col.* 1:15; *1 Tim.* 1:17; 6:16.

**GOD, cont.**—IS DECLARED TO BE unsearchable, *Job* 11:7; 26:14; 37:23; *Psa.* 145:3; *Isa.* 40:28; *Rom.* 11:33. incorruptible, *Rom.* 1:23. eternal, *Deut.* 33:27; *Psa.* 90:2; *Rev.* 4:8-10. immortal, *1 Tim.* 1:17; 6:16. omnipotent, *Gen.* 17:1; *Exod.* 6:3. omniscient, *Psa.* 139:1-6; *Prov.* 5:21. heart-searching, *1 Chr.* 28:9; *Psa.* 7:9; 44:21; 139:23; *Prov.* 17:3; *Jer.* 17:10; *Rom.* 8:27. omnipresent, *Psa.* 139:7; *Jer.* 23:23. immutable, *Psa.* 102:26, 27; *Jas.* 1:17. only-wise, *Rom.* 16:27; *1 Tim.* 1:17. glorious, *Exod.* 15:11; *Psa.* 145:5. incomprehensible, *Job* 36:26; 37:5; *Psa.* 40:5; 139:6; *Ecc.* 3:11; 11:5; *Isa.* 40:18; *Mic.* 4:12. most high, *Psa.* 83:18; *Acts* 7:48. perfect, *Mat.* 5:48. holy, *Psa.* 99:9; *Isa.* 5:16. just, *Deut.* 32:4; *Isa.* 45:21. true, *Jer.* 10:10; *John* 17:3. upright, *Psa.* 25:8; 92:15. righteous, *Ezra* 9:15; *Psa.* 145:17. good, *Psa.* 25:8; 119:68. great, *2 Chr.* 2:5; *Psa.* 86:10. gracious, *Exod.* 34:6; *Psa.* 116:5. faithful, *1 Cor.* 10:13; *1 Pet.* 4:19. merciful, *Exod.* 34:6, 7; *Psa.* 86:5. long-suffering, *Num.* 14:18; *Mic.* 7:18. jealous, *Josh.* 24:19; *Nah.* 1:2. compassionate, *2 Kings* 13:23. a consuming fire, *Heb.* 12:29.

**FREROGATIVES OF, the ownership of all things.** *1 Chr.* 29:11; *Psa.* 50:10; *Eze.* 18:4; *Rev.* 4:11.

the control of nature, *Job* 38:33; *Jer.* 31:35; 33:25.

to give law to all, *Exod.* 20:2; *Isa.* 53:22; *Mat.* 4:10; 22:37.

to bestow grace as he sees best, *Deut.* 29:4; *Mat.* 13:10; 20:15; *Mark* 4:11; *Rom.* 9:22; *2 Tim.* 2:25.

to try men and prove them, *Deut.* 13:1; *1 Kings* 22:20; *Job* 2:6; *1 Cor.* 11:19.

to control men's hearts, *Psa.* 33:13; *Isa.* 45:5; *Rom.* 9:20.

to use men in fulfilling his plans, *2 Kings* 5:1; *Job* 1:21; *Psa.* 17:13; *Isa.* 10:5; *Hab.* 1:6.

to dispose of men's life, *Gen.* 22:2; *Deut.* 20:16; *1 Sam.* 15:3.

to execute judgment on men and nations, *2 Kings* 8:12; *Eze.* 20:24; *Dan.* 4:17; *Rom.* 12:19.

none beside him, *Deut.* 4:35; *Isa.* 44:6. none before him, *Isa.* 43:10.

none like to him, *Exod.* 9:14; *Deut.* 33:26; *2 Sam.* 7:22; *Isa.* 46:5, 9; *Jer.* 10:6.

none good but he, *Mat.* 19:17.

**GOD, cont.**—fills heaven and earth, *1 Kings* 8:27; *Jer.* 23:24. should be worshipped in spirit and in truth, *John* 4:24.

**GODLINESS**, exhortations to, *1 Tim.* 2:2; 4:7; 5:6; *2 Pet.* 1:3; 3:11.

**GODS**, judges so called, *Exod.* 22:28; *Psa.* 82:1; 138:1; *John* 10:34; *1 Cor.* 8:5. heathen, worship of, forbidden, *Exod.* 20:3; 34:17; *Deut.* 5:7; 8:19; 18:20, etc. See **IDOLATRY**.

**GOG and MAGOG**, prophecy concerning, *Eze.* 38; 39; *Rev.* 20:8.

**GOLD**, mentioned, *Gen.* 2:11; *Job* 22:24; *Psa.* 19:10; 21:3; *Zech.* 4:2. figurative, *Rev.* 3:18; 21:18.

**GOSHEN**, in Egypt, Israelites placed there, *Gen.* 45:10; 46:34; 47:4. free from the plagues, *Exo.* 8:22; 9:26. —, in Canaan, *Josh.* 10:41; 11:16.

**GOLGOTHA**, (Calvary,) Christ crucified there, *Mat.* 27:33; *Mark* 15:22; *Luke* 23:33; *John* 19:17.

**GOLIATH**, a giant, slain by David, *1 Sam.* 17; 21:9; 22:10. his sons, etc., *2 Sam.* 21:15; *1 Chr.* 20:4.

**GOMORRAH**. See **SODOM**.

**GOODNESS OF God**: is part of his character, *Psa.* 25:8, *Nah.* 1:7; *Mat.* 19:17.

**DECLARED TO BE great**, *Neh.* 9:35; *Zech.* 9:17. rich, *Psa.* 104:24; *Rom.* 2:4. abundant, *Exod.* 34:6; *Psa.* 33:5. satisfying, *Psa.* 65:4; *Jer.* 31:12, 14. enduring, *Psa.* 23:6; 52:1. universal, *Psa.* 145:9; *Mat.* 5:45.

**MANIFESTED to his church**, *Psa.* 31:19; *Lam.* 3:25. in doing good, *Psa.* 119:68; 145:9. in supplying temporal wants, *Acts* 14:17. in providing for the poor, *Psa.* 68:10. in forgiving sins, *2 Chr.* 30:18; *Psa.* 86:5. leads to repentance, *Rom.* 2:4. recognize, in his dealings, *Ezra* 8:18; *Neh.* 2:18. pray for the manifestation of, *2 Thes* 1:11. despise not, *Rom.* 2:4. reverence, *Jer.* 33:9; *Hos.* 3:5. magnify, *Psa.* 107:8; *Jer.* 33:11. urge others to confide in, *Psa.* 34:8. the wicked disregard, *Neh.* 9:35.

**GOSPEL**: described, *Luke* 2:10, 11. foretold, *Isa.* 41:27; 52:7, with *Rom.* 10:15; *Isa.* 61:1-3. preached under the old testament, *Heb.* 4:2. exhibits the grace of God, *Acts* 14:3; 20:32. the knowledge of the glory of God is by, *2 Cor.* 4:4, 6.



**GOSPEL**, *cont.*—life and immortality are brought to light by, *2 Tim.* 1:10.  
 is the power of God unto salvation, *Rom.* 1:16; *1 Cor.* 1:18; *1 Thes.* 1:5.  
 is truth, *Col.* 1:5.  
 is glorious, *2 Cor.* 4:4.  
 is everlasting, *1 Pet.* 1:25; *Rev.* 14:6.  
 preached by Christ, *Mat.* 4:23; 11:28; *Mark* 1:14; *John* 7:37.  
 ministers have a dispensation to preach, *1 Cor.* 9:17.  
 preached beforehand to Abraham, *Gen.* 22:18, with *Gal.* 3:8.  
**PREACHED TO** the Jews first, *Luke* 24:47; *Acts* 13:46.  
 the Gentiles, *Mark* 13:10; *Gal.* 2:2.  
 the poor, *Mat.* 11:5; *Luke* 4:18.  
 every creature, *Mark* 16:15; *Col.* 1:23.  
 must be believed, *Mark* 1:15; *Heb.* 4:2.  
 brings peace, *Luke* 2:10, 14; *Eph.* 6:15.  
 produces hope, *Col.* 1:23.  
 saints have fellowship in, *Phil.* 1:5.  
 there is fulness of blessing in, *Rom.* 15:29.  
**THOSE WHO RECEIVE**, should adhere to the truth of, *Gal.* 1:6, 7; 2:14.  
 not be ashamed of, *Rom.* 1:16.  
 live in subjection to, *2 Cor.* 9:13.  
 have their conversation becoming, *Phil.* 1:27.  
 earnestly contend for the faith of, *Phil.* 1:17, 27; *Jude* 3.  
 sacrifice friends and property for, *Mark* 10:29.  
 sacrifice life itself for, *Mark* 8:35.  
 profession of, attended by afflictions, *2 Tim.* 1:8.  
 promises to sufferers for, *Mark* 8:35; 10:30.  
 be careful not to hinder, *1 Cor.* 9:12.  
 is hid to them that are lost, *2 Cor.* 4:3.  
 testifies to the final judgment, *Rom.* 2:16.  
 let him who preaches another, be accursed, *Gal.* 1:8.  
 awful consequences of not obeying, *2 Thes.* 1:8, 9.  
**IS CALLED THE DISPENSATION** of the grace of God, *Eph.* 3:2.  
 gospel of peace, *Eph.* 6:15.  
 gospel of God, *Rom.* 1:1; *1 Thes.* 2:8; *1 Pet.* 4:17.  
 gospel of Jesus Christ, *Rom.* 1:9, 16; *2 Cor.* 2:12; *1 Thes.* 3:2.  
 gospel of the grace of God, *Acts* 20:24.  
 gospel of the kingdom, *Mat.* 24:14.  
 gospel of salvation, *Eph.* 1:13.  
 glorious gospel of Christ, *2 Cor.* 4:4.  
 preaching of Jesus Christ, *Rom.* 16:25.  
 mystery of Christ, *Eph.* 3:4.  
 mystery of the gospel, *Eph.* 6:19.  
 word of God, *1 Thes.* 2:13.  
 word of Christ, *Col.* 3:16.  
 word of grace, *Acts* 14:3; 20:32.  
 word of salvation, *Acts* 13:26.  
 word of reconciliation, *2 Cor.* 5:19.

**GOSPEL**, *cont.*—**IS CALLED THE** word of truth, *Eph.* 1:13; *2 Cor.* 6:7.  
 word of faith, *Rom.* 10:8.  
 word of life, *Phil.* 2:16.  
 ministration of the Spirit, *2 Cor.* 3:8.  
 doctrine according to godliness, *1 Tim.* 6:3.  
 form of sound words, *2 Tim.* 1:13.  
 rejection of, by many, foretold, *Isa.* 53:1, with *Rom.* 10:15, 16.  
 rejection of the, by the Jews, a means of blessing to the Gentiles, *Rom.* 11:28.  
**GOVERNMENT** is of divine appointment, *Exo.* 18:21; *Deu.* 16:18, 17:5; *Num.* 11:16; *Prov.* 8:15; *Rom.* 13:1-4. See **JUDGES, KINGS, etc.**  
**GRACE** :  
 God is the God of all, *1 Pet.* 5:10.  
 God is the Giver of, *Psa.* 84:11.  
 God's throne, the throne of, *Heb.* 4:16.  
 the Holy Ghost is the Spirit of, *Zech.* 12:10; *Heb.* 10:29.  
 was upon Christ, *Luke* 2:40.  
 Christ spoke with, *Psa.* 45:2, with *Luke* 4:22.  
 Christ was full of, *John* 1:14.  
 came by Christ, *John* 1:17; *Rom.* 5:15.  
 given by Christ, *1 Cor.* 1:4.  
 riches of, exhibited in God's kindness through Christ, *Eph.* 2:7.  
 glory of, exhibited in our acceptance in Christ, *Eph.* 1:6.  
**IS DESCRIBED AS** great, *Acts* 4:33.  
 sovereign, *Rom.* 5:21.  
 rich, *Eph.* 1:7; 2:7.  
 exceeding, *2 Cor.* 9:14.  
 manifold, *1 Pet.* 4:10.  
 all-sufficient, *2 Cor.* 12:9.  
 all-abundant, *Rom.* 5:15, 17, 20.  
 true, *1 Pet.* 5:12.  
 glorious, *Eph.* 1:6.  
 not in vain, *1 Cor.* 15:10.  
 the gospel, a declaration of, *Acts* 20:24, 32.  
**IS THE SOURCE OF** election, *Rom.* 11:5.  
 the call of God, *Gal.* 1:15.  
 justification, *Rom.* 3:24; *Tit.* 3:7.  
 faith, *Acts* 18:27.  
 forgiveness of sins, *Eph.* 1:7.  
 salvation, *Acts* 15:11; *Eph.* 2:5, 8.  
 consolation, *2 Thes.* 2:16.  
 hope, *2 Thes.* 2:16.  
 necessary to the service of God, *Heb.* 12:28.  
 God's work completed in saints by, *2 Thes.* 1:11, 12.  
 the success and completion of the work of God to be attributed to, *Zech.* 4:7.  
 inheritance of the promises by, *Rom.* 4:16.  
 justification by, opposed to that by works, *Rom.* 4:4, 5; 11:6; *Gal.* 5:4.  
**SAINTS** are heirs of, *1 Pet.* 3:7.  
 are under, *Rom.* 6:14.  
 receive, from Christ, *John* 1:16.

- GRACE, *cont.*—SAINTS are what they are by, 1 *Cor.* 15:10; 2 *Cor.* 1:12.  
 abound in gifts of, *Acts* 4:33; 2 *Cor.* 8:1; 9:8, 14.  
 should be established in, *Heb.* 13:9.  
 should be strong in, 2 *Tim.* 2:1.  
 should grow in, 2 *Pet.* 3:18.  
 should speak with, *Eph.* 4:29; *Col.* 4:6.  
 SPECIALLY GIVEN to ministers, *Rom.* 12:3, 6; 15:15; 1 *Cor.* 3:10; *Gal.* 2:9; *Eph.* 3:7  
 to the humble, *Pro.* 3:34, with *Jas.* 4:6.  
 to those who walk uprightly, *Psa.* 84:11.  
 gospel of, not to be received in vain, 2 *Cor.* 6:1.  
 PRAY FOR, for yourselves, *Heb.* 4:16.  
 for others, 2 *Cor.* 13:14; *Eph.* 6:24.  
 beware lest you fail of, *Heb.* 12:15.  
 manifestation of, in others, a cause of gladness, *Acts* 11:23.  
 special manifestation of, at the second coming of Christ, 1 *Pet.* 1:13.  
 not to be abused, *Rom.* 6:1, 15.  
 Antinomians abuse, *Jude* 4.  
 GRAPES, laws concerning, *Lev.* 19:10; *Num.* 6:3; *Deut.* 23:24; 24:21. See *Jer.* 31:29; *Eze.* 18:2.  
 GRASS, created, *Gen.* 1:11.  
 furnished by God's care, *Deut.* 11:15; *Psa.* 147:8.  
 man compared to, *Psa.* 37:2; 90:5; 103:15; *Isa.* 40:6; *Jas.* 1:10; 1 *Pet.* 1:24.  
 GRASSHOPPERS sent, *Amos* 7:1.  
 GRAVE, law concerning, *Num.* 19:16.  
 triumphed over, *Hos.* 13:14; *Jno.* 5:28; 1 *Cor.* 15:55; *Rev.* 20:13.  
 GRAVITY in bishops and deacons, 1 *Tim.* 3:4, 8, 11; *Tit.* 2:2, 7.  
 GREECE, prophecies concerning, *Dan.* 8:21; 10:20; 11:2; *Zech.* 9:13.  
 Paul preaches in, *Acts* 16, etc.  
 GREEKS come to Jesus, *John* 12:20.  
 believe in him, *Acts* 11:19, etc.  
 GROVES, for worship, *Gen.* 21:33.  
 idolatrous, forbidden, *Deut.* 16:21; *Judg.* 6:25; 1 *Kings* 14:15; 15:13; 16:33; 2 *Kings* 17:16; 21:3; 23:4.  
 GRUDGING forbidden, 2 *Cor.* 9:7; *Jas.* 5:9; 1 *Pet.* 4:9.  
 GUIDE, God is, of his people, *Psa.* 25:9; 31:3; 32:8; 48:14; 73:24; *Isa.* 58:11; *Luke* 1:79; 1 *Thes.* 3:11.  
 GUILT forbidden, *Psa.* 34:13; 1 *Pet.* 2:1; 3:10; *Rev.* 14:5. See DECEIT.
- H.**
- HABAKKUK'S complaint, *Hab.* 1.  
 the answer, *Hab.* 1:5; 2:2.  
 his prayer, *Hab.* 3.  
 HADAD, an Edomite, becomes an enemy to Solomon, 1 *Kings* 11:14.  
 HADADEZER, (Hadarezer,) king of Zobah, David's wars with, 2 *Sam.* 8; 10:15; 1 *Chr.* 18.  
 HADORAM stoned, 2 *Chr.* 10:18.  
 HAGAR, mother of Ishmael, *Gen.* 16.  
 comforted by an angel, *Gen.* 16:9.  
 dismissed with her son, *Gen.* 21:14  
 See *Gal.* 4:22; *Psa.* 83:6.  
 HAGGAI, prophet, *Ezra* 5; 6:14.  
 reproves the Jews, *Hag.* 1  
 and encourages the rebuilding of the temple, *Hag.* 2.  
 HAIL, plague of, *Exod.* 9:23; *Josh.* 10:11; *Psa.* 18:12; 78:47; *Isa.* 28:2; *Eze.* 13:11; *Hag.* 2:17; *Rev.* 8:7; 11:19; 16:21.  
 HALLOWED BREAD, given to David, (*Exod.* 25:30; *Lev.* 24:5;) 1 *Sam.* 21; *Mat.* 12:3; *Mark* 2:25; *Luke* 6:3.  
 HAM, son of Noah, cursed, *Gen.* 9:22.  
 his descendants, *Gen.* 10:6; 1 *Chr.* 1:8; *Psa.* 105:23.  
 smitten by the Simeonites, 1 *Chr.* 4:40  
 HAMAN'S advancement. *Esth.* 3.  
 hatred to Mordecai, *Esth.* 3:8.  
 his fall, *Esth.* 7, etc.  
 HAMATH, land of, *Num.* 34:8; *Josh.* 13:5; 2 *Kings* 14:28; 17:24.  
 conquered, 2 *Kings* 18:34, etc.; *Isa.* 37:13; *Jer.* 49:23.  
 HAMOR, father of Shechem, *Gen.* 34.  
 HANAMEEL, *Jer.* 32:8.  
 HANANI, a prophet, imprisoned by king Asa, 2 *Chr.* 16:7.  
 —, brother of Nehemiah, *Neh.* 1:2; 7:2; 12:36.  
 HANANIAH, a false prophet, his death foretold, *Jer.* 28. See SHADRACH.  
 HAND of God, for blessing, 2 *Chr.* 30:12; *Ezra* 7:9; 8:18; *Neh.* 2:18.  
 for chastisement, *Deut.* 2:15; *Ruth.* 1:13; *Job* 2:10; 19:21; 1 *Pet.* 5:6.  
 is glorious in power, *Exod.* 15:6.  
 HANDS, LAYING ON OF, in blessing, *Gen.* 48:14; *Mat.* 19:13; *Rev.* 1:17.  
 in working miracles, *Mark* 6:5; 16:18; *Luke* 4:40; *Acts* 8:17; 28:8.  
 in setting apart to office, *Num.* 27:22; *Acts* 6:6; 13:3; 1 *Tim.* 4:14.  
 in the gift of the Holy Spirit, *Acts* 9:17; 2 *Tim.* 1:6.  
 washing, as mark of innocence, *Deut.* 21:6; *Psa.* 26:6; *Mat.* 27:24.  
 lifting up in prayer, *Exod.* 17:11; *Psa.* 28:2; 63:4; 141:2; 143:6; 1 *Tim.* 2:8.  
 HANGING, a punishment, *Gen.* 40:22; *Num.* 25:4; *Esth.* 7:10; 9:14.  
 the person hanged accursed, *Deut.* 21:22; *Gal.* 3:13.  
 HANNAH'S vow and prayer, 1 *Sam.* 1.  
 answered, 1 *Sam.* 1:19.  
 her song, 1 *Sam.* 2.  
 HANUN, king of the Ammonites, dishonors David's messengers, 2 *Sam.* 10:4; chastised, 2 *Sam.* 12:30  
 HAPPINESS, of saints:  
 is in God, *Psa.* 73:25.  
 only found in the ways of wisdom, *Prov.* 3:17, 18.

**HAPPINESS**, of saints, *cont.*—IS DERIVED FROM fear of God, *Psa.* 128:1, 2; *Prov.* 28:14.  
 trust in God, *Prov.* 16:20; *Phil.* 4:6, 7.  
 obedience to God, *Psa.* 40:8; *John* 13:17.  
 salvation, *Deut.* 33:29; *Isa.* 12:2, 3.  
 hope in the Lord, *Psa.* 146:5.  
 hope of glory, *Rom.* 5:2.  
 God being their Lord, *Psa.* 144:15.  
 God being their help, *Psa.* 146:5.  
 praising God, *Psa.* 135:3.  
 their mutual love, *Psa.* 133:1.  
 divine chastening, *Job* 5:17; *Jas.* 5:11.  
 suffering for Christ, *2 Cor.* 12:10; *1 Pet.* 3:14; 4:13, 14.  
 having mercy on the poor, *Prov.* 14:21.  
 finding wisdom, *Prov.* 3:13.  
 retaining wisdom, *Prov.* 3:18.  
 is abundant and satisfying, *Psa.* 36:8; 63:5.  
 ——— of the wicked :  
 is limited to this life, *Psa.* 17:14; *Luke* 16:25.  
 is short, *Job* 20:5.  
 is uncertain, *Luke* 12:20.  
 is vain, *Ecdl.* 2:1; 7:6.  
**IS DERIVED FROM** their wealth, *Job* 21:13; *Psa.* 52:7.  
 their power, *Job* 21:7; *Psa.* 37:35.  
 their worldly prosperity, *Psa.* 17:14; 73:3, 4, 7.  
 gluttony, *Isa.* 22:13; *Hab.* 1:16.  
 drunkenness, *Isa.* 5:11; 56:12.  
 vain pleasure, *Job* 21:12; *Isa.* 5:12.  
 successful oppression, *Hab.* 1:15.  
 marred by jealousy, *Esth.* 5:13.  
 often interrupted by judgments, *Num.* 11:33; *Job* 15:21; *Psa.* 73:18-20; *Jer.* 25:10, 11.  
 leads to sorrow, *Prov.* 14:13.  
 leads to recklessness, *Isa.* 22:13.  
 sometimes a stumbling-block to saints, *Psa.* 73:3, 16; *Jer.* 12:1; *Hab.* 1:13.  
 saints often permitted to see the end of, *Psa.* 73:17-20.  
 envy not, *Psa.* 37:1.  
 woe against, *Amos* 6:1; *Luke* 6:25.  
 illustrated, *Psa.* 37:35, 36; *Luke* 12:16-20; 16:19, 25.  
 exemplified. Israel, *Num.* 11:33. Haman, *Esth.* 5:9-11. Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5:1. Herod, *Acts* 12:21-23.

**HARAN**, son of Terah, *Gen.* 11:26.  
 land of, Abram departs from, *Gen.* 11:31; 12:4.  
 Jacob flees to, *Gen.* 27:43; 28:10; 29.

**HARBONAH**, chamberlain of Artaxerxes, *Esth.* 1:10.  
 proposes to hang Haman, *Esth.* 7:9.

**HARDENING** the heart, etc., exhortations against, *Deut.* 15:7; *1 Sam.* 6:6; *2 Chr.* 30:8; *Ps.* 95:8; *Heb.* 3:8.  
 evil consequences of, *Exod.* 7:13; 8:15; *Prov.* 23:14; 29:1; *Dan.* 5:20; *John* 12:40.

**HARLOTS**, infamous, *Gen.* 34:31; *Lev.* 19:29, 21:7; *Deut.* 23:17; *Isa.* 57:3; *Jer.* 3:3; *1 Cor.* 6:15.  
 priests forbidden to marry, *Lev.* 21:14.  
 figurative of idolatry, *Isa.* 1:21; *Jer.* 2:29; *Eze.* 16; 23; *Hos.* 2; *Rev.* 17:18.  
 Solomon's judgment between two, *1 Kings* 3:16.

**HARMLESS**, Christ was, *Heb.* 7:26.  
 the disciples to be, *Mat.* 10:16; *Rom.* 16:19; *Phil.* 2:15.

**HARP** invented, *Gen.* 4:21.  
 played on by David, *1 Sam.* 16:16, 23; *2 Sam.* 6:5.  
 used in public worship, *1 Chr.* 25:3; *Psa.* 33:2; 81:2; 150:3, etc.  
 in heaven, *Rev.* 14:2.

**HART**, a clean animal, *Deut.* 12:15; *1 Kings* 4:23; *Isa.* 35:6.

**HARVEST**, promised, *Gen.* 8:22.  
 feast of, *Exod.* 23:16; 34:21; *Lev.* 19:9; *Isa.* 9:3; 16:9.  
 of the world, *Jer.* 8:20; *Mat.* 13:30, 39; *Rev.* 14:15.

**HASTINESS** in speech, etc., *Prov.* 14:29; 29:20; *Ecdl.* 5:2; *Dan.* 2:15.  
 to be rich, dangerous, *Prov.* 28:22.

**HATRED** :  
 forbidden, *Lev.* 19:17; *Col.* 3:8.  
 is murder, *1 John* 3:15.  
 a work of the flesh, *Gal.* 5:20.  
 often cloaked by deceit, *Prov.* 10:18; 26:26.  
 leads to deceit, *Prov.* 26:24, 25.  
 stirs up strife, *Prov.* 10:12.  
 embitters life, *Prov.* 15:17.

**INCONSISTENT WITH** the knowledge of God, *1 John* 2:9, 11.  
 the love of God, *1 John* 4:20.  
 liars prone to, *Prov.* 26:28.

**THE WICKED EXHIBIT** towards God, *Rom.* 1:30.  
 towards saints, *Ps.* 25:19; *Prov.* 20:10.  
 towards each other, *Tit.* 3:3.  
 Christ experienced, *Psa.* 35:19, with *John* 15:25.

**SAINTS SHOULD** expect, *Mat.* 10:22.  
 not marvel at, *1 John* 3:13.  
 return good for, *Exod.* 23:5; *Mat.* 5:44.  
 not rejoice in the calamities of those who exhibit, *Job* 31:29, 30; *Psa.* 35:13, 14.  
 give no cause for, *Prov.* 25:17.  
 punishment of, *Psa.* 34:21; 44:7; 89:23; *Amos* 1:11.

**WE SHOULD EXHIBIT, AGAINST** false ways, *Psa.* 119:104, 125.  
 lying, *Psa.* 119:163.  
 evil, *Psa.* 97:10; *Prov.* 8:13.  
 backsliding, *Psa.* 101:3.  
 hatred and opposition to God, *Psa.* 139:21, 22.  
 exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:5, 8. Esau, *Gen.* 27:41. Joseph's brethren, *Gen.*

37:4. Men of Gilead, *Judg.* 11:7. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 18:8, 9. Ahab, 1 *Kin.* 22:8. Haman, *Esth.* 3:5, 6. Enemies of the Jews, *Esth.* 9:1, 5; *Eze.* 35:5, 6. Chaldeans, *Dan.* 3:12. Enemies of Daniel, *Dan.* 6:4-15. Herodias, *Mat.* 14:3, 8. The Jews, *Acts* 23:12, 14.

— to Christ:  
is without cause, *Psa.* 69:4, with *John* 15:25.  
is on account of his testimony against the world, *John* 7:7.

INVOLVES hatred to his Father, *John* 15:23, 24.  
hatred to his people, *John* 15:18.  
punishment of, *Psa.* 2:2, 9; 21:8.  
no escape for those who persevere in, 1 *Cor.* 15:25; *Heb.* 10:29-31.  
illustrated, *Luke* 19:12-14, 17.  
exemplified. Chief priests, etc., *Mat.* 27:1, 2; *Luke* 22:5. Jews, *Mat.* 27:22, 23. Scribes, etc., *Mark* 11:18; *Luke* 11:53, 54.

HAUGHTINESS censured, 2 *Sam.* 22:28; *Prov.* 6:17; 16:18; 21:4, 24; *Isa.* 2:11; 3:16; 13:11; 16:6; *Jer.* 48:29.

HAWK unclean, *Ler.* 11:16.  
described, *Job* 39:26.

HAZAEL appointed to be king of Syria, 1 *Kings* 19:15.  
Elisha's grief at seeing him, 2 *Kings* 8:7.  
he slays Ben-hadad and usurps the kingdom, 2 *Kings* 8:15.  
afflicts Israel, 2 *Kings* 9:14; 10:32; 12:17; 13:22.

HAZOR, city of Canaan, burnt, *Josh.* 11:10; 15:25. See *Judg.* 4:2; 1 *Kings* 9:15; 2 *Kings* 15:29; *Jer.* 49:28.

HEAD, covered in mourning, 2 *Sam.* 15:30; *Esth.* 6:12.  
in prayer, 1 *Cor.* 11:4-16.  
— of the church. See CHRIST.

HEALTH, a blessing, *Gen.* 43:28; *Deut.* 34:7; *Psa.* 91:6; *Phil.* 2:27; 3 *John* 2.  
figurative, *Ps.* 42:11; *Prov.* 3:8; 12:18; *Isa.* 58:8; *Jer.* 8:15; 30:17; 33:6.

HEART:  
issues of life are out of, *Prov.* 4:23; *Mat.* 15:18;  
God tries, 1 *Chr.* 29:17; *Jer.* 12:3.  
knows, *Psa.* 44:21; *Jer.* 20:12.  
searches, 1 *Chr.* 28:9; *Jer.* 17:10.  
understands the thoughts of, 1 *Chr.* 28:9; *Psa.* 139:2.  
ponders, *Prov.* 21:2; 24:12.  
influences, 1 *Sam.* 10:26; *Ezra* 6:22; 7:27; *Prov.* 21:1; *Jer.* 20:9.  
creates a new, *Eze.* 36:26.  
prepares, 1 *Chr.* 29:18; *Prov.* 16:1.  
opens, *Acts* 16:14.  
enlightens, 2 *Cor.* 4:6.  
strengthens, *Psa.* 27:14.

HEART, cont.—God establishes, *Psa.* 112:8; 1 *The.* 3:13.  
SHOULD BE prepared unto God, 1 *Sam.* 7:3.  
given to God, *Prov.* 23:26.  
perfect with God, 1 *Kings* 8:61.  
applied unto wisdom, *Psa.* 90:12; *Prov.* 2:2.  
guided in the right way, *Prov.* 23:19.  
purified, *Jas.* 4:8.  
single, *Eph.* 6:5; *Col.* 3:22.  
tender, *Eph.* 4:32.  
kept with diligence, *Prov.* 4:23.

WE SHOULD believe with, *Acts* 8:37; *Rom.* 10:10.  
serve God with all, *Deut.* 11:13.  
keep God's statutes with all, *Deut.* 26:16.  
walk before God with all, 1 *Kings* 2:4.  
trust in God with all, *Prov.* 3:5.  
love God with all, *Mat.* 22:37.  
return to God with all, *Deut.* 30:2.  
do the will of God from, *Eph.* 6:6.  
sanctify God in, 1 *Pet.* 3:15.  
no man can cleanse, *Prov.* 20:9.  
faith, the means of purifying, *Acts* 15:9.  
renewal of, promised under the gospel, *Eze.* 11:19; 36:26; *Heb.* 3:10.  
when broken and contrite, not despised by God, *Psa.* 51:17.

PRAY THAT IT MAY BE cleansed, *Psa.* 51:10.  
inclined to God's testimonies, *Psa.* 119:36.  
sound in God's statutes, *Psa.* 119:80.  
united to fear God, *Psa.* 86:11.  
directed to the love of God, 2 *The.* 3:5.  
harden not, against God, *Psa.* 95:8, with *Heb.* 4:7.  
harden not, against the poor, *Deut.* 15:7.  
regard not iniquity in, *Psa.* 66:18.  
take heed lest it be deceived, *Deut.* 11:16.  
know the plague of, 1 *Kings* 8:38.  
he that trusteth in, is a fool, *Prov.* 28:26.

—, character of the renewed:  
inclined to seek God, 2 *Chr.* 11:16.  
prepared to seek God, 2 *Chr.* 19:3; *Ezra* 7:10; *Psa.* 10:17.  
fixed on God, *Psa.* 57:7; 112:7.  
joyful in God, 1 *Sam.* 2:1; *Zech.* 10:7.  
perfect with God, 1 *Kings* 8:61; *Psa.* 101:2.  
upright, *Psa.* 97:11; 125:4.  
clean, *Psa.* 73:1.  
pure, *Psa.* 24:4; *Mat.* 5:8.  
tender, 1 *Sam.* 24:5; 2 *Kings* 22:19.  
single and sincere, *Acts* 2:46; *Heb.* 10:22.  
honest and good, *Luke* 8:15.  
broken, contrite, *Psa.* 34:18; 51:17.  
obedient, *Psa.* 119:112; *Rom.* 6:17.  
filled with the law of God, *Psa.* 40:8; 119:11.

**HEART**, character of the renewed, *con.*—  
 awed by the word of God, *Ps.* 119:161.  
 filled with the fear of God, *Jer.* 32:40.  
 meditative, *Psa.* 4:4; 77:6.  
 circumcised, *Deut.* 30:6; *Rom.* 2:29.  
 void of fear, *Psa.* 27:3.  
 desirous of God, *Psa.* 84:2.  
 enlarged, *Psa.* 119:32; *2 Cor.* 6:11.  
 faithful to God, *Neh.* 9:8.  
 confident in God, *Psa.* 112:7.  
 sympathizing, *Jer.* 4:19; *Lam.* 3:51.  
 prayerful, *1 Sam.* 1:13; *Psa.* 27:8.  
 inclined to obedience, *Psa.* 119:112.  
 wholly devoted to God, *Psa.* 9:1; 119:10,  
 69, 145.  
 zealous, *2 Chr.* 17:6; *Jer.* 20:9.  
 wise, *Prov.* 10:8; 14:33; 23:15.  
 a treasury of good, *Mat.* 12:35.  
 —, character of the unrenewed :  
 hateful to God, *Prov.* 6:16, 18; 11:20.  
 full of evil, *Ecc.* 9:3.  
 full of evil imaginations, *Gen.* 6:5;  
 8:21; *Prov.* 6:18.  
 full of vain thoughts, *Jer.* 4:14.  
 fully set to do evil, *Ecc.* 8:11.  
 desperately wicked, *Jer.* 17:9.  
 far from God, *Isa.* 29:13, with *Mat.* 15:8.  
 not perfect with God, *1 Kings* 15:3;  
*Acts* 8:21; *Prov.* 6:18.  
 not prepared to seek God, *2 Chr.* 12:14.  
 a treasury of evil, *Mat.* 12:35; *Mark*  
 7:21.  
 darkened, *Rom.* 1:21.  
 prone to error, *Psa.* 95:10.  
 prone to depart from God, *Deut.* 29:18;  
*Jer.* 17:5.  
 impenitent, *Rom.* 2:5.  
 unbelieving, *Heb.* 3:12.  
 blind, *Eph.* 4:18.  
 uncircumcised, *Lev.* 26:41; *Acts* 7:51.  
 of little worth, *Prov.* 10:20.  
 deceitful, *Jer.* 17:9.  
 deceived, *Isa.* 41:20; *Jas.* 1:26.  
 divided, *Hos.* 10:2.  
 double, *1 Chr.* 12:33; *Psa.* 12:2.  
 hard, *Eze.* 3:7; *Mark* 10:5; *Rom.* 2:5.  
 haughty, *Prov.* 18:12; *Jer.* 48:29.  
 influenced by the devil, *John* 13:2.  
 carnal, *Rom.* 8:7.  
 covetous, *Jer.* 22:17; *2 Pet.* 2:14.  
 spiteful, *Eze.* 25:15.  
 ensnaring, *Ecc.* 7:26.  
 foolish, *Prov.* 12:23; 22:15.  
 froward, *Psa.* 101:4; *Prov.* 6:14; 17:20.  
 fretful against the Lord, *Prov.* 19:3.  
 idolatrous, *Eze.* 14:3, 4.  
 mad, *Ecc.* 9:3.  
 mischievous, *Psa.* 28:3; 140:2.  
 proud, *Psa.* 101:5; *Jer.* 49:16.  
 rebellious, *Jer.* 5:23.  
 perverse, *Prov.* 12:8.  
 stiff, *Eze.* 2:4.  
 stony, *Eze.* 11:19; 36:26.  
 stout, *Isa.* 10:12; 46:12.  
 elated by sensual indulgence, *Hos.*  
 13:6.

**HEART**, character of the unrenewed,  
*cont.*—elated by prosperity, *2 Chr.*  
 26:16; *Dan.* 5:20.  
 studieth destruction, *Prov.* 24:2.  
 often judicially stupefied, *Isa.* 6:10;  
*Acts* 28:26, 27.  
 often judicially hardened, *Exod.* 4:21;  
*Josh.* 11:20.  
**HEATHEN** :  
 are without God and Christ, *Eph.* 2:12.  
**DESCRIBED AS** ignorant, *1 Cor.* 1:21;  
*Eph.* 4:18.  
 idolatrous, *Ps.* 135:15; *Rom.* 1:23, 25.  
 worshippers of the devil, *1 Cor.* 10:20.  
 cruel, *Psa.* 71:20; *Rom.* 1:31.  
 filthy, *Ezra* 6:21; *Eph.* 4:19; 5:12.  
 persecuting, *Psa.* 2:1, 2; *2 Cor.* 11:26.  
 scoffing at saints, *Psa.* 79:10.  
 degradation of, *Lev.* 25:44.  
**HAVE** evidence of the power of God, *Rom.*  
 1:19, 20.  
 evidence of the goodness of God, *Acts*  
 14:17.  
 the testimony of conscience, *Rom.*  
 2:14, 15.  
 evil of imitating, *2 Kings* 16:3; *Eze.*  
 11:12.  
 cautions against imitating, *Jer.* 10:2;  
*Mat.* 6:7.  
 danger of intercourse with, *Psa.* 106:35.  
 employed to chastise the church, *Lev.*  
 26:33; *Jer.* 49:14; *Lam.* 1:3; *Eze.*  
 7:24; 25:7; *Dan.* 4:27; *Hab.* 1:5-9.  
 the church shall be avenged of, *Psa.*  
 149:7; *Jer.* 10:25; *Obad.* 15.  
**GOD** rules over, *2 Chr.* 20:6; *Psa.* 47:8.  
 brings to naught the counsels of, *Psa.*  
 33:10.  
 will be exalted among, *Psa.* 46:10;  
 102:15.  
 punishes, *Psa.* 44:2; *Joel* 3:11-13;  
*Mic.* 5:15; *Hab.* 3:12; *Zech.* 14:18.  
 will finally judge, *Rom.* 2:12-16.  
 given to Christ, *Psa.* 2:8; *Dan.* 7:14.  
 salvation of, foretold, *Gen.* 12:3, with  
*Gal.* 3:8; *Isa.* 2:2-4; 52:10; 60:1-8.  
 salvation provided for, *Acts* 28:28;  
*Rom.* 15:9-12.  
 the glory of God to be declared among,  
*1 Chr.* 16:24; *Psa.* 96:3.  
 the gospel to be preached to, *Mat.*  
 24:14; 28:19; *Rom.* 16:26; *Gal.*  
 1:16.  
 necessity for preaching to, *Rom.* 10:14.  
 the gospel received by, *Acts* 11:1;  
 13:48; 15:3, 23.  
 baptism to be administered to, *Mat.*  
 28:19.  
 the Holy Ghost poured out upon, *Acts*  
 10:44, 45; 15:8.  
 praise God for success of the gospel  
 among, *Psa.* 98:1-3; *Acts* 11:18.  
 pray for, *Psa.* 67:2-5.  
 aid missions to, *2 Cor.* 11:9; *3 John* 6, 7.  
 conversion of, acceptable to God, *Acts.*  
 10:35; *Rom.* 15:16.

## HEAVEN:

created by God, *Gen.* 1:1; *Psa.* 8; 19; *Isa.* 40:22; *Rev.* 10:6.  
 everlasting, *Psa.* 89:29; *2 Cor.* 5:1.  
 immeasurable, *Jer.* 31:37.  
 high, *Psa.* 103:11; *Isa.* 57:15.  
 holy, *Deut.* 26:15; *Psa.* 20:6; *Isa.* 57:15.  
 God's dwelling-place, *1 Kings* 8:30; *Mat.* 6:9.  
 God's throne, *Isa.* 66:1, with *Acts* 7:49.  
 GOD is the Lord of, *Dan.* 5:23; *Mat.* 11:25.  
 reigns in, *Psa.* 11:4; 135:6; *Dan.* 4:35.  
 fills, *1 Kings* 8:27; *Jer.* 23:24.  
 answers his people from, *1 Chr.* 21:26; *2 Chr.* 7:14; *Neh.* 9:27; *Psa.* 20:6  
 sends his judgments from, *Gen.* 19:24; *1 Sam.* 2:10; *Dan.* 4:13, 14; *Rom.* 1:18.  
 CHRIST as mediator, entered into, *Acts* 3:21; *Heb.* 6:20; 9:12, 24.  
 prepares a place in, *John* 14:2.  
 is all-powerful in, *Mat.* 28:18; *1 Pet.* 3:22.  
 angels are in, *Mat.* 18:10; 24:36.  
 names of saints are written in, *Luke* 10:20; *Heb.* 12:23.  
 saints rewarded in, *Mat.* 5:12; *1 Pet.* 1:4.  
 repentance occasions joy in, *Luke* 15:7.  
 lay up treasure in, *Mat.* 6:20; *Luke* 12:33.  
 flesh and blood cannot inherit, *1 Cor.* 15:50.  
 happiness of, described, *Rev.* 7:16, 17.  
 IS CALLED a garner, *Mat.* 3:12.  
 the kingdom of Christ and of God, *Eph.* 5:5.  
 the Father's house, *John* 14:2.  
 a heavenly country, *Heb.* 11:16.  
 a rest, *Heb.* 4:9; *Rev.* 14:13.  
 paradise, *2 Cor.* 12:2, 4.  
 the wicked excluded from, *Gal.* 5:21; *Eph.* 5:5; *Rev.* 22:15.  
 Enoch and Elijah were translated into, *Gen.* 5:24, with *Heb.* 11:5; *2 Kings* 2:11.  
 the new, *Rev.* 21:1.  
 See REWARD OF SAINTS.  
 HEAVE-OFFERING, *Exod.* 29:27; *Num.* 15:19; 18:8, 30.  
 HEBREWS, Abraham and his descendants so called, *Gen.* 14:13; 40:15; 43:32; *Exod.* 2:6; *2 Cor.* 11:22; *Phil.* 3:5.  
 instructed concerning Christ's divinity, *Heb.* 1; humanity, *Heb.* 2; priesthood, *Heb.* 3-8; and sacrifice, *Heb.* 9; 10; and exhorted to faith and good works, *Heb.* 4; 6; 10:19; 12; 13; from the examples of the patriarchs, etc., *Heb.* 11.  
 HEBRON, in Canaan, Abraham dwells there, *Gen.* 13:18; 23:2.

HEBRON, cont.—the spies come to *Num.* 13:22.  
 taken, *Josh.* 10:36.  
 given to Caleb, *Josh.* 14:13; 15:13.  
 David reigns there, *2 Sam.* 2:1; 3:2; 5:1; *1 Chr.* 11; 12:38; 29:27.  
 HEEDFULNESS:  
 commanded, *Exo.* 23:13; *Pro.* 4:25-27.  
 NECESSARY in the care of the soul, *Deut.* 4:9.  
 in the house and worship of God, *Ecc.* 5:1.  
 ( in what we hear, *Mark* 4:24.  
 in how we hear, *Luke* 8:18.  
 in keeping God's commandments, *Josh.* 22:5.  
 in conduct, *Eph.* 5:15.  
 in speech, *Prov.* 13:3; *Jas.* 1:19.  
 in worldly company, *Ps.* 39:1; *Col.* 4:5.  
 in giving judgment, *2 Chr.* 19:6, 7.  
 against sin, *Heb.* 12:15, 16.  
 against unbelief, *Heb.* 3:12.  
 against idolatry, *Deut.* 4:15, 16.  
 against false Christs, and false prophets, *Mat.* 24:4, 5, 23, 24.  
 against false teachers, *Phil.* 3:2; *Col.* 2:8; *2 Pet.* 3:16, 17.  
 against presumption, *1 Cor.* 10:12.  
 promises to, *1 Kings* 2:4; *1 Chr.* 22:13.  
 HEEL, figuratively, *Gen.* 3:15; *Ps.* 49:5.  
 HEIFER employed in sacrifices, etc., *Gen.* 15:9; *Num.* 19:2; *Deut.* 21:3; *Heb.* 9:13.  
 HEIRS of God, etc., *Rom.* 8:17; *Gal.* 3:29; 4; *Eph.* 3:6; *Tit.* 3:7; *Heb.* 6:17; *Jas.* 2:5.  
 HELL:  
 a place of torment, *Luke* 16:23; *Rev.* 14:10, 11.  
 DESCRIBED as everlasting punishment, *Mat.* 25:46.  
 everlasting fire, *Mat.* 25:41.  
 everlasting burnings, *Isa.* 33:14.  
 a furnace of fire, *Mat.* 13:42, 50.  
 a lake of fire, *Rev.* 20:15.  
 fire and brimstone, *Rev.* 14:10.  
 unquenchable fire, *Mat.* 3:12.  
 devouring fire, *Isa.* 33:14.  
 prepared for the devil, etc., *Mat.* 25:41.  
 devils are confined in, until the judgment-day, *2 Pet.* 2:4; *Jude* 6.  
 punishment of, is eternal, *Isa.* 33:14; *Rev.* 20:10.  
 the wicked shall be turned into, *Psa.* 9:17.  
 human power cannot preserve from, *Eze.* 32:27.  
 the body suffers in, *Mat.* 5:29; 10:28.  
 the soul suffers in, *Mat.* 10:28.  
 the wise avoid, *Prov.* 15:24.  
 endeavor to keep others from, *Prov.* 23:14; *Jude* 23.  
 the society of the wicked leads to, *Prov.* 5:5; 9:18.  
 the beast, false prophets, and the devil shall be cast into, *Rev.* 19:20; 20:10

- HELL. *cont.*—the powers of, cannot prevail against the church, *Mat.* 16:18. illustrated, *Isa.* 30:33.
- HEMAN, 1 *Kings* 4:31; *Psa.* 88.
- HEPHZIBAH, Israel called so, *Isa.* 62:4.
- HERESIES censured, 1 *Cor.* 11:19; *Gal.* 5:20; 2 *Pet.* 2:1. See *Rom.* 16:17; 1 *Cor.* 1:10; 3:3; 14:33; *Phil.* 2:3; 4:2; *Tit.* 3:10; *Jude* 19.
- HERMON, mount, *Deut.* 4:48; *Josh.* 12:5; 13:5; *Psa.* 89:12; 133:3.
- HEROD (the Great) troubled at Christ's birth, *Mat.* 2:3.  
slays the children of Bethlehem, *Mat.* 2:16.  
— (Antipas) reproved by John the Baptist, beheads him, *Mat.* 14; *Mark* 6:14; *Luke* 3:19.  
desires to see Christ, *Luke* 9:9.  
derides and scourges him, and is reconciled to Pilate, *Luke* 23:7; *Acts* 4:27.  
— (Agrippa) persecutes the church, *Acts* 12:1.  
his pride and miserable death, *Acts* 12:23.
- HERODIAS' revenge on John the Baptist, *Mat.* 14; *Mark* 6:14; *Luke* 3:19.
- HERODIANS, a sect, answered by Christ, *Mat.* 22:16; *Mark* 12:13.  
plot against him, *Mar.* 3:6; 8:15; 12:13.
- HESBON, city of Sihon, taken, *Num.* 21:26; *Deut.* 2:24; *Neh.* 9:22; *Isa.* 16:8.
- HETH, sons of, *Gen.* 10:15.  
their kindness to Abraham, *Gen.* 23:7.
- HEZEKIAH, king of Judah, 2 *Kings* 16:19; (2 *Chr.* 28:27.)  
abolishes idolatry, 2 *Kings* 18.  
restores the temple service, 2 *Chr.* 29.  
celebrates the passover, 2 *Chr.* 30.  
his message to Isaiah when attacked by the Assyrians, 2 *Kings* 19:1.  
his prayer, 2 *Kings* 19:14.  
his deliverance, 2 *Kings* 19:35.  
his life lengthened, 2 *Kings* 20:1.  
his thanksgiving, *Isa.* 38:9.  
rebuked for displaying his treasures, 2 *Kings* 20:16; (*Isa.* 39.)  
repents at Micah's preaching, *Jer.* 26:18.  
death, 2 *Kings* 20:20. See 2 *Chr.* 29-32; *Isa.* 36-39; *Prov.* 25:1.
- HIDDEKEL, *Gen.* 2:14; *Dan.* 10:4.
- HIEL rebuilds Jericho, 1 *Kings* 16:34.  
(Joshua's curse fulfilled, *Josh.* 6:26.)
- HIGH PLACES, worship at, forbidden, *Deut.* 12:2; *Jer.* 3:6; 1 *Kings* 3:2; 12:31; 13:2; 14:23.
- HILKIAH, high-priest, finds the book of the law, 2 *Kings* 22:8.  
abolishes idolatry, 2 *Kings* 23:4.
- HIN, a measure, *Exod.* 29:40; *Lev.* 19:36; *Eze.* 4:11, etc.
- HINOM, valley of, (Tophet.) abominations practised there, (*Josh.* 15:8;) 2 *Kings* 23:10; 2 *Chr.* 28:3; 33:6; *Isa.* 30:33; *Jer.* 7:31; 19:11; 32:35.
- HIRAM, (Huram,) king of Tyre, his kindness to David and Solomon, 2 *Sam.* 5:11; 1 *Kings* 5; 9:11; 10:11; 1 *Chr.* 14:1; 2 *Chr.* 2:11.  
—, a workman of Solomon's, 1 *Kings* 7:13.
- HIRE of laborers not to be withheld, *Lev.* 19:13; *Deut.* 21:14; *Jas.* 5:4.
- HITTITES, *Judg.* 1:26; 3, etc. See HETH.
- HIVITES, *Gen.* 10:17; *Exod.* 3:17, etc., their craft, *Josh.* 9.
- HOBAB entreated to dwell with Israel, *Num.* 10:29.  
his descendants, *Judg.* 1:16; 4:11.
- HOLINESS:  
commanded, *Lev.* 11:45; 20:7.  
CHRIST desires, for his people, *Jno.* 17:17.  
effects, in his people, *Eph.* 5:25-27.  
an example of, *Heb.* 7:26; 1 *Pet.* 2:21, 22.  
the character of God, the standard of, *Lev.* 19:2, with 1 *Pet.* 1:15, 16.  
the character of Christ, the standard of, *Rom.* 8:29; 1 *John* 2:6.  
the gospel the way of, *Isa.* 35:8.  
necessary to God's worship, *Psa.* 24:3, 4.  
none shall see God without, *Heb.* 12:14.
- SAINTS elected to, *Rom.* 8:29; *Eph.* 1:4.  
called to, 1 *Thes.* 4:7; 2 *Tim.* 1:9.  
new created in, *Eph.* 4:24.  
possess, 1 *Cor.* 3:17; *Heb.* 3:1.  
have their fruit unto, *Rom.* 6:22.  
should follow after, *Heb.* 12:14.  
should serve God in, *Luke* 1:74, 75.  
should yield their members as instruments of, *Rom.* 6:13, 19.  
should present their bodies to God in, *Rom.* 12:1.  
should have their conversation in, 1 *Pet.* 1:15; 2 *Pet.* 3:11.  
should continue in, *Luke* 1:75.  
should seek perfection in, 2 *Cor.* 7:1.  
shall be presented to God in, *Col.* 1:22; 1 *Thes.* 3:13.  
shall continue in, for ever, *Rev.* 22:11.  
behavior of aged women should be as becomes, *Tit.* 2:3.  
promise to women who continue in, 1 *Tim.* 2:15.  
promised to the church, *Isa.* 35:8; *Oba.* 17; *Zech.* 14:20, 21.  
becoming in the church, *Psa.* 93:5.  
the church is the beauty of, 1 *Chr.* 16:29; *Psa.* 29:2.  
the word of God the means of producing, *John* 17:17; 2 *Tim.* 3:16, 17.
- IS THE RESULT OF the manifestation of God's grace, *Tit.* 2:3, 11, 12.  
subjection to God, *Rom.* 6:22.  
union with Christ, *John* 15:4, 5.  
required in prayer, 1 *Tim.* 2:8.
- MINISTERS SHOULD possess, *Tit.* 1:8.  
avoid every thing inconsistent with, *Lev.* 21:6; *Isa.* 52:11.  
be examples of, 1 *Tim.* 4:12.

**HOLINESS, cont.—MINISTERS SHOULD** exhort to, *Heb.* 12:14; *1 Pet.* 1:14-16.

**MOTIVES TO**, the glory of God, *John* 15:8; *Phil.* 1:11.

the mercies of God, *Rom.* 12:1, 2.  
the dissolution of all things, *2 Pet.* 3:11.

chastisements are intended to produce, in saints, *Heb.* 12:10.

should lead to separation from the wicked, *Num.* 16:21, 26; *2 Cor.* 6:17, 18.

hypocrites pretend to, *Isa.* 65:5.  
the wicked are without, *1 Tim.* 1:9; *2 Tim.* 3:2.

exemplified. David, *Psa.* 86:2. Israel, *Jer.* 2:3. John the Baptist, *Mark* 6:20. Prophets, *Luke* 1:70. Paul, *1 Thes.* 2:10. Wives of Patriarchs, *1 Pet.* 3:5.

— of God :

is incomparable, *Exod.* 15:11; *1 Sam.* 2:2.

**EXHIBITED IN HIS CHARACTER**, *Psa.* 22:3; *John* 17:11.

name, *Isa.* 57:15; *Luke* 1:49.

words, *Psa.* 60:6; *Jer.* 23:9.

works, *Psa.* 145:17.

kingdom, *Psa.* 47:8.

**IS PLEDGED FOR THE FULFILMENT OF** his promises, *Psa.* 89:35.

his judgments, *Amos* 4:2.

saints are commanded to imitate, *Lev.* 11:44, with *1 Pet.* 1:15, 16.

saints should praise, *Psa.* 30:4.

should produce reverential fear, *Rev.* 15:4.

requires holy service, *Josh.* 21:19; *Psa.* 93:5.

heavenly hosts adore, *Isa.* 6:3; *Rev.* 4:8.

should be magnified, *1 Chr.* 16:10; *Psa.* 48:1; 99:3, 5; *Rev.* 15:4.

**HOLY PLACE**, laws concerning the priest entering, *Exod.* 28:29; *Lev.* 6:16; 16:2; *2 Chr.* 29:5; *Eze.* 41:4. See *Heb.* 9:12, 21.

who may enter God's, *Psa.* 24:3; 46:4; 68:17, 35.

**HOLY SPIRIT : IS GOD :**

as Jehovah, *Exod.* 17:7, with *Heb.* 3:7-9; *Num.* 12:6, with *2 Pet.* 1:21.

as Jehovah of hosts, *Isa.* 6:3, 8-10, with *Acts* 28:25.

as Jehovah most high, *Psa.* 78:17, 21, with *Acts* 7:51.

being invoked as Jehovah, *Luke* 2:26-29; *Acts* 4:23-25, with *Acts* 1:16, 20; *2 Thes.* 3:5.

as called God, *Acts* 5:3, 4.

as eternal, *Heb.* 9:14.

as omnipresent, *Psa.* 139:7-13.

as omniscient, *1 Cor.* 2:10.

as omnipotent, *Luke* 1:35; *Rom.* 15:19.

as the Spirit of glory and of God, *1 Pet.* 4:14.

**HOLY SPIRIT : IS GOD, cont.—**as Creator, *Gen.* 1:26, 27, with *Job* 33:4 as equal to, and one with the Father, *Mat.* 28:19; *2 Cor.* 13:14.

as sovereign Disposer of all things, *Dan.* 4:35, with *1 Cor.* 12:6, 11.

as author of the new birth, *John* 3:5, 6, with *1 John* 5:4; *Tit.* 3:5.

as raising Christ from the dead, *Acts* 2:24, with *1 Pet.* 3:18; *Heb.* 13:29, with *Rom.* 1:4.

as inspiring Scripture, *2 Tim.* 3:16, with *2 Pet.* 1:21.

as the source of wisdom, *1 Cor.* 12:8.

as the source of miraculous power, *Mat.* 12:28, with *Luke* 11:20; *Acts* 19:11, with *Rom.* 15:19.

as appointing and sending ministers, *Acts* 13:2, 4, with *Mat.* 9:38; *Acts* 20:28.

as directing where the gospel should be preached, *Acts* 16:6, 7, 10.

as dwelling in saints, *John* 14:17, with *1 Cor.* 14:25; 3:16, with *1 Cor.* 6:19.

as communing with saints, *2 Cor.* 13:14.

as Comforter of the church, *Acts* 9:31, with *2 Cor.* 1:3.

as sanctifying the church, *Eze.* 37:28, with *Rom.* 15:16.

as the Witness, *Heb.* 10:15, with *1 John* 5:9.

See EMBLEMS.

—, IN CONVERSION AND SANCTIFICATION :

reproves, *John* 16:8.

convicts, *Mic.* 3:8; *Acts* 13:9.

strives, *Gen.* 6:3; *Heb.* 3:7.

instructs, *Neh.* 9:20.

aids the word preached, *1 Thes.* 1:5; *1 Pet.* 1:12; 4:11.

invites to Christ, *Rev.* 22:17.

quickens, *John* 6:63; *Rom.* 8:11.

renews, *Tit.* 3:5.

imparts love to God, *Rom.* 5:5.

leads, *Psa.* 143:10.

upholds, *Psa.* 51:12.

prevails, *Zech.* 4:6.

sanctifies offerings, *Rom.* 15:16.

washes and justifies, *1 Cor.* 6:11.

gives liberty, *2 Cor.* 3:17.

aids in mortifying sin, *Rom.* 8:13.

resists the flesh, *Rom.* 8; *Gal.* 3:5.

changes from glory to glory, *2 Cor.* 3:18.

strengthens the inner man, *Eph.* 3:16.

works unto salvation, *2 Thes.* 2:13.

aids in obedience, *1 Pet.* 1:2, 22.

in keeping God's grace, *2 Tim.* 1:14.

in living unto God, *1 Pet.* 4:6.

—, THE COMFORTER :

proceeds from the Father, *John* 15:26.

GIVEN by the Father, *John* 14:16; *Gal.* 4:6.

by Christ, *Isa.* 61:1-3.

through Christ's intercession, *John* 14:16



**HOLY SPIRIT**, the Comforter, *cont.*—sent in the name of Christ, *John* 14:26.

sent by Christ from the Father, *John* 15:26; 16:7.

**AS SUCH HE** communicates joy to saints, *Rom.* 14:17; *Gal.* 5:22; 1 *Thes.* 1:6. edifies the church, *Acts* 9:31.

testifies of Christ, *John* 15:26; 1 *John* 4:2.

imparts the love of God, *Rom.* 5:3-5. imparts hope, *Rom.* 15:13; *Gal.* 5:5.

teaches saints, *John* 14:26.

witnesses with saints, *Rom.* 8:16; 1 *John* 3:21.

is an earnest of heaven, 2 *Cor.* 1:22; 5:5.

gives access to the Father, *Eph.* 2:18. seals believers, *Eph.* 1:13; 4:30.

imparts joy, 1 *Thes.* 1:6.

dwells with, and in saints, *John* 14:17.

abides for ever with saints, *John* 14:16. is known by saints, *John* 14:17.

the world cannot receive, *John* 14:17.

**THE TEACHER**:  
promised, *Prov.* 1:23.

as the Spirit of wisdom, *Isa.* 11:2; 40:13, 14.

**GIVEN** in answer to prayer, *Eph.* 1:16, 17. to saints, *Neh.* 9:20; 1 *Cor.* 2:12, 13.

necessity for, 1 *Cor.* 2:9, 10.

**AS SUCH HE** reveals the things of God, 1 *Cor.* 2:10, 13.

reveals the things of Christ, *John* 16:14; 1 *Pet.* 1:11.

brings the words of Christ to remembrance, *John* 14:26.

directs in the way of godliness, *Isa.* 30:21; *Eze.* 36:27; *Rom.* 8:1.

teaches saints to answer persecutors, *Mark* 13:11; *Luke* 12:12.

teaches to wield the sword of God's word, *Eph.* 6:17.

enables ministers to teach, 1 *Cor.* 12:8.

guides into all truth, *John* 14:26; 16:13; 1 *John* 2:20.

attend to the instruction of, *Rev.* 2:7, 11, 20.

the natural man will not receive the things of, 1 *Cor.* 2:14.

See SPIRIT OF GOD.

**HOLY THINGS**, laws concerning, *Exo.* 28:38; *Lev.* 5:15; 10:16; 22:2; *Num.* 4:20; *Deut.* 12:17; 1 *Chr.* 23:28; *Neh.* 10:33; *Eze.* 20:40; 22:8; (*Heb.* 8:2.)

**HOME**, keeping at, *Prov.* 25:17; 27:8; *Tit.* 2:4, 5.

**HOMER**, a measure, *Lev.* 27:16; *Isa.* 5:10; *Eze.* 45:14; *Hos.* 3:2.

**HONESTY**, exhortations to, *Rom.* 12:17; 13:13; 2 *Cor.* 8:21; 13:7; *Phil.* 4:8; 1 *Thes.* 4:12; 1 *Tim.* 2:2; *Heb.* 13:18.

**HONEY**, figuratively mentioned, *Psa.* 19:10; *Prov.* 24:13; 25:16; 27:7; *Isa.* 7:15; *Song* 4:11; *Rev.* 10:9.

**HONEY**, *cont.*—not to be used in sacrifices, *Lev.* 2:11.

**HONOR**, to be ascribed to God, *Psa.* 29:2; 71:8; 145:5; *Mal.* 1:6; 1 *Tim.* 1:17; *Rev.* 4:11; 5:13, etc.

given by him, 1 *Kings* 3:13; *Esth.* 8:16; *Prov.* 3:16; 4:8; 8:18; 22:4; 29:23; *Dan.* 5:18; *John* 12:26.

to be given to parents, *Erod.* 20:12; *Deut.* 5:16; *Mat.* 15:4; *Eph.* 6:2, etc.

to the aged, *Lev.* 19:32; 1 *Tim.* 5:1.

to the king, 1 *Pet.* 2:17.

**HOPE**:  
in God, *Psa.* 39:7; 1 *Pet.* 1:21.

in Christ, 1 *Cor.* 15:19; 1 *Tim.* 1:1.

in God's promises, *Acts* 26:6, 7; *Tit.* 1:2.

in the mercy of God, *Psa.* 33:18.

is the work of the Holy Ghost, *Rom.* 15:13; *Gal.* 5:5.

**OBTAINED THROUGH** grace, 2 *Thes.* 2:16. the word, *Psa.* 119:81.

patience and comfort of the Scriptures, *Rom.* 15:4.

the gospel, *Col.* 1:5, 23.

faith, *Rom.* 5:1, 2; *Gal.* 5:5.

the result of experience, *Rom.* 5:4.

**DESCRIBED AS** good, 2 *Thes.* 2:16.

lively, 1 *Pet.* 1:3.

sure and steadfast, *Heb.* 6:19.

gladdening, *Prov.* 10:28.

blessed, *Tit.* 2:13.

makes not ashamed, *Rom.* 5:5.

triumphs over difficulties, *Rom.* 4:18.

is an encouragement to boldness in preaching, 2 *Cor.* 3:12.

**SAINTS** are called to, *Eph.* 4:4.

rejoice in, *Rom.* 5:2; 12:12.

have all, the same, *Eph.* 4:4.

have in death, *Prov.* 14:32.

should abound in, *Rom.* 15:13.

should look for the object of, *Tit.* 2:13.

should not be ashamed of, *Psa.* 119:116.

should hold fast, *Heb.* 3:6.

should not be moved from, *Col.* 1:23.

should continue in, *Psa.* 71:14; 1 *Pet.* 1:13.

connected with faith and love, 1 *Cor.* 13:13.

**OBJECTS OF**, salvation, 1 *Thes.* 5:8.

righteousness, *Gal.* 5:5.

Christ's glorious appearing, *Tit.* 2:13.

a resurrection, *Acts* 23:6; 24:15.

eternal life, *Tit.* 1:2; 3:7.

glory, *Rom.* 5:2; *Col.* 1:27.

leads to purity, 1 *John* 3:3.

leads to patience, *Rom.* 8:25; 1 *Thes.* 1:3.

seek for full assurance of, *Heb.* 6:11.

be ready to give an answer concerning, 1 *Pet.* 3:15.

encouragement to, *Hos.* 2:15; *Zech.* 9:12.

encourage others to, *Psa.* 130:7.

happiness of, *Psa.* 146:5.

men prisoners of, *Zech.* 9:12; *Isa.* 49:9.

**HOPE**, *cont.*—life is the season of, *Ecc.* 9:4; *Isa.* 38:18.  
the wicked have no ground for, *Eph.* 2:12.

**OF THE WICKED** is in their worldly possessions, *Job* 31:24.  
shall make them ashamed, *Isa.* 20:5, 6; *Zech.* 9:5.  
shall perish, *Job* 8:13; 11:20; *Prov.* 10:28.  
shall be extinguished in death, *Job* 27:8.  
illustrated by, an anchor, *Heb.* 6:19; a helmet, 1 *Thes.* 5:8.  
exemplified. David, *Psa.* 39:7. Paul, *Acts* 24:15. Abraham, *Rom.* 4:18. Thessalonians, 1 *Thes.* 1:3.

**HOPNI AND PHINEHAS**, sons of Eli, 1 *Sam.* 1:3.  
their great wickedness, 1 *Sam.* 2:12, 22. threatened, 1 *Sam.* 2:27; 3:11. slain, 1 *Sam.* 4:11.

**HOR**, mount, Aaron's death there, *Num.* 20:25.

**HOREB**, (Sinai,) God appears there, *Exod.* 3:1; 17:6; 33:6; *Deut.* 1:6; 4:10.  
law given and covenant made at, *Exod.* 19:20; *Deut.* 4:10; 5:2; 18:16; 1 *Kings* 8:9; *Mal.* 4:4.  
Israel's idolatry near, *Exod.* 32; *Deut.* 9:8; *Psa.* 106:19.  
Moses remains there forty days twice, *Exod.* 24:18; 34:28; *Deut.* 9:9.  
also Elijah, 1 *Kin.* 19:8. See *Mat.* 4:1.

**HORIM**, (*Gen.* 14:6,) driven from Seir by the Edomites, *Deut.* 2:12, 22.

**HORNS**, figuratively mentioned, 1 *Sam.* 2:1; 2 *Sam.* 22:3; *Psa.* 75:4, etc.  
seen in a vision, *Dan.* 7:7; 8:3; *Hab.* 3:4; *Rev.* 5:6; 12:3; 13:1; 17:3.  
— of the altar, a place of refuge, 1 *Kings* 1:50; 2:28.

**HORNETS** employed by God as instruments of punishment, *Exod.* 23:25; *Deut.* 7:20; *Josh.* 24:12.

**HORSE** described, *Job* 39:19; *Prov.* 21:31; *Jer.* 8:6.

**HORSES**, the kings not to keep many, *Deut.* 17:16; *Psa.* 33:17; 147:10.  
seen in a vision, *Zech.* 1:8; 6; *Rev.* 6.

**HOSANNA**, salutation of children to Christ, *Mat.* 21:9; *Mark* 11:9; *John* 12:13; (*Psa.* 118:25, 26.)

**HOSEA**, his typical marriage, *Hos.* 1. declares God's wrath against Israel, *Hos.* 4:7-10.  
and his mercy, *Hos.* 1:10; 2:14; 11; 13; 14.

**HOSHEA**, last king of Israel, his conspiracy, wicked reign, and captivity, 2 *Kings* 15:30; 17.

**HOSPITALITY**:  
commanded, *Rom.* 12:13; 1 *Pet.* 4:9.  
required in ministers, 1 *Tim.* 3:2; *Tit.* 1:8.

**HOSPITALITY**, *cont.*—a test of Christian character, 1 *Tim.* 5:10.  
**SPECIALLY TO BE SHOWN TO** strangers, *Heb.* 13:2.  
the poor, *Isa.* 58:7; *Luke* 14:13.  
enemies, 2 *Kings* 6:22, 23; *Rom.* 12:20.  
encouragement to, *Luke* 14:14; *Heb.* 13:2.  
exemplified. Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14:18. Abraham, *Gen.* 18:3-8. Lot, *Gen.* 19:2, 3. Laban, *Gen.* 24:31. Jethro, *Exod.* 2:20. Manoah, *Judg.* 13:15. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 9:22. David, 2 *Sam.* 6:19. Barzillai, 2 *Sam.* 19:32. Shunammite, 2 *Kings* 4:8. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 5:17. Job, *Job* 31:17, 32. Zacheus, *Luke* 19:6. Samaritans, *John* 4:40. Lydia, *Acts* 16:15. Jason, *Acts* 17:7. Mnason, *Acts* 21:16. People of Melita, *Acts* 28:2. Publius, *Acts* 28:7. Gaius, 3 *John* 5, 6.

**HOURLY**, figurative, *Rev.* 8:1; 9:15.

**HOUSES**, law concerning leprosy in, *Lev.* 14:33. See *Deut.* 22:8.

**HOUSE OF GOD**, temple:  
his earthly dwelling, *Gen.* 28:17.  
David desiring to build it, restrained, 2 *Sam.* 7; 1 *Chr.* 17.  
his preparations, 1 *Chr.* 22; 28; 29.  
built by Solomon, 1 *Kin.* 6; 2 *Chr.* 3-4.  
dedicated, and sanctified by God's glory, 1 *Kings* 8; 9; 2 *Chr.* 6; 7.  
ravaged by Shishak, 1 *Kings* 14:25; 2 *Chr.* 12:9.  
repaired by Joash, 2 *Kings* 12:1; 2 *Chr.* 24.  
by Hezekiah, 2 *Chr.* 29.  
profaned by Manasseh, 2 *Chr.* 33:7.  
restored by Josiah, 2 *Chr.* 34.  
burned by the Chaldeans, 2 *Kin.* 25:9; 2 *Chr.* 36:19.  
Cyrus' decree concerning, 2 *Chr.* 36:23; *Ezra* 1:2; 6:3.  
Darius' letter concerning, *Ezra* 6:7.  
exhortation to rebuild it, *Hag.* 1.  
its glory foretold, *Hag.* 2:7.  
rebuilt by Zerubbabel, etc., *Ezra* 3-8.  
purified, *Neh.* 13.  
the traffickers expelled from, by Christ, *Mat.* 21:12; *Mark* 11:15; *Luke* 19:45; *John* 2:14.  
its destruction foretold, *Mat.* 24; *Mark* 13; *Luke* 21.  
the apostles teach there, *Acts* 3, etc.  
exhortations to assemble there, *Psa.* 65; 84; 95; 100; 118; 122; *Isa.* 2:3.  
typical of Christ, *John* 2:21; *Heb.* 8:2.  
the church so called, 1 *Tim.* 3:15; *Heb.* 10:21; 1 *Pet.* 4:17.

**HUMAN NATURE** of Christ:  
was necessary to his mediatorial office, 1 *Tim.* 2:5; *Heb.* 2:17.

**IS PROVED BY HIS** conception in the Virgin's womb, *Mat.* 1:18; *Luke* 1:31

**HUMAN NATURE** of Christ, *cont.*—**IS**  
**PROVED** by his birth, *Mat.* 1:16, 25;  
 2:2; *Luke* 2:7, 11.  
 partaking of flesh and blood, *John*  
 1:14; *Heb.* 2:14.  
 having a human soul, *Mat.* 26:38;  
*Luke* 23:46; *Acts* 2:31.  
 circumcision, *Luke* 2:21.  
 increase in wisdom and stature, *Luke*  
 2:52.  
 weeping, *Luke* 19:41; *John* 11:35.  
 hungering, *Mat.* 4:2; 21:18.  
 thirsting, *John* 4:7; 19:28.  
 sleeping, *Mat.* 8:24; *Mark* 4:38.  
 being subject to weariness, *John* 4:6.  
 being a man of sorrows, *Isa.* 53:3, 4;  
*Luke* 22:44; *John* 11:33; 12:27.  
 being buffeted, *Mat.* 26:67; *Luke*  
 22:64.  
 enduring indignities, *Luke* 23:11.  
 being scourged, *Mat.* 27:26; *John*  
 19:1.  
 being nailed to the cross, *Psa.* 22:16,  
 with *Luke* 23:33.  
 death, *John* 19:30.  
 side being pierced, *John* 19:34.  
 burial, *Mat.* 27:59, 60; *Mark* 15:46.  
 resurrection, *Acts* 3:15; 2 *Tim.* 2:8.  
 was like our own in all things except  
 sin, *Acts* 3:22; *Phil.* 2:7, 8; *Heb.*  
 2:17.  
 was without sin, *Heb.* 7:26, 28; 1  
*John* 3:5.  
 was submitted to the evidence of the  
 senses, *Luke* 24:39; *John* 20:27; 1  
*John* 1:1, 2.  
**WAS** OF THE SEED of the woman, *Gen.*  
 3:15; *Isa.* 7:14; *Jer.* 31:22; *Luke*  
 1:31; *Gal.* 4:4.  
 Abraham, *Gen.* 22:18, with *Gal.* 3:16;  
*Heb.* 2:16.  
 David, 2 *Sam.* 7:12, 16; *Psa.* 89:35,  
 36; *Jer.* 23:5; *Mat.* 22:42; *Mark*  
 10:47; *Acts* 2:30; 13:23; *Rom.* 1:3.  
 genealogy of, *Mat.* 1:1, etc., *Luke*  
 3:23, etc.  
 attested by himself, *Mat.* 8:20; 16:13.  
 confession of, a test of belonging to God,  
 1 *John* 4:2.  
 acknowledged by men, *Mark* 6:3; *John*  
 7:27; 19:5; *Acts* 2:22.  
 denied by antichrist, 1 *John* 4:3; 2  
*John* 7.  
**HUMILITY** :  
 necessary to the service of God, *Mic.*  
 6:8.  
 Christ an example of, *Mat.* 11:29;  
*Jhn* 13:14, 15; *Phil.* 2:5-8.  
 a characteristic of saints, *Psa.* 34:2.  
**THEY WHO HAVE**, regarded by God, *Psa.*  
 138:6; *Isa.* 66:2.  
 heard by God, *Psa.* 9:12; 10:17.  
 enjoy the presence of God, *Isa.* 57:15.  
 delivered by God, *Job* 22:29.  
 lifted up by God, *Jas.* 4:10.  
 exalted by God, *Luke* 14:11; 18:14.

**HUMILITY, cont.**—**THEY WHO HAVE**, are  
 greatest in Christ's kingdom, *Mat.*  
 18:4.  
 receive more grace, *Prov.* 3:34; *Jas.*  
 4:6.  
 upheld by honor, *Prov.* 18:12; 29:23.  
 is before honor, *Prov.* 15:33.  
 leads to riches, honor, and life, *Prov*  
 22:4.  
**SAINTS SHOULD** put on, *Col.* 3:12.  
 be clothed with, 1 *Pet.* 5:5.  
 walk with, *Eph.* 4:1, 2.  
 beware of false, *Col.* 2:18, 23.  
 afflictions intended to produce, *Lev.*  
 26:41; *Deut.* 8:3; *Lam.* 3:20.  
 want of, condemned, 2 *Chr.* 33:23;  
 36:12; *Jer.* 44:10; *Dan.* 5:22.  
 temporal judgments averted by, 2 *Chr.*  
 7:14; 12:6, 7.  
 excellency of, *Prov.* 16:19.  
 blessedness of, *Mat.* 5:3.  
 exemplified, Abraham, *Gen.* 18:27.  
 Jacob, *Gen.* 32:10. Moses, *Exod.*  
 3:11; 4:10. Joshua, *Josh.* 7:6. Gid-  
 eon, *Judg.* 6:15. David, 1 *Chr.*  
 29:14. Hezekiah, 2 *Chr.* 32:26. Man-  
 nasseh, 2 *Chr.* 33:12. Josiah, 2 *Chr.*  
 34:27. Job, *Job* 40:4; 42:6. Isaiah,  
*Isa.* 6:5. Jeremiah, *Jer.* 1:6. John  
 the Baptist, *Mat.* 3:14. Centurion,  
*Mat.* 8:8. Woman of Canaan, *Mat.*  
 15:27. Elisabeth, *Luke* 1:43. Pe-  
 ter, *Luke* 5:8. Paul, *Acts* 20:19.  
 — of Christ :  
 declared by himself, *Mat.* 11:29.  
**EXHIBITED** IN HIS taking our nature,  
*Phil.* 2:7; *Heb.* 2:16.  
 birth, *Luke* 2:4-7.  
 subjection to his parents, *Luke* 2:51.  
 station in life, *Mat.* 13:55; *John* 9:29.  
 poverty, *Luke* 9:58; 2 *Cor.* 8:9.  
 partaking of our infirmities, *Heb.*  
 4:15; 5:7.  
 submitting to ordinances, *Mat.* 3:13-  
 15.  
 becoming a servant, *Mat.* 20:28; *Luke*  
 22:27; *Phil.* 2:7.  
 associating with the despised, *Mat.*  
 9:10, 11; *Luke* 15:1, 2.  
 refusing honors, *John* 5:41; 6:15.  
 entry into Jerusalem, *Zech.* 9:9, with  
*Mat.* 21:5, 7.  
 washing his disciples' feet, *John* 13:5.  
 obedience, *John* 6:38; *Heb.* 10:9.  
 submitting to sufferings, *Isa.* 50:6;  
 53:7, with *Acts* 8:32; *Mat.* 26:37-  
 39.  
 exposing himself to reproach and con-  
 tempt, *Psa.* 22:6; 69:9, with *Rom.*  
 15:3; *Isa.* 53:3.  
 death, *John* 10:15, 17, 18; *Phil.* 2:8;  
*Heb.* 12:2.  
 saints should imitate, *Phil.* 2:5-8.  
 on account of, he was despised, *Mark*  
 6:3; *John* 9:29.  
 his exaltation, the result of, *Phil.* 2:9.

**HUNGER**, and thirst, figuratively mentioned, *Psa.* 107:5; *Isa.* 49:10; 55; *Mat.* 5:6; *John.* 6:35; *Rev.* 7:16.

**HUNTER**, Nimrod the first, *Gen.* 10:9. Esau, *Gen.* 27:3. See *Jer.* 16:16.

**HUR**, son of Caleb, supports Moses' hand, etc., *Exod.* 17:10; 24:14; 31:2; *1 Chr.* 2:19.

**HUSBANDS**:  
 should have but one wife, *Gen.* 2:24; *1 Tim.* 3:2, 12  
 have authority over their wives, *Gen.* 3:16; *1 Cor.* 11:3 *Eph.* 5:23.

**DUTY OF, TO WIVES**: to respect them, *1 Pet.* 3:7.  
 to love them, *Eph.* 5:25, etc., *Col.* 3:19.  
 to regard them as themselves, *Gen.* 2:23, with *Mat.* 19:5.  
 to be faithful to them, *Prov.* 5:19, *Mat.* 2:14, 15.  
 to dwell with them for life, *Gen.* 2:24; *Mat.* 19:3-9.  
 to comfort them, *1 Sam.* 1:8.  
 to consult with them, *Gen.* 31:4-7.  
 not to leave them, though unbelieving, *1 Cor.* 7:11, 12, 14, 16.  
 duties of, not to interfere with their duties to Christ, *Luke.* 14:26, with *Mat.* 19:29.  
 good, exemplified. Isaac, *Gen.* 24:67. Elkanah, *1 Sam.* 1:4, 5.  
 bad, exemplified. Solomon, *1 Kings* 11:1. Ahasuerus, *Esth.* 1:10, 11.

—, God is, of his church, *Isa.* 54:5; *Hos.* 2; *Rev.* 21:2.

**HUSBANDMAN**, figuratively mentioned, *John.* 15:1; *2 Tim.* 2:6; *Jas.* 5:7  
 parable of the husbandmen, *Mat.* 21:33; *Mark.* 12:1; *Luke.* 20:9.

**HUSHAI**, faithful to David, *2 Sam.* 15:32.  
 defeats Ahithophel's counsel, *2 Sam.* 16:16; 17:5.

**HYMNS**, psalms, sung at the Passover, *Mat.* 23:30; *Mark.* 14:26.  
 exhortations concerning, *Eph.* 5:19; *Col.* 3:16.

**HYPOCRITES**:  
 God knows and detects, *Isa.* 29:15, 16.  
 Christ knew and detected, *Mat.* 22:18.  
 God has no pleasure in, *Isa.* 9:17.  
 shall not come before God, *Job.* 13:16.

**DESCRIBED AS** wilfully blind, *Mat.* 23:17, 19, 23.  
 vile, *Isa.* 32:6.  
 self-righteous, *Isa.* 65:5; *Luke.* 18:11.  
 covetous, *Eze.* 33:31; *2 Pet.* 2:3  
 ostentatious, *Mat.* 6:2, 5, 16; 23:5  
 censorious, *Mat.* 7:3-5; *Lu.* 13:14, 15.  
 regarding tradition more than the word of God, *Mat.* 15:1-3.  
 exact in minor, but neglecting important duties, *Mat.* 23:23, 24.  
 having but a form of godliness, *2 Tim.* 3:5.  
 seeking only outward purity, *Luke.* 11:39

**HYPOCRITES. cont.**—DESCRIBED AS  
 professing, but not practising, *Eze.* 33:31, 32; *Mat.* 23:3; *Rom.* 2:17-23.  
 using but lip-worship, *Isa.* 29:13, with *Mat.* 15:8.  
 glorying in appearance only, *2 Cor.* 5:12.  
 trusting in privileges, *Jer.* 7:4; *Mat.* 3:9.  
 apparently zealous in the things of God, *Isa.* 58:2.  
 zealous in making proselytes, *Mat.* 23:15.  
 devouring widows' houses, *Mat.* 23:14.  
 loving preëminence, *Mat.* 23:6, 7.  
 worship of, not acceptable to God, *Isa.* 1:11-15; 58:3-5; *Mat.* 15:9.  
 joy of, but for a moment, *Job.* 20:5.  
 hope of, perishes, *Job.* 8:13, 27:8, 9.  
 heap up wrath, *Job.* 36:13.  
 fearfulness shall surprise, *Isa.* 33:14.  
 destroy others by slander, *Prov.* 11:9.  
 in power, are a snare, *Job.* 34:30.  
 the apostasy to abound with, *1 Tim.* 4:2.  
 beware of the principles of, *Luke.* 12:1.  
 spirit of, hinders growth in grace, *1 Pet.* 2:1  
 woe to, *Isa.* 29:15; *Mat.* 23:13.  
 punishment of, *Job.* 15:34; *Isa.* 10:6, *Jer.* 42:20, 22; *Mat.* 24:51.  
 illustrated, *Mat.* 23:27, 28; *Luke.* 11:44  
 exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:3. Absalom, *2 Sam.* 15:7, 8. The Jews, *Jer.* 3:10. Pharisees, etc., *Mat.* 16:3.  
 Judas, *Mat.* 26:49. Herodians, *Mark.* 12:13, 15. Ananias, *Acts.* 5:1-8. Simon, *Acts.* 8:13-23.

**HYSSOP**, use of, *Exo.* 12:22; *Lev.* 14:4; *Num.* 19:6; *Psa.* 51:7; *Heb.* 9:19.

## I.

**I AM**, the divine name, *Exod.* 3:14.  
 See *Isa.* 44:6; *John.* 8:58; *Rev.* 1:18, etc.

**IBZAN**, a judge of Israel, *Judg.* 12:8.

**ICHABOD**, *1 Sam.* 4:19; 14:3.

**ICONIUM**, gospel preached there, *Acts.* 13:51; 14:1; 16:2; *2 Tim.* 3:11.

**IDDO**, prophet, *2 Chr.* 9:29.

**IDLENESS** and sloth:  
 forbidden, *Rom.* 12:11; *Heb.* 6:12.  
 produce apathy, *Prov.* 12:27; 26:15.  
 akin to extravagance, *Prov.* 18:9.  
 accompanied by conceit, *Prov.* 26:16.

**LEADS TO** poverty, *Prov.* 10:4; 20:13.  
 want, *Prov.* 20:4; 21:34.  
 hunger, *Prov.* 19:15; 24:34.  
 bondage, *Prov.* 12:24.  
 disappointment, *Prov.* 13:4; 21:25.  
 ruin, *Prov.* 24:30, 31; *Ecc.* 10:18.  
 tattling and meddling, *1 Tim.* 5:13  
 effects of, afford instruction to others, *Prov.* 24:30-32.  
 remonstrance against, *Prov.* 6:6, 9.

**IDLENESS** and sloth, *cont.*—false excuses for, *Prov.* 20:4; 22:13. illustrated, *Prov.* 26:14; *Mat.* 25:18, 26. exemplified. Watchmen, *Isa.* 56:10. Athenians, *Acts* 17:21. Thessalonians, 2 *Thes.* 3:11.

**IDOLATRY:**

forbidden, *Exod.* 20:2, 3; *Deut.* 5:7.

CONSISTS IN making images, *Exod.* 20:4; *Deut.* 5:8.

bowing down to images, *Exod.* 20:5; *Deut.* 5:9.

worshipping images, *Isa.* 44:17; *Dan.* 3:5, 10, 15.

sacrificing to images, *Psa.* 106:38; *Acts* 7:41.

worshipping other gods, *Deut.* 30:17; *Psa.* 81:9.

mentioning other gods, *Exod.* 23:13.

walking after other gods, *Deut.* 8:19.

speaking in the name of other gods, *Deut.* 18:20.

looking to other gods, *Hos.* 3:1.

serving other gods, *Deu.* 7:4; *Jer.* 5:19.

fearing other gods, 2 *Kings* 17:35.

sacrificing to other gods, *Exod.* 22:20.

worshipping the true God by an image, etc., *Exod.* 32:4-6, with *Psa.* 106:19, 20.

worshipping angels, *Col.* 2:18.

worshipping the host of heaven, *Deut.* 4:19; 17:3.

worshipping devils, *Mat.* 4:9, 10; *Rev.* 9:20.

worshipping dead men, *Psa.* 106:28.

setting up idols in the heart, *Eze.* 14:3, 4.

covetousness, *Eph.* 5:5; *Col.* 3:5.

sensuality, *Phil.* 3:19.

is changing the glory of God into an image, *Rom.* 1:23, with *Acts* 17:29.

is changing the truth of God into a lie, *Rom.* 1:25, with *Isa.* 44:20.

is a work of the flesh, *Gal.* 5:19, 20.

incompatible with the service of God, *Gen.* 35:2, 3; *Josh.* 24:23; 1 *Sam.* 7:3; 1 *Kings* 18:21; 2 *Cor.* 6:15, 16.

**DESCRIBED AS** an abomination to God, *Deut.* 7:25.

hateful to God, *Deut.* 16:22; *Jer.* 44:4.

vain and foolish, *Psa.* 115:4-8; *Isa.* 41:19; *Jer.* 10:3.

bloody, *Eze.* 23:39.

abominable, 1 *Pet.* 4:3.

unprofitable, *Judg.* 10:14; *Isa.* 46:7.

defiling, *Eze.* 20:7; 36:14.

**THEY WHO PRACTISE.** forget God, *Deut.* 8:19; *Jer.* 18:15.

go astray from God, *Eze.* 41:10.

pollute the name of God, *Eze.* 20:39.

defile the sanctuary of God, *Eze.* 5:11.

are estranged from God, *Eze.* 14:5.

forsake God, 2 *Kim.* 22:17; *Jer.* 16:11.

hate God, 2 *Chr.* 19:2, 3.

provoke God, *Deut.* 31:20; *Isa.* 65:3; *Jer.* 25:6.

**IDOLATRY, cont.**—THOSE WHO PRACTISE, are vain in their imaginations, *Rom.* 1:21.

are ignorant and foolish, *Rom.* 1:21, 22.

inflame themselves, *Isa.* 57:5.

hold fast their deceit, *Jer.* 8:5.

carried away by it, 1 *Cor.* 12:2.

go after it in heart, *Eze.* 20:16.

are mad upon it, *Jer.* 50:38.

boast of it, *Psa.* 97:7.

have fellowship with devils, 1 *Cor.* 10:20.

ask counsel of their idols, *Hos.* 4:12.

look to idols for deliverance, *Isa.* 44:17; 45:20.

swear by their idols, *Amos* 8:14.

objects of, numerous, 1 *Cor.* 8:5.

**OBJECTS OF, DESCRIBED AS** strange gods

*Gen.* 35:2, 4; *Josh.* 24:20.

other gods, *Judg.* 2:12, 17; 1 *Kin.* 14:9

new gods, *Deut.* 32:17; *Judg.* 5:8.

gods that cannot save, *Isa.* 45:20.

gods that have not made the heavens, *Jer.* 10:11.

no gods, *Jer.* 5:7; *Gal.* 4:8.

molten gods, *Exod.* 34:17; *Lev.* 19:4.

molten images, *Deut.* 27:15; *Hab.* 2:18.

graven images, *Isa.* 45:20; *Hos.* 11:2.

senseless idols, *Deu.* 4:28; *Ps.* 115:5, 7.

dumb idols, *Hab.* 2:18; 1 *Cor.* 12:2.

dumb stones, *Hab.* 2:19.

stocks, *Jer.* 3:9; *Hos.* 4:12.

abominations, *Isa.* 44:19; *Jer.* 32:34.

images of abomination, *Eze.* 7:20.

idols of abomination, *Eze.* 16:36.

stumbling-blocks, *Eze.* 14:3.

teachers of lies, *Hab.* 2:18.

wind and confusion, *Isa.* 41:29.

nothing, *Isa.* 41:24; 1 *Cor.* 8:4.

helpless, *Jer.* 10:5.

vanity, *Jer.* 18:15.

vanities of the Gentiles, *Jer.* 14:22.

making idols for the purpose of, described and ridiculed, *Isa.* 41:10-20.

obstinate sinners judicially given up to, *Deut.* 4:28; 28:64; *Hos.* 4:17.

warnings against, *Deut.* 4:15-19.

exhortations to turn from, *Eze.* 14:6; 20:7; *Acts* 14:15.

renounced on conversion, 1 *Thes.* 1:9.

**SAINTS SHOULD** keep from, *Josh.* 23:7; 1 *John* 5:21.

flee from, 1 *Cor.* 10:14.

not have any thing connected with, in their houses, *Deut.* 7:26.

not partake of any thing connected with, 1 *Cor.* 10:19, 20.

not have religious intercourse with those who practise, *Josh.* 23:7; 1 *Cor.* 5:11.

not covenant with those who practise, *Exod.* 34:12, 15; *Deut.* 7:2.

not intermarry with those who practise, *Exod.* 34:16; *Deut.* 7:3

- IDOLATRY, cont.**—SAINTS SHOULD testify against, *Acts* 14:15; 19:26. refuse to engage in, though threatened with death, *Dan.* 3:18. saints preserved by God from, 1 *Kings* 19:18, with *Rom.* 11:4. saints refuse to receive the worship of, *Acts* 10:25, 26; 14:11–15. angels refuse to receive the worship of, *Rev.* 22:8, 9. destruction of, promised, *Eze.* 36:25; *Zech.* 13:2. every thing connected with, should be destroyed, *Exod.* 34:13; *Deut.* 7:5; 2 *Sam.* 5:21; 2 *Kings* 23:14. woe denounced against, *Hab.* 2:19. curse denounced against, *Deut.* 27:15.
- PUNISHMENT OF:** judicial death, *Deut.* 17:2–5. dreadful judgments which end in death, *Jer.* 8:2; 16:1–11. banishment, *Jer.* 8:3; *Hos.* 8:5–8; *Amos* 5:26, 27. exclusion from heaven, 1 *Cor.* 6:9, 10; *Eph.* 5:5; *Rev.* 22:15. eternal torments, *Rev.* 14:9–11; 21:8. exemplified. Israel, *Exod.* 32:1; 2 *Kings* 17:12. Philistines, *Judg.* 16:23. Micah, *Judg.* 17:4, 5. Jeroboam, 1 *Kings* 12:28. Maaachah, 1 *Kin.* 15:13. Ahab, 1 *Kings* 16:31. Jezebel, 1 *Kings* 18:19. Sennacherib, 2 *Kings* 19:37. Manasseh, 2 *Kings* 21:4–7. Amon, 2 *Kin.* 21:21. Ahaz, 2 *Chr.* 28:3. Judah, *Jer.* 11:13. Nebuchadnezzar, *Dan.* 3:1. Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5:23. People of Lystra, *Acts* 14:11, 12. Athenians, *Acts* 17:16. Ephesians, *Acts* 19:28. zeal against, exemplified. Asa, 1 *Kin.* 15:12. Josiah, 2 *Kings* 23:5. Jehoshaphat, 2 *Chr.* 17:6. Israel, 2 *Chr.* 31:1. Manasseh, 2 *Chr.* 33:15.
- IDOLS, on eating meats offered to, Rom.** 14; 1 *Cor.* 8.
- IDUMEA, land of Edom. Isa.** 34:5; *Eze.* 35:15; 36:5; *Mark* 3:8.
- IGNORANCE, offerings for sins of, Lev.** 4; *Num.* 15:22. censured, *Rom.* 10:3; 2 *Pet.* 3:5. Paul's anxiety to prevent, 1 *Cor.* 10:1; 12; 2 *Cor.* 1:8; 1 *Thes.* 4:13; *Heb.* 5:11.
- of God:  
ignorance of Christ is, *John* 8:19.
- EVIDENCED BY want of love, 1 John** 4:8. not keeping his commands, 1 *John* 2:4. living in sin, *Tit.* 1:16; 1 *John* 3:6.
- LEADS TO error, Mat.** 22:29. idolatry, *Isa.* 44:19; *Acts* 17:29, 30. alienation from God, *Eph.* 4:18. sinful lusts, 1 *Thes.* 4:5; 1 *Pet.* 1:14. persecuting saints, *John* 15:21; 16:3. is no excuse for sin, *Iev.* 4:2; *Luke* 12:48.
- IGNORANCE of God, cont.**—the wicked, in a state of, *Jer.* 9:3; *John* 15:21; 17:25; *Acts* 17:30. the wicked choose, *Job* 21:14; *Rom.* 1:28. punishment of, *Psa.* 79:6; 2 *Thes.* 1:8.
- MINISTERS SHOULD compassionate those in, Heb.** 5:2. labor to remove, *Acts* 17:23. exemplified. Pharaoh, *Exod.* 5:2. Israelites, *Psa.* 95:10; *Isa.* 1:3. False prophets, *Isa.* 56:10, 11. Jews, *Luke* 23:34. Nicodemus, *John* 3:10. Gentiles, *Gal.* 4:8. Paul, 1 *Tim.* 1:13.
- ILLYRICUM, gospel at, Rom.** 15:19.
- IMAGES forbidden to be made, Exod.** 20:4; *Lev.* 26:1; *Deut.* 16:22; (*Rev.* 13:14; 14:9.) See **IDOLATRY.**
- IMAGINATIONS of man, evil, Gen.** 6:5; 8:21; *Deut.* 31:21; *Jer.* 23:17; *Luke* 1:51.
- IMMANUEL, (EMMANUEL,) God with us. Isa.** 7:14; *Mat.* 1:23.
- IMMORTALITY of God, 1 Tim.** 1:17; 6:16. of men, *Rom.* 2:7; 1 *Cor.* 15:53.
- IMMUTABILITY of God's counsel, Heb.** 6:17; *Rom.* 11:29.
- IMPUTATION, of sins to Christ, Isa.** 53:6; *Heb.* 9:28; 1 *Pet.* 2:24; 1 *John* 3:5. of righteousness, *Rom.* 4:6, 22; 5; *Psa.* 32:2; 2 *Cor.* 5:19.
- INCENSE, directions for making, Exod.** 30:22; 37:29. sacred to God, *Exod.* 30:37. offered, *Lev.* 10:1; 16:12; *Num.* 16:46; *Luke* 1:9; *Rev.* 7:3. See *Isa.* 1:13. in heaven, *Rev.* 8:3.
- INCEST forbidden, Lev.** 18; 20:17; *Deut.* 22:30; 27:20; *Eze.* 22:11; *Amos* 2:7. instances of, *Gen.* 19:33; 35:22; 38:18; 2 *Sam.* 13; 16:21; *Mark* 6:17; 1 *Cor.* 5:1.
- INDIA, Esth.** 1:1.
- INDUSTRY:** commanded, *Eph.* 4:28; 1 *Thes.* 4:11. required of man in a state of innocence, *Gen.* 2:15. required of man after the fall, *Gen.* 3:23. to be suspended on the Sabbath, *Exod.* 20:10. characteristic of godly women, *Prov.* 31:13, etc. early rising necessary to, *Prov.* 31:15.
- REQUISITE TO SUPPLY our own wants, Acts** 20:34; 1 *Thes.* 2:9. wants of others, *Acts* 20:35; *Eph.* 4:28. the slothful devoid of, *Prov.* 24:30, 31.
- LEADS TO increase of substance, Prov** 13:11. affection of relatives, *Prov.* 31:28. general commendation, *Prov.* 31:31. illustrated *Prov.* 6:6–8.

**INDUSTRY**, *cont.*—exemplified. Rachel, *Gen.* 29:9. Jacob, *Gen.* 31:6. Jethro's daughters, *Exo.* 2:16. Ruth, *Ruth* 2:2, 3. Jeroboam, *1 Kings* 11:28. David, *1 Sam.* 16:11. Jewish elders, *Ezra* 6:14, 15. Dorcas, *Acts* 9:39. Paul, *Acts* 18:3; *1 Cor.* 4:12.

See **DILIGENCE**.

**INDWELLING** of the Holy Ghost : in his church, as his temple, *1 Cor.* 3:16. in the body of saints, as his temple, *1 Cor.* 6:19; *2 Cor.* 6:16.

promised to saints, *Eze.* 36:27.

saints enjoy, *Isa.* 63:11; *2 Tim.* 1:14.

saints full of, *Acts* 6:5; *Eph.* 5:18.

**IS THE MEANS OF** quickening, *Rom.* 8:11.

guiding, *John* 16:13; *Gal.* 5:18.

fructifying, *Gal.* 5:22.

a proof of being Christ's, *Rom.* 8:9.

a proof of adoption, *Rom.* 8:15; *Gal.* 4:6.

is abiding, *1 John* 2:27.

**THOSE WHO HAVE NOT**, are sensual, *Jude* 19.

are without Christ, *Rom.* 8:9.

opposed by the carnal nature, *Gal.* 5:17.

**INFIRMITIES**, human, borne by Christ, *Isa.* 53:4; *Mat.* 8:17; *Heb.* 4:15.

**INGRATITUDE** :

a characteristic of the wicked, *Psa.* 38:20; *2 Tim.* 3:2.

**OFTEN EXHIBITED** by relations, *Job* 19:14.

by servants, *Job* 19:15, 16.

to benefactors, *Psa.* 109:5; *Ecl.* 9:15.

to friends in distress, *Psa.* 38:11.

saints avoid the guilt of, *Psa.* 7:4, 5.

**SHOULD BE MET WITH** prayer, *Psa.* 35:12, 13; 109:4.

faithfulness, *Gen.* 31:38-42.

persevering love, *2 Cor.* 12:15.

punishment of, *Prov.* 17:13; *Jer.* 18:20, 21.

exemplified. Laban, *Gen.* 31:6, 7.

Chief butler, *Gen.* 40:23. Israel, *Exod.* 17:4. Men of Keilah, *1 Sam.* 23:5, 12. Saul, *1 Sam.* 24:17. Nabal, *1 Sam.* 25:5-11, 21. Absalom, *2 Sam.* 15:6. Joash, *2 Chr.* 24:22.

— to God :

a characteristic of the wicked, *Rom.* 1:21.

inexcusable, *Isa.* 1:2, 3; *Rom.* 1:21.

unreasonable, *Jer.* 2:5, 6, 31; *Mic.* 6:2, 3.

exceeding folly of, *Deut.* 32:6.

guilt of, *Psa.* 106:7, 21; *Jer.* 2:11-13.

prosperity likely to produce, *Deu.* 31:20; 32:15; *Jer.* 5:7-11.

warnings against, *Deut.* 8:11-14; *1 Sam.* 12:24, 25.

punishment of, *Neh.* 9:20-27; *Hos.* 2:8, 9.

illustrated, *Isa.* 5:1-7; *Eze.* 16:1-15.

**INGRATITUDE** to God, *cont.*—exemplified. Ishb'el, *Deut.* 32:18. Saul, *1 Sam.* 15:17-19. David, *2 Sam.* 12:7-9. Nebuchadnezzar, *Dan.* 5:18-21. Lepers, *Luke* 17:17, 18.

**INHERITANCE**, law of, *Num.* 27; 36; *Deut.* 21:15. See **FIRST-BORN**.

of the children of God, *Eph.* 1:11; *Col.* 1:12; 3:24; *1 Pet.* 1:4. See **HEIRS**.

**INJUSTICE** :

forbidden, *Lev.* 19:15, 35; *Deut.* 16:19.

**SPECIALLY TO BE AVOIDED TOWARDS** the poor, *Exod.* 23:6; *Prov.* 22:16.

the stranger and fatherless, *Exod.* 22:21, 22; *Deut.* 24:17; *Jer.* 22:3.

servants, *Job* 31:13, 14.

of the least kind, condemned, *Luke* 16:10.

there is none in God, *Deut.* 32:4; *2 Chr.* 19:7; *Job* 34:12.

**GOD** regards, *Ecl.* 5:8.

approves not of, *Lam.* 3:35, 36.

abominates, *Prov.* 17:15, 20:10.

hears the cry of those who suffer, *Jas.* 5:4.

provoked to avenge, *Psa.* 12:5.

brings a curse, *Deut.* 27:17, 19.

a bad example leads to, *Exod.* 23:2.

intemperance leads to, *Prov.* 31:5.

covetousness leads to, *Jer.* 6:13.

**SAINTS SHOULD** hate, *Prov.* 29:27.

testify against, *Psa.* 58:1, 2; *Mic.* 3:8, 9.

bear, patiently, *1 Cor.* 6:7.

take no vengeance for, *Mat.* 5:39.

**THE WICKED** deal with, *Isa.* 26:10.

judge with, *Psa.* 82:2; *Ecl.* 3:16; *Hab.* 1:4.

practise, without shame, *Jer.* 6:13, 15; *Zeph.* 3:5.

punishment of, *Prov.* 11:7, 28:8; *Amos* 5:11, 12; 8:5, 8; *1 Thes.* 4:6.

exemplified. Potiphar, *Gen.* 39:20.

Sons of Samuel, *1 Sam.* 8:3. Ahab,

*1 Kings* 21:10, 15, 16. Jews, *Isa.* 59:14. Princes, etc., *Dan.* 6:4. Judas,

*Mat.* 27:4. Pilate, *Mat.* 27:24-26. Priests, etc., *Acts* 4:3. Festus,

*Acts* 24:27.

**INSPIRATION** of the Holy Ghost :

foretold, *Joel* 2:28, with *Acts* 2:16-18.

all Scripture given by, *2 Tim.* 3:16; *2 Pet.* 1:21.

**DESIGN OF** : to reveal future events, *Acts* 1:16; 28:25.

to reveal the mysteries of God, *Amos* 3:7; *1 Cor.* 2:10.

to give power to ministers, *Mic.* 3:8; *Acts* 1:8.

to direct ministers, *Eze.* 3:24-27; *Acts* 11:12; 13:2.

to control ministers, *Acts* 16:6.

to testify against sin, *2 Kings* 17:13; *Neh.* 9:30; *Mic.* 3:8; *John* 16:8, 9.

**MODES OF** : various, *Heb.* 1:1.

**INSPIRATION** of the Holy Ghost, *cont.*  
 —MODES OF: by secret impulse,  
*Judg.* 13:25; *2 Pet.* 1:21.  
 by a voice, *Isa.* 6:8; *Acts* 8:29; *Rev.*  
 1:10.  
 by visions, *Num.* 12:6; *Eze.* 11:24.  
 by dreams, *Num.* 12:6; *Dan.* 7:1.  
 necessary to prophesying, *Num.* 11:25-  
 27; *2 Chr.* 20:14-17.  
 is irresistible, *Amos* 3:8.  
 despisers of, punished, *2 Chr.* 36:15, 16;  
*Zech.* 7:12.  
**INSTABILITY** reproved, *Gen.* 49:4;  
*Prov.* 24:21; *Eph.* 4:14; *Heb.* 13:9.  
**INSTRUCTION** is from God, *Job* 33:16;  
*Psa.* 32:8.  
 benefits of, *Prov.* 1:3; 9:9; *Mat.* 13:52.  
 from parents, *Deut.* 4:9; 6:7; 11:19;  
*Prov.* 1:8.  
 from ministers, *Deut.* 17:9-11; *2 Chr.*  
 20:20; *Mat.* 2:7; *Luke* 10:16; *Heb.*  
 13:7.  
 to be sought, *Prov.* 19:20; 23:12.  
 to be heeded, *Prov.* 1:8; 4:13; 13:1.  
 leads to life, *Prov.* 10:17; *2 Tim.* 3:16.  
 danger of neglecting, *Psa.* 50:17; *Prov.*  
 1:24; 5:12; 13:18; 15:32; *Mat.* 11:21.  
**INTEGRITY**, examples of, *1 Sam.* 12:3;  
*2 Kings* 12:15; 22:7; *Job* 2:3; *Psa.*  
 7:8; 26:1; 41:12; *Prov.* 11:3; 19:1;  
 20:7.  
**INTEMPERANCE** in food and drink  
 forbidden, *Deut.* 21:21; *Prov.* 21:17;  
 23:1; *Luke* 21:31; *1 Cor.* 9:25, 27;  
*Phil.* 3:19. See **GLUTTONY, DRUNK-**  
**ENNESS.**  
**INTERCESSION** of CHRIST, *Is.* 53:12;  
*Heb.* 7:25; *Rom.* 8:34; *1 John* 2:1.  
 See *Luke* 23:31.  
 of the HOLY SPIRIT, *Rom.* 8:26.  
 to be made for kings, etc., *1 Tim.* 2:1;  
*Rom.* 15:30; *2 Cor.* 1:11; *Eph.* 1:16;  
 6:18; *Col.* 4:3; *1 Thes.* 5:25; *2 Thes.*  
 3:1; *Heb.* 13:18.  
 of Abraham for Sodom, *Gen.* 18:23.  
 of Lot, *Gen.* 19:18.  
 of Judah for Benjamin, *Gen.* 44:18.  
 of Moses, *Exod.* 32:11; 33:12; *Num.*  
 11:2; 12:13; 14:13; *Deut.* 9:18.  
 of Samuel, *1 Sam.* 12:23.  
 of David, *2 Sam.* 24:17.  
 of Stephen, *Acts* 7:60.  
 of Paul, *Rom.* 10:1; *2 Tim.* 1:18; 4:16.  
**INTERPRETATION**, of dreams, be-  
 longs to God, *Gen.* 40:8; *Prov.* 1:6;  
*Dan.* 2:27. See **DREAMS.**  
**INVISIBLE** GOD, *Col.* 1:15; *1 Tim.*  
 1:17; *Heb.* 11:27.  
**IRON**, mentioned, *Deut.* 3:11; *Job* 23:2;  
*Prov.* 27:17; *Eze.* 27:12.  
 made to swim by Elisha, *2 Kings* 6:6.  
 figuratively, *2 Sam.* 23:7; *Psa.* 2:9;  
 (*Rev.* 2:27); *Isa.* 45:2; *Dan.* 2:33, 40.  
**IRONY**, examples of, *Judg.* 10:14; *1*  
*Kings* 18:27; *Job* 12:1; *Ecl.* 11:9;  
*Amos* 4:4.

**ISAAC** promised, *Gen.* 15:4; 17:16;  
 18:10.  
 born, *Gen.* 21:2.  
 delivered from being offered, *Gen.* 22.  
 marries Rebecca, *Gen.* 24:67.  
 denies his wife, *Gen.* 26:7.  
 covenant with Abimelech, *Gen.* 26:26.  
 blesses Jacob, *Gen.* 27:27; 28:1; and  
 Esau, *Gen.* 27:39.  
 death, *Gen.* 35:29. See *Rom.* 9:10;  
*Heb.* 11:20.  
**ISAIAH**, (Esaias,) prophet, *Isa.* 1:1.  
 his vision of the glory of God, *Isa.* 6.  
 sent to Ahaz, *Isa.* 7.  
 and Hezekiah, *Isa.* 37:6; 38:4; 39:3;  
 (*2 Kings* 19:2; *20.*)  
 becomes a sign, *Isa.* 20.  
 prophecies concerning various nations,  
*Isa.* 7; 8; 10; 13-23; 45-47.  
 quoted in *Mat.* 3:3; 4:14; 8:17; 12:17;  
 13:14; 15:7; *Mark* 1:2; *Luke* 3:4;  
 4:17; *John* 1:23; 12:38; *Acts* 8:32;  
 28:25; *Rom.* 9:27; 10:16; 15:12.  
**ISHBOSHETH**, son of Saul, made king,  
*2 Sam.* 2:8; 3:1.  
 treacherously slain, *2 Sam.* 4.  
**ISHMAEL**, son of Abraham, *Gen.* 16.  
 blessed and circumcised, *Gen.* 17:20, 23  
 cast out, but preserved, *Gen.* 21:17.  
 death, *Gen.* 25:17.  
 descendants, *Gen.* 25:12; *1 Chr.* 1:29.  
 ———, son of Nethaniah, slays Gedaliah,  
*2 Kings* 25:7; *Jer.* 40:14; 41.  
**ISRAEL**, Jacob, *Gen.* 32:28; 35:10.  
**ISRAELITES**, their bondage in Egypt,  
*Exod.* 1-12.  
 keep the first passover, *Exod.* 12.  
 their departure from Egypt, *Exod.*  
 12:31.  
 pass the Red sea, *Exod.* 14.  
 miraculously fed, *Exod.* 15:23; 16;  
 17:1; *Num.* 11:20.  
 twice numbered, *Num.* 1; 26.  
 God's covenant with, *Exod.* 19; 20;  
*Deut.* 29:10.  
 journey under God's direction, *Exod.*  
 14:1, 19; *Num.* 9:15; *Psa.* 78:14.  
 their encampment, *Num.* 2.  
 and marches, *Num.* 10:14.  
 their stations in the wilderness, *Num.*  
 33.  
 their murmurings in the wilderness,  
*Exod.* 16; 17; *Num.* 11; 14; 16:14;  
 20.  
 their various rebellions, etc., *Deut.* 1;  
 2; 9; *2 Kings* 17; *Psa.* 78; 105;  
 106; *Ezra* 9; *Neh.* 9; *Eze.* 16; 20;  
 22; 23; *Acts* 7:39; *1 Cor.* 10:5.  
 subdue Amalek, *Exod.* 17.  
 defeat the Canaanites and Midianites,  
*Num.* 21; 31.  
 enter and subdue Canaan, *Josh.* 1, etc.  
 delivered and governed by judges, *Judg.*  
 2, etc.  
 and by kings, *1 Sam.* 10, etc.; *2 Sam.*;  
 1 and *2 Kings*; 1 and *2 Chr.*



**ISRAELITES**, *cont.*—carried captive to Assyria, *2 Kings* 17.  
and to Babylon, *2 Kings* 25; *2 Chr.* 36; *Jer.* 39; 52.  
their state there, *Esth.*; *Dan.*; *Eze.*  
their return, *Ezra*; *Neh.*; *Hag.*; *Zech.*  
their history an example, *1 Cor.* 10:6.  
**SEE JEWS.**

**ISSACHAR**, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 30:18; 35:23.  
blessed by Jacob, *Gen.* 49:14.  
and by Moses, *Deut.* 33:18.  
his descendants, *Gen.* 46:13; *1 Chr.* 7:1; *Judg.* 5:15.  
numbered, *Num.* 1:28; 26:23.  
his inheritance, *Josh.* 19:17; *Eze.* 48:33; *Rev.* 7:7.

**ITHAMAR**, son of Aaron, *Exod.* 6:23; *Lev.* 10:6.  
his charge, *Num.* 4.  
descendants, *1 Chr.* 24.

**ITHIEL**, *Prov.* 30:1.

**ITTAL**, fidelity to David, *2 Sam.* 15:19; 18:2.

**IVORY**, Solomon's throne of, *1 Kings* 10:18; *2 Chr.* 9:17.  
palaces of, *Psa.* 45:8; *Amos* 3:15.

## J.

**JAAZANIAH**, his secret idolatry, *Eze.* 8:11; 11:1.

**JABAL**, *Gen.* 4:20.

**JABESH-GILEAD**, men of, slain, *Judg.* 21.  
delivered from the Ammonites by Saul, *1 Sam.* 11.  
their gratitude, *1 Sam.* 31:11; *2 Sam.* 21:12; *1 Chr.* 10:11.  
blessed by David, *2 Sam.* 2:5.

**JABEZ**, prayer of, answered, *1 Chr.* 4:10.

**JABIN**, king of Hazor, subdued by Joshua, *Josh.* 11.  
by Barak, *Judg.* 4.

**JACHIN**, (He shall establish.) pillar of the temple, *1 Kin.* 7:21; *2 Chr.* 3:17.

**JACINTH**, *Rev.* 9:17; 21:20.

**JACOB** born, *Gen.* 25:26.  
obtains the birthright, *Gen.* 25:33; and the first blessing, *Gen.* 27:27.  
sent to Padan-aram, *Gen.* 27:43; 28:1.  
his vision and vow, *Gen.* 28:10.  
his marriages, *Gen.* 29.  
his sons, *Gen.* 29:31; 30.  
his dealings with Laban, *Gen.* 31.  
his vision at Mahanaim, *Gen.* 32:1.  
his prayer, *Gen.* 32:9.  
wrestles with an angel, *Gen.* 32:24; *Hos.* 12:3.  
meets Esau, *Gen.* 33.  
builds an altar, *Gen.* 35:1.  
his love for Joseph and Benjamin, *Gen.* 37; 42:38; 43.  
goes down to Egypt, *Gen.* 46.  
brought before Pharaoh, *Gen.* 47:7.  
blesses his sons, *Gen.* 48; 49.  
his death, and burial, *Gen.* 49:33; 50.

**JACOB**, *cont.*—*See Psa.* 105:23; *Mal.* 1:2; *Rom.* 9:10; *Heb.* 11:21.

**JAEI** kills Sisera, *Judg.* 4:17; 5:24.

**JAHAZIEL** comforts Jehoshaphat, *2 Chr.* 20:14.

**JAIR**, judge, *Judg.* 10:3.

**JAIRUS**, his daughter raised, *Mat.* 9:18; *Mark* 5:22; *Luke* 8:41.

**JAMES**, brother of John, called, *Mat.* 4:21; *Mark* 1:19; *Luke* 5:10.  
present at Christ's transfiguration, *Mat.* 17:1; *Mark* 9:2; *Luke* 9:28.  
at his passion, *Mat.* 26:36; *Mark* 14:33.  
rebuked for ambition, *Mat.* 20:20; *Mark* 10:35.  
and for desiring to persecute, *Luke* 9:54.  
slain by Herod, *Acts* 12:2.  
*See Mark* 5:37; 13:3; *Acts* 1:13.

—, son of Alphaeus, kinsman of our Lord, *Mat.* 10:3; *Mark* 3:18; 6:3; *Luke* 6:15; *Acts* 1:13; 12:17.  
his decision concerning circumcision, etc., *Acts* 15:13. *See Acts* 21:18; *1 Cor.* 15:7; *Gal.* 1:19; 2:9.  
exhorts the believing Jews to patience, *Jas.* 1; 5:7; to charity, *Jas.* 2; and to government of the tongue, *Jas.* 3; and against covetousness, pride, and other vices, *Jas.* 4; 5.

**JANNES**, *2 Tim.* 3:8; (*Exod.* 7:11.)

**JAPHETH** blessed, *Gen.* 9:27.  
his descendants, *Gen.* 10:1; *1 Chr.* 1:4.

**JASHOBEAM**, one of David's warriors, his valiant deeds, *1 Chr.* 11:11, 16.

**JASON** persecuted, *Acts* 17:5; *Rom.* 16:21.

**JASPER**, *Exod.* 28:20; *Eze.* 28:13; *Rev.* 4:3; 21:11, 18, 19.

**JAVAN**, *Gen.* 10:2.  
country of, *Isa.* 66:19; *Eze.* 27:13, 19.

**JAVELIN**, *Num.* 25:6; *1 Sam.* 18:10; 19:10.

**JAWBONE**, miraculous, *Judg.* 15:15.

**JEALOUSY**, trial of, *Num.* 5:11; *Prov.* 6:34; *Song* 8:6.  
— of God, *Exod.* 20:5, etc., *Deut.* 29:20; *Psa.* 78:58; *Eze.* 8:3; 16:38; *Zeph.* 1:18; *Zech.* 1:14; *1 Cor.* 10:22.

**JEBUSITES**, *Gen.* 15:21; *Num.* 13:29.  
occupy Jerusalem, *Josh.* 15:63; *Judg.* 1:21; 19:11.  
expelled by David, *2 Sam.* 5:6.

**JEDIDIAH**, Solomon, *2 Sam.* 12:25.

**JEDUTHUN**, musician in the temple, *1 Chr.* 25:6; *Psa.* 39; 62; 77.

**JEHOAHAZ**, (Shallum.) king of Judah, his evil reign, *2 Kings* 23:31; *2 Chr.* 36:1.  
prophecy concerning, *Jer.* 22:10.  
—, king of Israel, his wicked reign, *2 Kings* 10:35.  
his supplication heard, *2 Kings* 13:4.

**JEHOIACHIN**, (Coniah, Jeconiah.) king of Judah, his evil reign and captivity, *2 Kings* 24:6; *2 Chr.* 36:8.

- JEHOIACHIN**, *cont.*—kindness shown to, by Evil-Merodach, *2 Kin.* 25:27; *Jer.* 52:31.  
prophecy concerning, *Jer.* 22:24.
- JEHOIADA**, high-priest, slays Athaliah, and makes Jehoash king, *2 Kings* 11:4; *2 Chr.* 23  
restores the worship of God, *2 Chr.* 23.  
repairs the temple, *2 Kings* 12:7; *2 Chr.* 24:6.
- JEHOIAKIM**, king of Judah, his evil reign and captivity, *2 Kings* 23:34; 24:1; *2 Chr.* 36:4; *Dan.* 1:2.  
prophecy concerning, *Jer.* 22:18.
- JEHORAM**, (Joram,) king of Judah, his wicked reign, *1 Kings* 22:50; *2 Kin.* 8:16.  
slays his brethren, *2 Chr.* 21:4.  
Elijah's prophecy to, *2 Chr.* 21:12.  
his miserable death, *2 Chr.* 21:18.  
—, (Joram,) king of Israel, son of Ahab, *2 Kings* 1:17.  
his evil reign, *2 Kings* 3.  
rebuked by Elisha, and delivered from the Moabites, *2 Kings* 3:13.  
Naaman sent to, *2 Kings* 5:5.  
dismisses Syrian captives, *2 Kin.* 6:21.  
threatens Elisha, *2 Kings* 6:31.  
delivered from the Syrians. *2 Kings* 7.  
slain by Jehu, *2 Kings* 9:24.
- JEHOSHAPHAT**, king of Judah, his good reign, *1 Kings* 15:24; *2 Chr.* 17.  
associates with Ahab, *1 Kings* 22; *2 Chr.* 18; and Joram, *2 Kings* 3:7.  
rebuked by Jehu, visits his kingdom, *2 Chr.* 19.  
proclaims a fast, *2 Chr.* 20.  
comforted by Jahaziel, *2 Chr.* 20:14.  
delivered from the Ammonites, etc., *2 Chr.* 20:22.  
reproved by Eliezer, *2 Chr.* 20:37.  
death, *1 Kings* 22:50; *2 Chr.* 21:1.
- JEHOSHEBA** preserves the life of Joash, *2 Kings* 11; *2 Chr.* 22:11.
- JEHOVAH**, *Exod.* 6:3; *Psa.* 83:18; *Isa.* 12:2; 26:4; usually rendered by LORD, (in small capitals.)
- JIREH**, (the LORD will see, or provide,) *Gen.* 22:14.
- NISSI**, (the LORD my banner,) *Exod.* 17:15.
- SHALOM**, (the LORD send peace,) *Judg.* 6:24.
- TSIDKENU**, (the LORD our righteousness,) *Jer.* 23:6; 33:16.
- SHAMMAH**, (the LORD is there,) *Eze.* 48:35.
- JEHU**, son of Hanani, prophesies against Baasha, *1 Kings* 16:1.  
rebukes Jehoshaphat, *2 Chr.* 19:2; 20:34.  
—, son of Nimshi, appointed king of Israel, *1 Kings* 19:16.  
anointed, *2 Kings* 9:1.  
kills Joram and Ahaziah, *2 Kings* 9:24.
- JEHU**, *cont.*—cuts off the family of Ahab, and the worshippers of Baal, *2 Kings* 10.  
his idolatry, *2 Kings* 10:29.  
death, *2 Kings* 10:34.
- JEPHTHAH**, his covenant with the Gileadites, *Judg.* 11:4.  
message to the Ammonites, *Judg.* 11:14.  
his vow, *Judg.* 11:30, 34.  
his victory, *Judg.* 11:32.  
chastises the Ephraimites, *Judg.* 12.
- JEREMIAH**, his call and visions, *Jer.* 1.  
mourns for Josiah, etc., *2 Chr.* 35:25; *Lam.* 1.  
his mission, *Jer.* 1:17; 7; etc.  
smitten by Pashur, *Jer.* 20.  
his complaint, *Jer.* 20:14.  
message to Zedekiah, *Jer.* 21:3; 34:1.  
foretells the seventy years' captivity, *Jer.* 25:5.  
apprehended and delivered, *Jer.* 26.  
rebukes Hananiah, *Jer.* 28:5.  
his letter to the captives, *Jer.* 29.  
buys a field while in prison, *Jer.* 32.  
praying, is comforted, *Jer.* 32:16; 33.  
proves the Rechabites, *Jer.* 35.  
his roll read, *Jer.* 36.  
imprisoned, *Jer.* 37:13; 38.  
released by Ebed-melech, *Jer.* 38:7.  
supplication to Zedekiah, *Jer.* 38:17.  
kindly treated by the Chaldeans, *Jer.* 39:11; 40.  
entreats Johanan, etc., to remain in Judah, *Jer.* 42.  
rebukes their hypocrisy, *Jer.* 43; 44.  
carried into Egypt, *Jer.* 43:4.  
comforts Baruch, *Jer.* 45.  
prophesies against various nations, *Jer.* 46–51.  
delivers his prophecy to Seraiah, *Jer.* 51:59.  
*See Mat.* 2:17; 16:14; 27:9.
- JERICHO**, spies sent there, *Josh.* 2:1.  
its walls fall down, *Josh.* 6:20; (*Heb.* 11:30.)  
rebuilt by Hiel, *1 Kings* 16:34.
- JEROBOAM I.**, promoted by Solomon, *1 Kings* 11:28.  
Ahijah's prophecy to, *1 Kings* 11:29.  
made king, *1 Kings* 12:20; *2 Chr.* 10.  
establishes idolatry, *1 Kings* 12:26.  
his hand withereth, etc., *1 Kings* 13.  
his house denounced, *1 Kings* 14:7.  
defeated by Abijah, *2 Chr.* 13.  
death *1 Kings* 14:19.
- JEROBOAM II.**, his wicked yet prosperous reign, *2 Kings* 14:23.
- JERUSALEM**, king of, opposing Joshua, slain, *Josh.* 10.  
its position, *Josh.* 15:8; 18:23.  
conquered, *Judg.* 1:8.  
Jebusites remain, *Judg.* 1:21.  
expelled by David, *2 Sam.* 5:6.  
the ark brought there, *2 Sam.* 6.  
saved from pestilence, *2 Sam.* 24:16.

**JERUSALEM**, *cont.*—temple built, 1 *Kings* 5-8; 2 *Chr.* 1-7.  
 ravaged by Shishak, 1 *Kings* 14:25;  
 2 *Chr.* 12; and by Joash, 2 *Kings*  
 14:14; 2 *Chr.* 25:24.  
 delivered from Sennacherib, 2 *Kings*  
 18, 19; 2 *Chr.* 32; *Isa.* 36; 37.  
 taken by Nebuchadnezzar, 2 *Kings* 25;  
 2 *Chr.* 36; *Jer.* 39; 52.  
 rebuilt, *Ezra* 2, etc.; *Neh.* 2, etc.  
 Christ brought there, *Luke* 2:22, 42.  
 his public entry into, *Mat.* 21:1; *Mark*  
 11:1; *Luke* 19:29; *John* 12:12.  
 he laments over it, *Mat.* 23:37; *Luke*  
 13:34; 19:41.  
 foretells its destruction, *Mat.* 24; *Mark*  
 13; *Luke* 13:34; 17:23; 19:41;  
 21.  
 gospel first preached there, *Acts* 2; 3.  
*See Eze.* 16; 23; also *Psalms* and  
*Prophets passim.*  
 —, the new, (*Gal.* 4:23,) described,  
*Rev.* 21.  
**JESHUA** (Joshua,) high-priest, returns  
 from the captivity, *Ezra* 2:2; 3:2;  
*Hag.* 1:1.  
 typically mentioned, *Zech.* 3:1; 6:11.  
**JESHURUN**, Israel so called, *Deut.*  
 32:15; 33:5, 26; *Isa.* 41:2.  
**JESSE**, father of David, *Ruth* 4:22.  
 Samuel sent to, 1 *Sam.* 16.  
 his descendants, 1 *Chr.* 2:13.  
**JESTING**, unsuitable, *Eph.* 5:4.  
**JESUS CHRIST, HIS LIFE:**  
 the Son of God, and the Son of man,  
*John* 1; *Mat.* 1; *Luke* 1; *Heb.* 1;  
 2; etc.  
 genealogies, *Mat.* 1; *Luke* 3:23.  
 his conception and birth at Bethlehem,  
*Mat.* 1:18; 2:1; *Luke* 1:30; 2:6;  
 (foretold, *Isa.* 7:14; *Mic.* 5:2.)  
 proclaimed by angels, *Luke* 2:9.  
 visited by shepherds, *Luke* 2:16.  
 worshipped by wise men from the east,  
*Mat.* 2:1; (*Psa.* 72:10.)  
 circumcised, *Luke* 2:21.  
 flight to Egypt, *Mat.* 2:13; (*Hos.* 11:1.)  
 blessed by Simeon, *Luke* 2:25.  
 questions the doctors in the temple,  
*Luke* 2:46.  
 is subject to his parents, *Luke* 2:51.  
 is baptized by John and receives the  
 Holy Spirit, *Mat.* 3:13; *Mark* 1:9;  
*Luke* 3:21; *John* 1:32; 3:34; *Acts*  
 10:38, etc., (*Isa.* 11:2; 61:1.)  
 his temptation, *Mat.* 4; *Mark* 1:12;  
*Luke* 4; *Heb.* 2:14, 18.  
 begins to preach the gospel and heal  
 the sick, *Mat.* 4:12; *Mark* 1:14;  
*Luke* 4:16; (*Isa.* 9:1; 35:5; 61:1.)  
 calls the apostles, *Mat.* 4:18; *Mark*  
 1:16; *Luke* 5:10; *John* 1:38.  
 sermon on the mount, *Mat.* 5; 6; 7.  
 conversation with Nicodemus, *John* 3.  
 and with a woman of Samaria, *John* 4.  
 heals the nobleman's son, *John* 4:46.

**JESUS CHRIST, HIS LIFE, cont.**—restores  
 several possessed with devils,  
*Mark* 1:21; *Luke* 4:31;—*Mat.* 8:28;  
*Mark* 5:1; *Luke* 8:27;—*Mat.* 9:32;  
 12:22; *Luke* 11:14;—*Mat.* 17:14;  
*Mark* 9:17; *Luke* 9:37.  
 heals Peter's wife's mother, *Mat.* 8:14;  
*Mark* 1:30; *Luke* 4:38.  
 cleanses the lepers, *Mat.* 8:1; *Mark*  
 1:39; *Luke* 5:12; 17:12.  
 heals the centurion's servant, *Mat.* 8:5;  
*Luke* 7.  
 raises the son of the widow of Nain,  
*Luke* 7:11.  
 stills the tempest, *Mat.* 8:24; *Mark*  
 4:35; *Luke* 8:22; *John* 6:18.  
 heals the paralytic, *Mat.* 9:1; *Mark*  
 2; *Luke* 5:18.  
 stops the issue of blood, *Mat.* 9:20;  
*Mark* 5:25; *Luke* 8:43.  
 raises Jairus' daughter, *Mat.* 9:18;  
*Mark* 5:22; *Luke* 8:41.  
 restores the withered arm, *Mat.* 12:10;  
*Mark* 3:1; *Luke* 6:6.  
 cures a lame man, *John* 5:2.  
 and an infirm woman, *Luke* 13:11.  
 heals the Syrophenician's daughter,  
*Mat.* 15:21; *Mark* 7:24.  
 restores the deaf and dumb, *Mat.* 9:32;  
*Mark* 9:17.  
 and the blind, *Mat.* 9:27; 20:30; *Mark*  
 10:46; *Luke* 18:35; *John* 9.  
 cures the dropsy, *Luke* 14:1.  
 endues his twelve apostles with mirac-  
 ulous powers, and sends them out  
 after exhorting them, *Mat.* 10; *Mark*  
 3:13; 6:7; *Luke* 6:13; 9:1.  
 sends out seventy disciples, *Luke* 10.  
 exhorts and blesses them on their re-  
 turn, *Luke* 10:17.  
 feeds four thousand and five thousand,  
*Mat.* 14:15; *Mark* 6:34; *Luke* 9:12;  
*John* 6;—*Mat.* 15:32; *Mark* 8:1.  
 refuses to be made king, *John* 6:15.  
 walks on the sea, *Mat.* 14:22; *Mark*  
 6:45; *John* 6:19.  
 rebukes his own kinsmen, *John* 7:3.  
 his transfiguration, *Mat.* 17; *Mark* 9;  
*Luke* 9:28; *John* 1:14; 2 *Pet.* 1:16.  
 the people's opinion of him, *Mat.*  
 16:13; *Mark* 8:27; *Luke* 9:18; *John*  
 7:12.  
 foretells his sufferings, (*see Psa.* 22;  
 69; *Isa.* 49:7; 50:6; 52:14; 53;  
*Dan.* 9:26;) *Mat.* 16:21; 17:22;  
 20:17; *Mark* 8:31; 9:31; 10:32;  
*Luke* 9:22, 41; 18:31.  
 reproves Simon the Pharisee, *Luke* 7:36.  
 pays tribute, *Mat.* 17:24.  
 reproves the apostles' ambition, *Mat.*  
 18; *Mark* 9:33; *Luke* 9:49; 22:24.  
 goes into Judea, *Mat.* 19; *John* 7:10.  
 his message to Herod, *Luke* 13:31.  
 dismisses the adulterous woman, *Jno.* 8.  
 rebukes Martha and commends Mary,  
*Luke* 10:38.

**JESUS CHRIST, HIS LIFE, cont.**—blesses little children, *Mat.* 19:13; *Mark* 10:13; *Luke* 18:15.  
 calls Zaccheus, and is entertained by him, *Luke* 19.  
 raises Lazarus, *John* 11.  
 anointed by Mary, *John* 12:3; *Mat.* 26:6; *Mark* 14:3.  
 rides into Jerusalem, (*Zech.* 9:9;) *Mat.* 21; *Mark* 11; *Luke* 19:29; *John* 12:12.  
 curses the barren fig-tree, *Mat.* 21:19; *Mark* 11:12.  
 drives the traffickers out of the temple. (*Psa.* 69:9; *Hug.* 2:7; *Mat.* 3;) *Mat.* 21:12; *Mark* 11:15; *Luke* 19:45; *John* 2:14.  
 Greeks desire to see him, *John* 12:20.  
 teaches in the temple, *John* 12:23; *Luke* 20; *Mat.* 22; *Mark* 12, etc.  
 answered by a voice from heaven, *John* 12:28.  
 the chief priests bribe Judas to betray him, (*Zech.* 11:12; *Psa.* 41:9; 55:12;) *Mat.* 26:14; *Mark* 14:10; *Luke* 22:3; *John* 13:18.  
 orders the passover to be prepared. *Mat.* 26:17; *Mark* 14:12; *Luke* 22:7.  
 washes the disciples' feet, *John* 13.  
 institutes the Lord's supper. *Mat.* 26:20; *Mark* 14:18; *Luke* 22:14; *1 Cor.* 11:23.  
 warns Peter. *Mat.* 26:33; *Mark* 14:29; *Luke* 22:31; *John* 13:36.  
 comforts and exhorts his disciples, *John* 14; 15.  
 promises the Holy Spirit, *John* 16.  
 his prayer for them, and all believers, *John* 17.  
 his agony in the garden, *Mat.* 26:36; 14:32; *Luke* 22:39.  
 betrayed by Judas, *Mat.* 26:47; *Mark* 14:43; *Luke* 22:47; *John* 18:3; *Acts* 1:16; (*Psa.* 109.)  
 heals Malchus' ear, *Luke* 22:51; *John* 18:10; *Mat.* 26:51; *Mark* 14:47.  
 deserted by his disciples, (*Zech.* 13:7;) *Mat.* 26:31, 56; *John* 18:15.  
 brought before Annas and Caiaphas, *Mat.* 26:57; *Mark* 14:53; *Luke* 22:54; *John* 18:13.  
 denied by Peter, *Mat.* 26:69; *Mark* 14:66; *Luke* 22:54; *John* 18:17.  
 brought before Pilate, scourged, and crowned with thorns, *Mat.* 27; *Mark* 15; *Luke* 23; *John* 18:28; 19.  
 sent to Herod, who reviles and scourges him, *Luke* 23:6.  
 acquitted by Pilate. *Mat.* 27:23; *Mark* 15:14; *Luke* 23:13; *John* 18:38; 19.  
 rejected by the Jews. (*Psa.* 118:22;) *Mat.* (21:42;) 27; *John* 19:15, etc.  
 delivered by Pilate to be crucified, *Mat.* 27:26; *Mark* 15:15; *Luke* 23:24; *John* 19.

**JESUS CHRIST, HIS LIFE, cont.**—his crucifixion, (*Psa.* 22; 69; *Isa.* 50:6; 52:14; 53; *Dan.* 9:26;) *Mat.* 27:33; *Mark* 15:21; *Luke* 23:33; *John* 19:17.  
 his garments divided by lot, (*Psa.* 22:18;) *Mat.* 27:35; *Mark* 15:24; *Luke* 23:34; *John* 19:24.  
 commends his mother to the care of John, *John* 19:25.  
 reviled by one thief, confessed by the other, *Mat.* 27:44; *Mark* 15:32; *Luke* 23:39.  
 dies after tasting the vinegar, (*Psa.* 69:21;) *Mat.* 27:48; *Mark* 15:36; *John* 19:30.  
 his bones not broken, (*Exod.* 12:46; *Psa.* 34:20;) *John* 19:33.  
 his side pierced, (*Zech.* 12:10;) *John* 19:34; *Rev.* 1:7.  
 occurrences at his death, *Mat.* 27:51.  
 confessed by the centurion, *Mat.* 27:54; *Mark* 15:39; *Luke* 23:47.  
 his body buried by Joseph and Nicodemus, *Mat.* 27:57; *Mark* 15:42; *Luke* 23:50; *John* 19:38.  
 the sepulchre sealed and watched, *Mat.* 27:66.  
 his resurrection, (*Psa.* 16:10; *Isa.* 26:19;) *Mat.* 28; *Mark* 16; *Luke* 24; *John* 20; *1 Cor.* 15.  
 appears first to Mary Magdalene, *Mat.* 28:1; *Mark* 16:1; *Luke* 24:1; *John* 20:1.  
 appears to his disciples at various times, *Mat.* 28:16; *Mark* 16:12; *Luke* 24:13, 36; *John* 20; 21; *1 Cor.* 15.  
 eats with them, *Luke* 24:42; *John* 21:12.  
 his charge to Peter, *John* 21:15.  
 and to all the disciples, *Mat.* 28:16; *Mark* 16:15; *Luke* 24:45; *Acts* 1:3.  
 his ascension, (*Psa.* 68:18; 110:1; 2:6;) *Mark* 16:19; *Luke* 24:51; *Acts* 1:9.  
 appears to Stephen, *Acts* 7:55; to Paul, *Acts* 9:4; 18:9; 22:6; 27:23; and to John, *Rev.* 1:13.  
 his epistles to the seven churches, *Rev.* 2; 3.  
**LAMB OF GOD, *John* 1:29; *Acts* 8:32; *1 Pet.* 1:19.**  
 worshipped in heaven, *Rev.* 5:6; 7:9; 13:8; 14:1, etc.  
 opens the seals, *Rev.* 6:1.  
 overcomes the beast, *Rev.* 17:14.  
 song of Moses and the Lamb, *Rev.* 15:3.  
 the marriage of, *Rev.* 19:7; 21:9.  
**SEE CHRIST, SUFFERINGS.**  
**JEWS:**  
 descendants of Abraham, *Psa.* 105:6; *John* 8:33; *Rom.* 9:7.  
 the people of God, *Deut.* 32:9; *2 Sam.* 7:24; *Isa.* 51:16.  
 separated to God, *Exod.* 33:16; *Num.* 23:9; *Deut.* 4:34.

**JEW**, *cont.*—beloved for their fathers' sake, *Deut.* 4:37; 10:15, with *Rom.* 11:28.

Christ descended from, *John* 4:22; *Rom.* 9:5.

**THE OBJECTS OF** God's love, *Deut.* 7:8; 23:5; *Jer.* 31:3.

God's choice, *Deut.* 7:6.

God's protection, *Psa.* 105:15; *Zech.* 2:8.

the covenant established with, *Exod.* 6:4; 24:6-8; 31:27.

**PROMISES RESPECTING, MADE TO** Abraham, *Gen.* 12:1-3; 13:14-17; 15:18; 17:7, 8.

Isaac, *Gen.* 26:2-5, 21.

Jacob, *Gen.* 28:12-15; 35:9-12.

themselves, *Exod.* 6:7, 8; 19:5, 6; *Deut.* 26:18, 19.

privileges of, *Psa.* 76:1, 2; *Rom.* 3:1, 2; 9:4, 5.

**PUNISHED FOR** idolatry, *Isa.* 65:3-7.

unbelief, *Rom.* 11:20.

breaking covenant, *Isa.* 24:5; *Jer.* 11:10.

transgressing the law, *Isa.* 1:4, 7; 24:5, 6.

changing the ordinances, *Isa.* 21:5.

killing the prophets, *Mat.* 23:37, 38.

imprecating upon themselves the blood of Christ, *Mat.* 27:25.

scattered among the nations, *Deut.* 28:64; *Eze.* 6:8; 36:19.

despised by the nations, *Eze.* 36:3.

their country trodden under foot by the Gentiles, *Deut.* 28:49-52; *Luke* 21:24.

their house left desolate, *Mat.* 23:38.  
deprived of civil and religious privileges, *Hos.* 3:4.

**DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST THOSE WHO** cursed, *Gen.* 27:29; *Num.* 24:9.

contended with, *Isa.* 41:11; 49:25.

oppressed, *Isa.* 49:26; 51:21-23.

hated, *Psa.* 129:5; *Eze.* 35:5, 6.

aggravated the afflictions of, *Zech.* 1:14, 15.

slaughtered, *Psa.* 79:1-7; *Eze.* 35:5, 6.  
God, mindful of, *Psa.* 98:3; *Isa.* 49:15, 16.

Christ was sent to, *Mat.* 15:24; 21:37; *Acts* 3:20, 22, 26.

compassion of Christ for, *Mat.* 23:37; *Luke* 19:41.

the gospel preached to, first, *Mat.* 10:6; *Luke* 21:47; *Acts* 1:8.

blessedness of blessing, *Gen.* 27:29.

blessedness of favoring, *Gen.* 12:3; *Psa.* 122:6.

pray importunately for, *Psa.* 122:6; *Isa.* 62:1, 6, 7; *Jer.* 31:7, *Rom.* 10:1.

saints remember, *Psa.* 102:14; 137:5; *Jer.* 51:50.

**PROMISES RESPECTING.** the pouring out of the Spirit upon them, *Eze.* 39:29, *Zech.* 12:10.

**JEW**, *cont.*—**PROMISES RESPECTING.** the removal of their blindness, *Rom.* 11:25; 2 *Cor.* 3:14-16.

their return and seeking to God, *Hos.* 3:5.

their humiliation for the rejection of Christ, *Zech.* 12:10.

pardon of sin, *Isa.* 44:22; *Rom.* 11:27.

salvation, *Is.* 59:20, with *Rom.* 11:26.

sanctification, *Jer.* 33:8; *Eze.* 36:25; *Zech.* 13:1, 9.

joy occasioned by conversion of, *Isa.* 44:23; 49:13; 52:8, 9; 66:10.

blessing to the Gentiles by conversion of, *Isa.* 2:1-5; 60:5; 66:19; *Rom.* 11:12, 15.

reunion of, *Jer.* 3:18; *Eze.* 37:16, 17, 20-22; *Hos.* 1:11; *Mic.* 2:12

restoration to their own land, *Isa.* 11:15, 16; 14:1-3; 27:12, 13; *Jer.* 16:14, 15; *Eze.* 36:24; 37:21, 25; 39:25, 28; *Luke* 21:24.

Gentiles assisting in their restoration, *Isa.* 49:22, 23; 60:10, 14; 61:4-6.

subjection of Gentiles to, *Isa.* 60:11, 12, 14.

future glory of, *Isa.* 60:19; 62:3, 4; *Zeph.* 3:19, 20; *Zech.* 2:5

future prosperity of, *Isa.* 60:6, 7, 9, 17; 61:4-6; *Hos.* 14:5, 6.

that Christ shall appear among, *Isa.* 59:20; *Zech.* 14:4.

that Christ shall dwell among, *Eze.* 43:7, 9; *Zech.* 2:11.

that Christ shall reign over, *Eze.* 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25.

conversion of, illustrated, *Eze.* 37:1-14; *Rom.* 11:24.

**JOURNEYS OF** the Israelites, *Exod.* 12:37; 13:20; 14:2; 15:23, 27; 16; 17; *Num.* 10:28; 33; *Josh.* 1, etc.

**JEZEBEL**, wife of Ahab, 1 *Kings* 16:31.

kills the prophets, 1 *Kings* 18:4; 19:2

causes Naboth to be put to death, 1 *Kings* 21.

her violent death, 2 *Kings* 9:30.

**JEZREEL**, Naboth's vineyard there, 1 *Kings* 21,

where Joram is slain, and Jezebel eaten by dogs, 2 *Kings* 9:21, etc. See *Hos.* 1:4; 2:22.

**JOAB**, captain of the host, 2 *Sam.* 8:16.

contends with Abner, 2 *Sam.* 2:13.

treacherously kills him, 2 *Sam.* 3:23.

causes Uriah's death, 2 *Sam.* 11:14

subdues the Ammonites, 2 *Sam.* 12:26

intercedes for Absalom, 2 *Sam.* 14.

kills him, 2 *Sam.* 18:14.

reproves David's grief, 2 *Sam.* 19:5.

treacherously kills Amasa, 2 *Sam.* 20:9.

subdues Sheba, 2 *Sam.* 20:14

unwillingly numbers the people, 2 *Sam.* 24:3; (1 *Chr.* 21:3)

supports Adonijah, 1 *Kings* 1:7.

slain by Solomon's command, 1 *King* 2:25.

JOAH, 2 *Kings* 18:18; 2 *Chr.* 34:8.  
 JOANNA, wife of Herod's steward, ministers to Christ, *Luke* 8:2, 3; 24:10.  
 JOASH, (Jehoash.) king of Israel, his evil reign, 2 *Kings* 13:10.  
 visits Elisha sick, 2 *Kings* 13:14.  
 defeats the Syrians, 2 *Kings* 13:25.  
 chastises Amaziah, 2 *Kings* 14:8; 2 *Chr.* 25:17.  
 —, king of Judah, preserved by Jehoshaba, 2 *Kings* 11; 2 *Chr.* 22:10.  
 made king by Jehoiada, 2 *Kings* 11:4; 2 *Chr.* 23.  
 repairs the temple, 2 *Chr.* 24.  
 kills Zechariah, 2 *Chr.* 24:17-21.  
 chastised by Syrians, and slain by his servants, 2 *Kings* 12:19; 2 *Chr.* 24:23.  
 JOB, his character, *Job* 1:1, 8; 2:3; *Eze.* 14:14, 20.  
 his great afflictions, *Job* 1:13; 2:7.  
 his patient submission, *Job* 1:20; 2:10; *Jas.* 5:11.  
 his complaint, *Job* 3.  
 his answers to his friends, *Job* 6; 7; 9; 10; 12-14; 16; 17; 19; 21; 23; 24; 26-30.  
 declares his integrity, *Job* 31.  
 his confession, *Job* 40:3; 42:1.  
 his prosperity, *Job* 42:10.  
 JOCHEBED, mother of Moses, *Exod.* 2:1; 6:20; *Num.* 26:59.  
 JOEL declares God's judgments, *Joel* 1-3.  
 proclaims a fast, *Joel* 1:14; 2.  
 declares God's mercy to the penitent, *Joel* 2:12; 3.  
 JOHANAN warns Gedaliah, *Jer.* 40:8.  
 rescues the Jews, *Jer.* 41:11.  
 his pride and hypocrisy, *Jer.* 42; 43.  
 takes Jeremiah to Egypt, *Jer.* 43:6.  
 JOHN, the Baptist, his coming foretold, *Isa.* 40:3; *Mat.* 4:5; *Mat.* 11:14; 17:12; *Mark* 9:11; *Luke* 1:17.  
 his birth and circumcision, *Luke* 1:57.  
 his office, preaching, and baptism, *Mat.* 3; *Mark* 1; *Luke* 3; *John* 1:6; 3:26; *Acts* 1:5; 13:21.  
 baptizes Christ, *Mat.* 3:16, 17; *Mark* 1; *Luke* 3.  
 sends his disciples to Christ, *Mat.* 11:1; *Luke* 7:18.  
 Christ's testimony to, *Mat.* 11:1; *Luke* 7:27.  
 imprisoned for reproving Herod, *Mat.* 4:12; *Mark* 1:14; *Luke* 3:20.  
 beheaded, *Mat.* 14; *Mark* 6:14.  
 his disciples receive the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 18:24; 19:1.  
 JOHN, the apostle, called, *Mat.* 4:21; *Mark* 1:19; *Luke* 5:10.  
 ordained, *Mat.* 10:2; *Mark* 3:17; 13:3; *Luke* 22:8; *Acts* 1:13.  
 reproved, *Mat.* 20:20; *Mark* 10:35; *Luke* 9:54.  
 Christ's love for, *John* 13:23; 19:26; 21:7, 20, 21.

JOHN, *cont.*—his care for Mary the Lord's mother, *John* 19:27.  
 accompanies Peter before the council, *Acts* 3; 4, etc.  
 his vision of Christ's glory, *Rev.* 1:10.  
 commanded to eat the book, *Rev.* 10:9.  
 forbidden to worship the angel, *Rev.* 19:10; 22:8.  
 declares the divinity and humanity of Jesus Christ, *John* 1; 1 *John* 1; 4; 5.  
 exhorts to obedience of His commandments, 1 *John* 2; 3.  
 and warns against false teachers, 1 *John* 4; 5. See 2 and 3 *John*.  
 —, MARK, *Acts* 12:12.  
 accompanies Paul and Barnabas, *Acts* 12:25; 13:5.  
 but returns home, *Acts* 13:13.  
 their contention concerning him, *Acts* 15:36.  
 commended by Paul, 2 *Tim.* 4:11.  
 JONADAB, (Jehouadab.) son of Rechab, assists Jehu, 2 *Kings* 10:15.  
 his descendants' obedience, *Jer.* 35:6.  
 JONAH, prophet, 2 *Kings* 14:25.  
 his disobedience, and punishment, *Jonah* 1.  
 his prayer, *Jonah* 2.  
 preaches at Nineveh, *Jonah* 3.  
 reproved for murmuring at God's mercy, *Jonah* 4.  
 a type of Christ, *Mat.* 12:39; *Luke* 11:29.  
 JONATHAN, a Levite, hired by Micah, *Judg.* 17:7.  
 deserts and robs him, *Judg.* 18.  
 —, son of Saul, miraculously smites the Philistines, 1 *Sam.* 13:2; 14.  
 disregards Saul's vow, 1 *Sam.* 14:2, 27.  
 his love for David, 1 *Sam.* 18:1; 19; 20; 23:16.  
 slain by the Philistines, 1 *Sam.* 31:2.  
 David's lamentation for, 2 *Sam.* 1:17.  
 —, one of David's soldiers, his deeds, 2 *Sam.* 21:21; 1 *Chr.* 20:7.  
 JOPPA, 2 *Chr.* 2:16; *Jonah* 1:3.  
 Tabitha raised at, *Acts* 9:36.  
 Peter dwells at, *Acts* 10:5; 11:5.  
 JORDAN, waters of, divided for Joshua, *Josh.* 3; 4; *Psa.* 114:3.  
 for Elijah and Elisha, 2 *Kings* 2:8, 13.  
 Naaman's leprosy cured at, 2 *Kings* 5.  
 iron swims in, 2 *Kings* 6:4.  
 John baptizes there, *Mat.* 3; *Mark* 1:5; *Luke* 3:3. See *Job* 40:23; *Psa.* 42:6; *Jer.* 12:5; 49:19; *Zeck.* 11:3.  
 JOSEPH, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 30:24. See *Psa.* 105:17; *Acts* 7:9; *Heb.* 11:22.  
 his dreams, *Gen.* 37:5.  
 sold to the Ishmaelites, *Gen.* 37:28.  
 subject to Potiphar, *Gen.* 39.  
 resists temptation, *Gen.* 39:7.  
 interprets the dreams of Pharaoh's servants, *Gen.* 40.  
 and of Pharaoh, *Gen.* 41:25.  
 advanced, *Gen.* 41:39.

**JOSEPH**, *cont.*—prepares for the famine, *Gen.* 41:48.  
 deals with his brethren, *Gen.* 42-45; and the Egyptians, *Gen.* 47:11.  
 blessed by Jacob, *Gen.* 46:30; 48; 49:22.  
 buries Jacob, *Gen.* 50.  
 his charge concerning his bones, *Gen.* 50:25.  
 his descendants. See **EPHRAIM**, and **MANASSEH**.  
 —, husband of Mary, an angel appears to him, *Mat.* 1:19; 2:13, 19; *Luke* 1:27.  
 Christ subject to, *Luke* 2:4.  
 — of Arimathea, buries Jesus in his own sepulchre, *Mat.* 27:57; *Mark* 15:42; *Luke* 23:50; *John* 19:38.  
 —, (Barsabas), *Acts* 1:23; 15:22.  
**JOSHUA**, (Jehoshua, Oshea, Jesus,) discomfits Amalek, *Exod.* 17:9.  
 ministers to Moses, *Exod.* 24:13; 32:17; 33:11.  
 sent to spy out Canaan, *Num.* 13:16.  
 resists the murmurers, *Num.* 14:6.  
 appointed Moses' successor, *Num.* 27:18; 34:17; *Deut.* 1:38; 3:28; 34:9.  
 encouraged by the Lord, *Josh.* 1.  
 his charge to the officers, *Josh.* 1:10.  
 passes Jordan, *Josh.* 3.  
 erects a memorial, *Josh.* 4.  
 renews circumcision, *Josh.* 5.  
 takes Jericho, *Josh.* 6.  
 punishes Achan, *Josh.* 7.  
 subdues Ai, *Josh.* 8.  
 deceived by the Gibeonites, *Josh.* 9.  
 conquers several kings, *Josh.* 10-12.  
 divides the land, *Josh.* 14-21; *Heb.* 4:8.  
 charges the Reubenites, etc., *Josh.* 22.  
 exhorts the people, *Josh.* 23.  
 rehearses God's benefits, *Josh.* 24.  
 renews the covenant, *Josh.* 24:14.  
 his death, *Josh.* 24:29; *Judg.* 2:8.  
 his curse fulfilled, *Josh.* 6:26; *1 Kings* 16:34. See **JESHUA**.  
**JOSIAH**, prophecy concerning, *1 Kings* 13:2; fulfilled, *2 Kings* 23:15.  
 his good reign, *2 Kings* 22.  
 repairs the temple, *2 Kings* 22:3.  
 the book of the law found, *2 Kings* 22:8.  
 Huldah's prophecy to, *2 Kings* 22:15.  
 causes the law to be read and observed, *2 Kings* 23.  
 his solemn passover, *2 Chr.* 35.  
 slain by Pharaoh-necho, *2 Kings* 23:29. See *2 Chr.* 34; 35.  
**JOTHAM**, son of Gideon, his parable, *Judg.* 9:7.  
 —, king of Judah, his good reign, *2 Kings* 15:32; *2 Chr.* 27.

**JOY :**

God gives, *Ecc.* 2:26; *Psa.* 4:7.  
 Christ appointed to give, *Isa.* 61:3.  
 is a fruit of the Spirit, *Gal.* 5:22.  
 the gospel, good tidings of, *Luke* 2:10, 11.

**JOY**, *cont.*—God's word affords, *Neh.* 8:12; *Jer.* 15:16.  
 the gospel, to be received with, *1 Thes.* 1:6.  
 promised to saints, *Psa.* 132:16; *Isa.* 35:10; 55:12; 56:7.  
 prepared for saints, *Psa.* 97:11.  
 enjoined to saints, *Psa.* 32:11; *Phil.* 3:1.  
 fullness of, in God's presence, *Psa.* 16:11.  
 vanity of seeking, from earthly things, *Ecc.* 2:10, 11; 11:8.  
**EXPERIENCED** BY believers, *Luke* 24:52; *Acts* 16:34.  
 peacemakers, *Prov.* 12:20.  
 the just, *Prov.* 21:15.  
 the wise, and discreet, *Prov.* 15:23.  
 parents of good children, *Prov.* 23:24.  
 increased to the meek, *Isa.* 29:19.  
**OF SAINTS** IS IN God, *Psa.* 89:16; 149:2; *Hab.* 3:18; *Rom.* 5:11.  
 in Christ, *Luke* 1:47; *Phil.* 3:3.  
 in the Holy Ghost, *Rom.* 14:17.  
 for election, *Luke* 10:20.  
 for salvation, *Psa.* 21:1; *Isa.* 61:10.  
 for deliverance from bondage, *Psa.* 105:43; *Jer.* 31:10-13.  
 for manifestation of goodness, *2 Chr.* 7:10.  
 for temporal blessings, *Joel* 2:23, 24.  
 for supplies of grace, *Isa.* 12:3.  
 for divine protection, *Ps.* 5:11; 16:8, 9.  
 for divine support, *Psa.* 28:7; 63:7.  
 for the victory of Christ, *John* 16:33.  
 for the hope of glory, *Rom.* 5:2.  
 for the success of the gospel, *Acts* 15:3.  
**OF SAINTS**, SHOULD BE great, *Zech.* 9:9; *Acts* 8:8.  
 abundant, *2 Cor.* 8:2.  
 exceeding, *Psa.* 21:6; 68:3.  
 animated, *Psa.* 32:11; *Luke* 6:23.  
 unspeakable, *1 Pet.* 1:8.  
 full of glory, *1 Pet.* 1:8.  
 constant, *2 Cor.* 6:10; *Phil.* 4:4.  
 for evermore, *1 Thes.* 5:16.  
 with awe, *Psa.* 2:11.  
 in hope, *Rom.* 12:12.  
 in sorrow, *2 Cor.* 6:10.  
 under trials, *Jas.* 1:2; *1 Pet.* 1:6.  
 under persecutions, *Mat.* 5:11, 12; *Luke* 6:22, 23; *Heb.* 10:34.  
 under calamities, *Hab.* 3:17, 18.  
 expressed in hymns, *Eph.* 5:19; *Jas.* 5:13.  
 afflictions of saints succeeded by, *Psa.* 30:5; 126:5; *Isa.* 35:10; *John* 16:20.  
 pray for restoration of, *Psa.* 51:8, 12; 85:6.  
 promote, in the afflicted, *Job* 29:13.  
**OF SAINTS**, MADE FULL BY the favor of God, *Acts* 2:28.  
 faith in Christ, *Rom.* 15:13.  
 abiding in Christ, *John* 15:10, 11.  
 the word of Christ, *John* 17:13.  
 answers to prayer, *John* 16:24.

JOY, *cont.*—OF SAINTS, MADE FULL BY communion of saints, *2 Tim.* 1:4; *1 John* 1:3, 4; *2 John* 12.  
 saints should afford, to their ministers, *Phil.* 2:2; *Phile.* 20.  
 MINISTERS SHOULD esteem their people as their, *Phil.* 4:1; *1 Thes.* 2:20.  
 promote, in their people, *2 Cor.* 1:24; *Phil.* 1:25.  
 pray for, for their people, *Rom.* 15:13.  
 have, in the faith and holiness of their people, *2 Cor.* 7:4; *1 Thes.* 3:9; *3 John* 4.  
 come to their people with, *Rom.* 15:32.  
 finish their course with, *Acts* 20:21.  
 desire to render an account with, *Phil.* 2:16; *Heb.* 13:17.  
 serve God with, *Psa.* 100:2.  
 liberality in God's service should cause, *1 Chr.* 29:9, 17.  
 is strengthening to saints, *Neh.* 8:10.  
 saints should engage in all religious services with, *Ezra* 6:22; *Psa.* 42:4.  
 saints should have, in all their undertakings, *Deut.* 12:15.  
 saints shall be presented to God with exceeding, *1 Pet.* 4:13. with *Jude* 24. the coming of Christ will afford to saints exceeding, *1 Pet.* 4:13.  
 shall be the final reward of saints at the judgment-day, *Mat.* 25:21.  
 OF THE WICKED is derived from earthly pleasures, *Ecl.* 2:10; 11:9.  
 is derived from folly, *Prov.* 15:21.  
 is delusive, *Prov.* 14:13.  
 is short-lived, *Job* 20:5; *Ecl.* 7:6.  
 should be turned into mourning, *Jas.* 4:9.  
 shall be taken away, *Isa.* 16:10  
 holy, illustrated, *Isa.* 9:3; *Mat.* 13:44.  
 holy, exemplified. Hannah, *1 Sam.* 2:1. David, *1 Chr.* 29:9. Wise men, *Mat.* 2:10. The Virgin Mary, *Luke* 1:47. Zaccheus, *Luke* 19:6. Converts, *Acts* 2:46; 13:52. Peter, etc., *Acts* 5:41. Samaritans, *Acts* 8:5. Jailor, *Acts* 16:34.  
 — in heaven over repentant sinners, *Luke* 15:7, 10.  
 of Christ in his disciples, *John* 3:29; 17:13; *Heb.* 12:2.  
 of Paul in the faith and obedience of the churches, *2 Cor.* 1:24; 2:3; 7:13; *Phil.* 1:4; 2:2; 4:1; *1 Thes.* 2:19; 3:9; *2 Tim.* 1:4; *Phile.* 7.  
 also of John, *3 John* 4.  
 — of God over his people  
 greatness of, described, *Zeph.* 3:17.  
 ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR repentance, *Luke* 15:7, 10.  
 faith, *Heb.* 11:5, 6.  
 fear of him, *Psa.* 147:11.  
 praying to him, *Prov.* 15:8.  
 hope in his mercy, *Psa.* 147:11.  
 meekness, *Psa.* 149:4.  
 uprightness, *1 Chr.* 29:17; *Pro.* 11:20.

JOY of God over his people, *cont* —LEADS HIM TO prosper them, *Deut.* 30:9.  
 do them good, *Deut.* 28:6; *Jer.* 32:41.  
 deliver them, *2 Sam.* 22:20  
 comfort them, *Isa.* 65:19.  
 give them the inheritance, *Num.* 14:8.  
 illustrated, *Isa.* 62:5; *Luke* 15:23, 24.  
 exemplified. Solomon, *1 Kings* 10:9.  
 JUDAH, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 29:35.  
 his supplication to Jacob, *Gen.* 43:3.  
 to Joseph, *Gen.* 44:18;—46:28.  
 blessed by Jacob, *Gen.* 49:8.  
 by Moses, *Deut.* 33:7.  
 his descendants, *Gen.* 38; 46:12; *Judg* 1:1-20; *1 Chr.* 2-4.  
 numbered, *Num.* 1:26; 26:19.  
 their inheritance, *Josh.* 15.  
 they make David king, *2 Sam.* 2:4.  
 and adhere to his house, *1 Kings* 12  
*2 Chr.* 10; 11. See JEWS.  
 JUDAS, (JUDE, Lebbeus, Thaddeus,) apostle, *Mat.* 10:3; *Mark* 3:18; 6:3; *Luke* 6:16; *Acts* 1:13.  
 his question to our Lord, *John* 14:22.  
 exhorts to constancy in the faith, *Jud* 3, 20.  
 and describes and warns against false disciples, *Jude* 4, etc.  
 — ISCARIOT, *Mat.* 10:4; *Mark* 3:19  
*Luke* 6:16; *John* 6:70.  
 betrays his Master, *Mat.* 26:14, 47; *Mark* 14:10, 43; *Luke* 22:3, 47, *John* 13:26; 18:2.  
 his remorse and death, *Mat.* 27:3; *Acts* 1:18.  
 foretold, *Psa.* 109.  
 JUDGE of all, God, *Gen.* 18:25; *Judg.* 11:27; *Psa.* 9:7; 50; 58:11; 68:5; 75:7; 94:2; *Ecl.* 3:17; 11:9; 12:14; *Heb.* 12:23; *Rev.* 11:18; 18:8; 19:11.  
 JUDGES to be appointed, *Deut.* 16:18; *Ezra* 7:25.  
 their duty, *Exod.* 18:21; 23:3; *Lev.* 19:15; *Deut.* 1:16; 17:8; *2 Chr.* 19:6; *Psa.* 82; *Prov.* 18:5; 24:23; 31:8.  
 Jehoshaphat's charge to, *2 Chr.* 19:6.  
 unjust ones, *1 Sam.* 8:3; *Isa.* 1:23; *Mic.* 7:3; *Luke* 18:2; hateful to God, *Prov.* 17:15; 24:24; *Isa.* 5:20; 10:1.  
 EXTRAORDINARY, raised up to deliver Israel, *Judg.* 2:16.  
 during 450 years, *Acts* 13:20.  
 upheld by God, *Judg.* 2:18.  
 remarkable for faith, *Heb.* 11:32.  
 instances, *Judg.* 3-16; *1 Sam.* 3:19.  
 end of their labors, *Judg.* 2:17-19.  
 JUDGMENT, rash, forbidden, *Mat.* 7:1; *Luke* 6:37; 12:57; *John* 7:24; 8:7  
*Rom.* 2:1; 14; *Jas.* 4:11.  
 JUDGMENT, the LAST :  
 predicted in the Old Testament, *1 Chr* 16:33; *Psa.* 9:7; 96:13; *Ecl.* 3:17  
 a first principle of the gospel, *Heb* 6:2.



JUDGMENT, the **LAST**, *cont.*—a day appointed for, *Acts* 17:31; *Rom.* 2:16. time of, unknown to us, *Mark* 13:32.

**CALLED, THE** day of wrath, *Rom.* 2:5; *Rev.* 6:17.

revelation of the righteous judgment of God, *Rom.* 2:5.

day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men, *2 Pet.* 3:7.

day of destruction, *Job* 21:30.

judgment of the great day, *Jude* 6.

shall be administered by Christ, *John* 5:22, 27; *Acts* 10:42; *Rom.* 14:10; *2 Cor.* 5:10.

saints shall sit with Christ in, *1 Cor.* 6:2; *Rev.* 20:4.

shall take place at the coming of Christ, *Mat.* 25:31; *2 Tim.* 4:1.

of heathens, by the law of conscience, *Rom.* 2:12, 14, 15.

of Jews, by the law of Moses, *Rom.* 2:12.

of Christians, by the gospel, *Jas.* 2:12.

**SHALL BE HELD UPON** all nations, *Mat.* 25:32.

all men, *Heb.* 9:27; 12:23.

small and great, *Rev.* 20:12.

the righteous and wicked, *Ecc.* 3:17.

quick and dead, *2 Tim.* 4:1; *1 Pet.* 4:5.

shall be in righteousness, *Psa.* 98:9; *Acts* 17:31.

the books shall be opened at, *Dan.* 7:10.

**SHALL BE OF ALL** actions, *Ecc.* 11:9; 12:14; *Rev.* 20:13.

words, *Mat.* 12:36, 37; *Jude* 15.

thoughts, *Ecc.* 12:14; *1 Cor.* 4:5.

none, by nature, can stand in, *Psa.* 130:3; 143:2; *Rom.* 3:19.

saints shall, through Christ, be enabled to stand in, *Rom.* 8:33, 34.

Christ will acknowledge saints at, *Mat.* 25:34-40; *Rev.* 3:5.

perfect love will give boldness in, *1 John* 4:17.

saints shall be rewarded at, *2 Tim.* 4:8; *Rev.* 11:18.

the wicked shall be condemned in, *Mat.* 7:22, 23; 25:41.

final punishment of the wicked will succeed, *Mat.* 13:40-42; 25:46.

the word of Christ shall be a witness against the wicked in, *John* 12:48.

its decisions final, *Rev.* 22:11.

**THE CERTAINTY OF, A MOTIVE TO** repentance, *Acts* 17:30, 31.

faith, *Isa.* 25:16, 17.

holiness, *2 Cor.* 5:9, 10; *2 Pet.* 3:11, 14.

prayer and watchfulness, *Mark* 13:33.

warn the wicked of, *Acts* 24:25; *2 Cor.* 5:11.

the wicked dread, *Acts* 24:25; *Heb.* 10:27.

neglected advantages increase condemnation at, *Mat.* 11:20-24; *Luke* 11:31, 32.

JUDGMENT, the **LAST**, *cont.*—devils shall be condemned at, *2 Pet.* 2:4; *Jude* 6.

**JUDGMENTS :**

are from God, *Deut.* 32:39; *Job* 12:23; *Amos* 3:6; *Mic.* 6:9.

**DIFFERENT KINDS OF ;** blotting out the name, *Deut.* 29:20.

abandonment by God, *Hos.* 4:17.

cursing men's blessings, *Mal.* 2:2.

pestilence, *Deut.* 28:21, 22; *Amos* 4:10.

enemies, *2 Sam.* 24:13.

famine, *Deut.* 28:38-40; *Amos* 4:7-9.

famine of hearing the word, *Amos* 8:11.

the sword, *Exod.* 22:24; *Jer.* 19:7.

captivity, *Deut.* 28:48; *Eze.* 39:23.

continued sorrows, *Psa.* 32:10; 78:32, 33; *Eze.* 24:23.

desolation, *Eze.* 33:29; *Joel* 3:19.

destruction, *Job* 31:3; *Psa.* 34:16; *Prov.* 2:22; *Isa.* 11:4.

**INFLICTED UPON** nations, *Gen.* 15:14; *Jer.* 51:20, 21.

individuals, *Deut.* 29:21; *Jer.* 23:34.

false gods, *Exod.* 12:12; *Num.* 33:4.

posterity of sinners, *Exod.* 20:5; *Psa.* 37:28; *Lam.* 5:7.

all enemies of saints, *Jer.* 30:16.

sent for correction, *Job* 37:13; *Jer.* 30:11.

sent for the deliverance of saints, *Exod.* 6:6.

**ARE SENT, AS PUNISHMENT FOR** disobedience to God, *Lev.* 26:14-16; *2 Chr.* 7:19, 20.

despising the warnings of God, *2 Chr.* 36:16; *Prov.* 1:24-31; *Jer.* 44:4-6.

murmuring against God, *Num.* 14:29.

idolatry, *2 Kings* 22:17; *Jer.* 16:18.

iniquity, *Isa.* 26:21; *Eze.* 21:13, 14.

persecuting saints, *Deut.* 32:43.

sins of rulers, *1 Chr.* 21:2, 12.

manifest the righteous character of God, *Exod.* 9:14-16; *Eze.* 39:21; *Dan.* 9:14.

are in all the earth, *1 Chr.* 16:14.

are frequently tempered with mercy, *Jer.* 4:27; 5:10, 15-18; *Amos* 9:8.

**SHOULD LEAD TO** humiliation, *Josh.* 7:6; *2 Chr.* 12:6; *Lam.* 3:1-20; *Joel* 1:13; *Jonah* 3:5, 6.

prayer, *2 Chr.* 20:9.

contrition, *Neh.* 1:4; *Esth.* 4:3; *Isa.* 22:12.

learning righteousness, *Isa.* 26:9.

should be a warning to others, *Lu.* 13:35.

**MAY BE AVERTED BY** humiliation, *Exod.* 33:3, 4, 14; *2 Chr.* 7:14.

prayer, *Judg.* 3:9-11; *2 Chr.* 7:13, 14.

forsaking iniquity, *Jer.* 18:7, 8.

turning to God, *Deut.* 30:1-3.

**SAINTS** preserved during, *Job* 5:19, 20; *Psa.* 91:7; *Isa.* 26:20; *Eze.* 9:6; *Rev.* 7:3.

**JUDGMENTS**, *cont*—**SAINTS** provided for, during, *Gen.* 47:12; *Psa.* 33:19; 37:19.

pray for those under, *Exod.* 32:11-13; *Num.* 11:2; *Dan.* 9:3.

sympathize with those under, *Jer.* 9:1; 13:17; *Lam.* 3:48.

acknowledge the justice of, 2 *Sam.* 24:17; *Ezra* 9:13; *Neh.* 9:33; *Jer.* 14:7.

upon nations, exemplified. The old world, *Gen.* 6:7, 17. Sodom, etc., *Gen.* 19:24. Egypt, *Exod.* 9:14. Israel, *Num.* 14:29, 35; 21:6. People of Ashdod, 1 *Sam.* 5:6. People of Bethshemesh, 1 *Sam.* 6:19. Amalekites, 1 *Sam.* 15:3.

upon individuals, exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:11, 12. Canaan, *Gen.* 9:25. Korah, etc., *Num.* 16:33-35. Achan, *Josh.* 7:25. Hophni, etc., 1 *Sam.* 2:34. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 15:23. Uzzah, 2 *Sam.* 6:7. Jeroboam, 1 *Kin.* 13:4. Ahab, 1 *Kings* 22:38. Gehazi, 2 *Kings* 5:27. Jezebel, 2 *Kings* 9:35. Nebuchadnezzar, *Dan.* 4:31. Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5:30. Zacharias, *Luke* 1:20. Ananias, etc., *Acts* 5:1-10. Herod, *Acts* 12:23. Elymas, *Acts* 13:11.

preservation during, exemplified.—Noah, *Gen.* 7:1, 16. Lot, *Gen.* 19:15-17. Joseph, etc., *Gen.* 45:7. Elijah, 1 *Kings* 17:9. Elisha, etc., 2 *Kings* 4:3-11. Shunammite, 2 *Kin.* 8:1, 2.

**JUPITER**, Barnabas so called, *Acts* 14:12;—19:35.

**JUSTICE** :

commanded, *Deut.* 16:20; *Isa.* 56:1.

Christ, an example of, *Psa.* 95:9; *Isa.* 11:4; *Jer.* 23:5.

specially required in rulers, *Deut.* 1:16; 2 *Sam.* 23:3; *Prov.* 29:14; *Eze.* 45:9.

**TO BE DONE** in executing judgment, *Deut.* 16:18; *Jer.* 21:12.

in buying and selling, *Lev.* 19:36; *Deut.* 25:15.

to the poor, *Prov.* 29:14; 31:9.

to the fatherless and widows, *Isa.* 1:17.

to servants, *Col.* 4:1.

gifts impede, *Exod.* 23:8.

**GOD** requires, *Mic.* 6:8.

sets the highest value on, *Prov.* 21:3.

delights in, *Prov.* 11:1.

gives wisdom to execute, 1 *Kings* 3:11, 12; *Prov.* 2:6, 9.

displeased with the want of, *Ecc.* 5:8.

brings its own reward, *Jer.* 22:15.

**SAINTS SHOULD** study the principles of, *Phil.* 4:8.

receive instruction in, *Prov.* 1:3.

pray for wisdom to execute, 1 *Kin.* 3:9.

always do, *Psa.* 119:121; *Eze.* 18:8, 9.

take pleasure in doing, *Prov.* 21:15.

teach others to do, *Gen.* 18:19.

**JUSTICE**, *cont.*—promises to, *Isa.* 33:15, 16; *Jer.* 7:5, 7.

**THE WICKED** scorn, *Prov.* 19:25.

abhor, *Mic.* 3:9.

call not for, *Isa.* 59:4.

banish, *Isa.* 59:14.

pass over, *Luke* 11:42.

afflict those who act with, *Job* 12:4; *Amos* 5:12.

exemplified. Moses, *Num.* 16:15. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 12:4. David, 2 *Sam.* 8:15. Solomon, 1 *Kings* 3:16-27. Josiah, *Jer.* 22:15. Joseph, *Luke* 23:50, 51. Apostles, 1 *Thes.* 2:10.

— of God :

is a part of his character, *Deut.* 32:4; *Isa.* 45:21.

**DECLARED TO BE** plenteous, *Job* 37:23.

incomparable, *Job* 4:17.

incorruptible, *Deut.* 10:17; 2 *Chr.* 19:7.

impartial, 2 *Chr.* 19:7; *Jer.* 32:19.

unfailing, *Zeph.* 3:5.

undeviating, *Job* 8:3; 34:12.

without respect of persons, *Rom.* 2:11; *Col.* 3:25; 1 *Pet.* 1:17.

the habitation of his throne, *Psa.* 89:14.

not to be sinned against, *Jer.* 50:7.

denied by the ungodly, *Eze.* 33:17, 20.

**EXHIBITED IN** forgiving sins, 1 *John* 1:9.

redemption, *Rom.* 3:26.

his government, *Psa.* 9:4; *Jer.* 9:24.

his judgments, *Gen.* 18:25; *Rev.* 19:2.

all his ways, *Eze.* 18:25, 29.

the final judgment, *Acts* 17:31.

acknowledge, *Psa.* 51:4, with *Rom.* 3:4,

magnify, *Psa.* 98:9; 99:3, 4.

**JUSTIFICATION** before God :

promised in Christ, *Isa.* 45:25; 53:11.

is the act of God, *Isa.* 50:8; *Rom.* 8:33.

**UNDER THE LAW** requires perfect obedience, *Lev.* 15:5, with *Rom.* 10:5; 2:13; *Jas.* 2:10.

man cannot attain to, *Job* 9:2, 3, 20; 25:4; *Psa.* 130:3; 143:2, with *Rom.* 3:20; 9:31, 32.

**UNDER THE GOSPEL**, is not of works, *Acts* 13:39; *Rom.* 8:3; *Gal.* 2:16; 3:11.

is not of faith and works united, *Acts* 15:1-29; *Rom.* 3:28; 11:6; *Gal.* 2:14-21; 5:4.

is by faith alone, *John* 5:24; *Acts* 13:39; *Rom.* 3:30; 5:1; *Gal.* 2:16.

is of grace, *Rom.* 3:24; 4:16; 5:17-21.

in the name of Christ, 1 *Cor.* 6:11.

by imputation of Christ's righteousness, *Isa.* 61:10; *Jer.* 23:6; *Rom.* 3:22; 5:18; 1 *Cor.* 1:30; 2 *Cor.* 5:21.

by the blood of Christ, *Rom.* 5:9.

by the resurrection of Christ, *Rom.* 4:25; 1 *Cor.* 15:17.

**JUSTIFICATION** before God, *cont.*—

UNDER THE GOSPEL, blessedness of,

*Psa.* 32:1, 2, with *Rom.* 4:6-8.

frees from condemnation, *Isa.* 50:8, 9;  
54:17, with *Rom.* 8:33, 34.

entitles to an inheritance, *Tit.* 3:7.

insures glorification, *Rom.* 8:30.

the wicked shall not attain to, *Exod.*  
23:7.

**BY FAITH**, revealed under the old dispen-  
sation, *Hab.* 2:4, with *Rom.* 1:17.

excludes boasting, *Rom.* 3:27; 4:2;  
*1 Cor.* 1:29, 31.

does not make void the law, *Rom.*  
3:30, 31; *1 Cor.* 9:21.

typified, *Zech.* 3:4, 5.

illustrated, *Luke* 18:14.

exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 15:6.  
Paul, *Phil.* 3:5, 9.

See **FAITH**.

## K.

**KADESH-BARNEA**, Israel murmurs  
there, *Num.* 13; 14; *Deut.* 1:19;  
*Josh.* 14:6.

**KEDAR**, *Gen.* 25:13. See *Psa.* 120:5;  
*Song* 1:5; *Jer.* 2:10; *Eze.* 27:21.

prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 21:16;  
42:11; 60:7; *Jer.* 49:28.

**KEDRON**, (Cedron,) brook near Jerusa-  
lem, passed by David in affliction, 2  
*Sam.* 15:23.

and by Christ, *John* 18:1.

idols destroyed at, *1 Kings* 15:13; 2  
*Kin.* 23:6; 2 *Chr.* 29:16; *Jer.* 31:40.

**KEILAH**, *Josh.* 15:44.

delivered by David, *1 Sam.* 23:1.

ingratitude of, *1 Sam.* 23:12.

**KENITES**, *Gen.* 15:19.

Balaam's prophecy concerning, *Num.*  
24:20. See *1 Sam.* 15:6; 27:10.

**KERCHIEFS** idolatrous, *Eze.* 13:18.

**KERIOTH**, *Jer.* 48:24, 41; *Amos* 2:2.

**KETURAH**, Abraham's descendants by,  
*Gen.* 25; *1 Chr.* 1:32.

**KEY** of David, *Isa.* 22:22; *Rev.* 3:7.

**KEYS** of heaven, *Mat.* 16:19.

of hell, *Rev.* 1:18; 9:1.

**KID**, law concerning, *Exod.* 23:19; *Deu.*  
14:21.

used in offerings, etc., *Lev.* 4:23; 16:5;  
23:19, etc.

**KIDNEYS**, in offerings for sacrifices,  
burnt, *Exod.* 29:13; *Lev.* 3:4, etc.

— of wheat, *Deut.* 32:14.

**KINDNESS**, exhortations to, *Ruth* 2;  
3; *Prov.* 19:22; 31:26; *Rom.* 12:10;  
*1 Cor.* 13:4; 2 *Cor.* 6:6; *Eph.* 4:32;

*Col.* 3:12; 2 *Pet.* 1:7. See **CHARITY**,  
etc.

**KINE**, Pharaoh's dream of, *Gen.* 41:2.

two miraculously guided, *1 Sam.* 6:7.

**KINGS**:

desired by Israelites, *1 Sam.* 8.

their manner described, *1 Sam.* 8:10.

sin of Israel in asking, *1 Sam.* 12:17.

**KINGS**, *cont.*—first given in anger, *Hos.*  
13:11.

several chosen by God, *1 Sam.* 9:15;  
16:1; *1 Chr.* 25:4; *1 Kings* 11:31;  
19:15, 16; *Dan.* 2:21.

their anointing, *1 Sam.* 10:1; 16:13;  
*1 Kings* 1:38; 2 *Kings* 9:6; 11:4.

removed by God, *1 Kings* 11:11; *Dan*  
2:21.

Christ is the Prince of, *Rev.* 1:5.

Christ is the King of, *Rev.* 17:14.

rule by direction of Christ, *Prov.* 8:15.  
supreme judges of nations, *1 Sam.* 8:5.

resistance to, is resistance to the ordi-  
nance of God, *Rom.* 13:2.

able to enforce their commands, *Ecll.*  
8:4.

numerous subjects, the honor of, *Prov.*  
14:28.

not saved by their armies, *Psa.* 33:16.  
dependent on the earth, *Ecll.* 5:9.

**SHOULD** fear God, *Deut.* 17:19.

serve Christ, *Psa.* 2:10-12.

keep the law of God, *1 Kings* 2:3.

study the Scriptures, *Deut.* 17:19.

promote the interests of the church,  
*Ezra* 1:2-4; 6:1-12.

nourish the church, *Isa.* 49:23.

rule in the fear of God, 2 *Sam.* 23:3.

maintain the cause of the poor and  
oppressed, *Prov.* 31:8, 9.

investigate all matters, *Prov.* 25:2.

do not pervert judgment, *Prov.* 31:5.

prolong their rule by hating covetous-  
ness, *Prov.* 28:16.

throne of, established by righteousness  
and justice, *Prov.* 16:12; 29:14.

**SPECIALLY WARNED AGAINST** impurity,  
*Prov.* 31:3.

lying, *Prov.* 17:7.

hearkening to lies, *Prov.* 29:12.

intemperance, *Prov.* 31:4, 5.

the gospel to be preached to, *Acts* 9:15;  
26:27, 28.

foolish are oppressors, *Prov.* 28:16.

often reproved by God, *1 Chr.* 16:21.

must not oppose Christ, *Psa.* 2:2-12.

**WHEN GOOD**, regard God as their strength,  
*Psa.* 99:4.

speak righteously, *Prov.* 16:10.

love righteous lips, *Prov.* 16:13.

abhor wickedness, *Prov.* 16:12.

discountenance evil, *Prov.* 20:8.

punish the wicked, *Prov.* 20:26.

favor the wise, *Prov.* 14:35.

honor the diligent, *Prov.* 22:29.

befriend the good, *Prov.* 22:11

are pacified by submission, *Prov.*  
16:14; 25:15.

evil counsellors should be removed  
from, 2 *Chr.* 22:3, 4, with *Prov.* 25:5.

curse not, even in thought, *Exo.* 22:23;  
*Ecll.* 10:20.

speak no evil of, *Job* 34:18; 2 *Pet.* 2:10.  
pay tribute to, *Mat.* 22:21; *Rom.*  
13:6, 7.

**KINGS**, *cont.*—be not presumptuous before, *Prov.* 25:6.  
**SHOULD BE** honored, *Rom.* 13:7; *1 Pet.* 2:17.  
 feared, *Prov.* 24:21.  
 revered, *1 Sam.* 24:8; *1 Kings* 1:23, 31.  
 obeyed, *Rom.* 13:1, 5; *1 Pet.* 2:13.  
 prayed for, *1 Tim.* 2:1, 2.  
 folly of resisting, *Prov.* 19:12; 26:2.  
 punishment for resisting the lawful authority of, *Rom.* 13:2.  
 guilt and danger of stretching out the hand against, *1 Sam.* 26:9; *2 Sam.* 1:14.  
 they that walk after the flesh despise, *2 Pet.* 2:10; *Jude* 8.  
 good, exemplified. David, *2 Sam.* 8:15. Asa, *1 Kings* 15:11. Jehoshaphat, *1 Kings* 22:43. Amaziah, etc., *2 Kin.* 15:3. Uzziah, etc., *2 Kings* 15:34. Hezekiah, *2 Kings* 18:3. Josiah, *2 Kings* 22:2. Manasseh, *2 Chron.* 33:12-16.  
**KING OF KINGS**, *1 Tim.* 6:15; *Rev.* 17:14. See *Psa.* 2:6; 10:16; 24:7; 110, etc.; *Isa.* 32:1; *Zech.* 9:9; *Luke* 23:2; *1 Tim.* 1:17; *Rev.* 1:5; 15:3.  
**KINGDOM** of God, *1 Chr.* 29:11; *Psa.* 22:28; 45:6; 145:11; *Isa.* 24:23; *Dan.* 2:44.  
 of Christ. See **CHRIST THE KING**.  
 of heaven, *Mat.* 3:2; 8:11; 11:11; 13:11.  
 parables concerning, *Mat.* 13:24.  
 who shall enter, *Mat.* 5:3; 7:21; *Luke* 9:62; *John* 3:3; *Acts* 14:22; *Rom.* 14:17; *1 Cor.* 6:9; 15:50; *2 Thes.* 1:5.  
**KINSMAN**, right of, claimed, *Ruth* 3:14. performed, *Ruth* 4.  
**KIR**, *2 Kings* 16:9; *Isa.* 15:1; 22:6; *Amos* 1:5; 9:7.  
**KIR-HARESETH**, *2 Kings* 3:25; *Isa.* 16:7, 11.  
**KIRIATHAIM**, *Gen.* 14:5; *Jer.* 48:1, 23.  
**KIRIATH-JEARIM**, *Josh.* 9:17; 18:14; *1 Chr.* 13:6.  
 men of, fetch the ark, *1 Sam.* 7:1; *1 Chr.* 13:5; *2 Chr.* 1:4.  
**KISH**, Saul's father, *1 Sam.* 9:1.  
**KISS**, of charity, *1 Pet.* 5:14; *Rom.* 16:16; *1 Cor.* 16:20; *2 Cor.* 13:12; *1 Thes.* 5:26.  
 given as mark of affection, *Gen.* 27:27; 29:11; 45:15; 48:10; *1 Sam.* 10:1; 20:41; *Luke* 7:38; 15:20; *Acts* 20:37.  
 given treacherously, *2 Sam.* 20:9; *Mat.* 26:48; *Luke* 22:48.  
 idolatrous, *1 Kings* 19:18; *Job* 31:27; *Hos.* 13:2.  
**KITE**, unclean, *Lev.* 11:14; *Deut.* 14.  
**KNEELING** used in prayer, *2 Chr.* 6:13; *Ezra* 9:5; *Psa.* 95:6; *Dan.* 6:10; *Acts* 7:60; 9:40; 21:5; *Eph.* 3:14.

**KNOWLEDGE** of God, etc., given by Him, *Exod.* 8:10; 31:3; *2 Chr.* 1:12; *Psa.* 94:10; *Prov.* 2:6; *Ecl.* 2:26; *Jer.* 24:7; *Dan.* 1:17; 2:21; *Mat.* 11:25; 13:11; *1 Cor.* 1:5; 2:12-12:8.  
 blessings resulting from, *Psa.* 89:15; *Prov.* 1:4, 7; 3:13; 4; 9:10; 10:14; *Ecl.* 7:12; *Mal.* 2:7; *Eph.* 4:13; *Jas.* 3:13; *2 Pet.* 2:20.  
 danger of the want of, *Hos.* 4:6; *Jer.* 4:22; *Prov.* 1:22; 19:2; *Rom.* 1:28-1 *Cor.* 15:34.  
 to be prayed for, *John* 17:3; *2 Pet.* 3:18; *Eph.* 3:18; *Col.* 1:9.  
 and sought, *Prov.* 12:1; 13:16; 18:15; 21:11; *1 Cor.* 14:1; *Heb.* 6:1; *2 Pet.* 1:5.  
 abuse of, *1 Cor.* 8:1.  
 responsibility of, *Num.* 15:30; *Deut.* 17:12; *Luke* 12:47; *John* 15:22; *Rom.* 1:21; 2:21; *Jas.* 4:17.  
 ———. vanity of human, *Ecl.* 1:18; *Isa.* 44:25; *1 Cor.* 1:19; 3:19; *2 Cor.* 1:12.  
 tree of knowledge of good and evil, *Gen.* 2:9, etc.  
**KOHATH**, son of Levi, *Gen.* 46:11.  
 descendants, *Exod.* 6:18; *1 Chr.* 6:2.  
 their charge, *Num.* 4:15; 10:21; *2 Chr.* 29:12; 34:12.  
**KORAH**, (Core,) DATHAN, etc., their sedition and punishment, *Num.* 16; 26:9; 27:3; *Jude* 11.

## L.

**LABAN**, hospitality of, *Gen.* 21:29.  
 gives Jacob his two daughters, *Gen.* 29.  
 oppresses him, *Gen.* 30:27; 31:1.  
 his covenant with him, *Gen.* 31:43.  
**LABOR**, appointed to man, *Gen.* 3:19; *Psa.* 104:23; *1 Cor.* 4:12.  
 when blessed by God, *Prov.* 10:16; 13:11; *Ecl.* 2:24; 4:9; 5:12, 19.  
 vanity of all human, *Ecl.* 2:18.  
 of the mind, etc., *Jer.* 51:58; *Hab.* 2:13; *Mat.* 11:28; *Heb.* 4:11; *Col.* 4:12.  
**LABORER**, hire of, *Luke* 10:7; *1 Tim.* 5:18. See **HIRE**.  
 parable of the laborers, *Mat.* 20.  
**LACHISH** conquered, *Josh.* 10:31; 12:11; See *2 Kings* 14:19; 18:14; *Jer.* 34:7; *Mic.* 1:13.  
**LADDER** in Jacob's vision, *Gen.* 28:12. See *John* 1:51.  
**LAISH** taken by stratagem, *Judg.* 18:14; *Isa.* 10:30.  
**LAKE** of fire, who cast therein, *Rev.* 19:20; 20:10; 21:8.  
**LAMBS**:  
 OFFERED IN SACRIFICE, *Lev.* 3:7.  
 from earliest times, *Gen.* 4:4; 22:7.  
 in the Passover, *Exod.* 12:3, 6.  
 in great numbers, *2 Chr.* 35:7.  
 by the wicked, *Isa.* 1:11; 66:3.

LAMBS. *cont.*—shepherd's care for, *Isa.* 40:11.

ILLUSTRATIVE of Christ's purity, *1 Pet.* 1:19.

Christ's sacrifice, *John* 1:29; *Rev.* 5:6. people of God, *Isa.* 5:17; **¶**6.

any cherished object, *2 Sam.* 12:3. 9. weak believers, *Isa.* 40:11; *John* 21:15.

Christ's patience, *Isa.* 53:7; *Acts* 8:32. persecuted ministers, *Luke* 10:3.

Israel deserted, *Hos.* 4:16.

wicked men, *Psa.* 37:20; *Jer.* 51:40. See JESUS CHRIST.

LAME, the, forbidden to exercise the priest's office, *Lev.* 21:18.

expelled from Jerusalem, *2 Sam.* 5:8. healed by Christ, *Mat.* 11:5; *Luke* 7:22; and the apostles, *Acts* 3; 8:7.

animals not to be offered for sacrifices, *Deut.* 15:21; *Mal.* 1:8, 13.

LAMECH, descendant of Cain, his wives and sons, *Gen.* 4:18.

—, father of Noah, his prophecy, *Gen.* 5:25, 29.

LAMENTATION for Jacob, *Gen.* 50.

David's, for Saul and Jonathan, *2 Sam.* 1:17; for Abner, *2 Sam.* 3:31.

for Josiah, *2 Chr.* 35:25; *Lam.* 1, etc. for Tyrus, *Eze.* 26:17; 27:30; 28:12.

for Pharaoh, *Eze.* 32.

for Christ, *Luke* 23:27.

for Babylon, *Rev.* 18:10.

LAMP, (*Gen.* 15:17.)

to burn perpetually, *Exo.* 27:20; 25:37; 30:7; *Lev.* 24:2, etc.; *Num.* 8.

lamps in heaven, *Zech.* 4:2; *Rev.* 4:5. parable concerning, *Mat.* 25:1.

LANDMARKS not to be removed, *Deut.* 19:14; 27:17; *Prov.* 22:28; 23:10; *Job* 24:2.

LANGUAGES confounded, *Gen.* 11.

gift of, by the Holy Ghost, *Mark* 16:17; *Acts* 2:7, 8; 10:46; 19:6; *1 Cor.* 12:10; 14.

LAODICEANS, epistle to, *Rev.* 1:11; 3:14. See *Col.* 2:1; 4:13, 16.

LASCIVIOUSNESS, whence proceeding, *Mark* 7:21; *Gal.* 5:19.

censured, *2 Cor.* 12:21; *Eph.* 4:19; *1 Pet.* 4:3; *Jude* 4.

LAUGHTER, unseasonable, censured, *Gen.* 18:13; *Ecl.* 2:2; 3:4; 7:3; *Prov.* 14:13.

LAVER of brass in the tabernacle, *Exo.* 30:18; 38:8; 40:7; sanctified, *Lev.* 8:11.

ten lavers in the temple, *1 Kings* 7:38. illustrative of Christ, *Zech.* 13:1; *Rev.* 1:5.

and regeneration, *Eph.* 5:26; *Tit.* 3:5

LAW of God:

is absolute and perpetual, *Mat.* 5:18.

GIVEN to Adam, *Gen.* 2:16, 17, with *Rom.* 5:12-14.

to Noah, *Gen.* 9:6.

LAW of God, *cont.*—GIVEN to the Israelites, *Exod.* 20; *Psa.* 78:5.

through Moses, *Exo.* 31:18; *Jno.* 7:19. through the ministration of angels,

*Acts* 7:53; *Gal.* 3:19; *Heb.* 2:2.

DESCRIBED as pure, *Psa.* 19:8.

spiritual, *Rom.* 7:14.

holy, just, and good, *Rom.* 7:12.

exceeding broad, *Psa.* 119:96.

perfect, *Psa.* 19:7; *Rom.* 12:2.

truth, *Psa.* 119:142.

not grievous, *1 John* 5:3.

requires obedience of the heart, *Psa.* 51:6; *Mat* 5:28; 22:37.

requires perfect obedience, *Deut.* 27:26; *Gal.* 3:10; *Jas.* 2:10.

love is the fulfilling of, *Rom.* 13:8, 10; *Gal.* 5:14; *Jas.* 2:8.

it is man's duty to keep, *Ecl.* 12:13. man, by nature, not in subjection to,

*Rom.* 7:5; 8:7.

man cannot render perfect obedience to, *1 Kings* 8:46; *Ecl.* 7:20; *Rom.* 3:10.

sin is a transgression of, *1 John* 3:4.

all men have transgressed, *Rom.* 3:9, 19.

man cannot be justified by, *Acts* 13:39; *Rom.* 3:20, 28; *Gal.* 2:16; 3:11.

gives the knowledge of sin, *Rom.* 3:20; 7:7.

worketh wrath, *Rom.* 4:15.

conscience testifies to, *Rom.* 2:15.

designed to lead to Christ, *Gal.* 3:24. OBEDIENCE TO, a characteristic of saints,

*Rev.* 12:17.

a test of love, *1 John* 5:3.

of prime importance, *1 Cor.* 7:19.

blessedness of keeping, *Psa.* 119:1; *Mat.* 5:19; *1 John* 3:22, 24; *Rev.* 22:14.

CHRIST came to fulfil, *Mat.* 5:17.

magnified, *Isa.* 42:21.

explained, *Mat.* 7:12; 22:37-40.

the love of, produces peace, *Ps.* 119:165. SAINTS freed from the bondage of, *Rom.*

6:14; 7:4, 6; *Gal.* 3:13.

freed from the curse of, *Gal.* 3:13.

have, written on their hearts, *Jer.* 31:33, with *Heb.* 8:10.

love, *Psa.* 119:97, 113.

delight in, *Psa.* 119:77; *Rom.* 7:22. prepare their hearts to seek, *Ezra* 7:10.

pledge themselves to walk in, *Neh.* 10:29.

keep, *Psa.* 119:55.

pray to understand, *Psa.* 119:18.

pray for power to keep, *Psa.* 119:34.

should remember, *Mal.* 4:4.

should converse about, *Exod.* 13:9.

lament over the violation of, by others, *Psa.* 119:136.

THE WICKED despise, *Amos* 2:4.

forget, *Hos.* 4:6.

forsake, *2 Chr.* 12:1; *Jer.* 9:13.

refuse to hear, *Isa.* 30:9; *Jer.* 6:19

- LAW of God, *cont.*—THE WICKED refuse to walk in, *Psa.* 78:10.  
 cast away, *Isa.* 5:24.  
 is the rule of life to saints, *1 Cor.* 9:21; *Gal.* 5:13, 14.  
 is the rule of the judgment, *Rom.* 2:12.  
 to be used lawfully, *1 Tim.* 1:8.  
 established by faith, *Rom.* 3:31.  
 punishment for disobeying, *Neh.* 9:26, 27; *Isa.* 65:11-13; *Jer.* 9:13-16.  
 —, the Levitical, promulgated, *Exo.* 21, etc.; *Lev.* 1, etc.; *Num.* 3, etc.; *Deut.* 12, etc.; and written on stone, *Deut.* 27:1; *Josh.* 8:32.  
 placed in the ark, *Deut.* 31:21.  
 read every seven years, *Deut.* 31:9.  
 to be copied by the king, *Deut.* 17:18.  
 publicly read by Joshua, *Josh.* 8:34; by Ezra, *Neh.* 8.  
 abolished by Christ, *Acts* 15:24; 28:23; *Gal.* 2-6; *Eph.* 2:15; *Col.* 2:14; *Heb.* 7.  
 book of, found by Hilkiah, *2 Kin.* 22:8.  
 read by Josiah, *2 Kings* 23:2.  
 —, of the conscience, *Rom.* 1:19; 2:15.  
 LAWGIVER, the Lord, *Isa.* 33:22; *Jas.* 4:12.  
 LAWSUITS censured, *1 Cor.* 6:1.  
 LAWYERS rebuked by Christ, *Luke* 11:46; 14:3; 10:25.  
 LAZARUS and rich man, *Luke* 16:19.  
 —, brother of Mary and Martha, raised from the dead, *John* 11; 12:1.  
 LEAH, Jacob's sons by. *Gen.* 29:31; 30:17; 31:4; 33:2; 49:31. *See Ruth* 4:11.  
 LEARNING, spiritual, to be increased, *Prov.* 1:5; 9:9; 16:21, 23; *Rom.* 15:4. *See INSTRUCTION, KNOWLEDGE.*  
 LEAVEN, not to be used at the Passover, *Exod.* 12:15; 13:7.  
 or in meat-offerings, *Lev.* 2:11; 6:17; 10:12.  
 figuratively mentioned, *Mit.* 13:33; 16:6; *Luke* 13:20; *1 Cor.* 5:6.  
 LEBANON, mountain and forest, *Deut.* 3:25; *Judg.* 3:3; *1 Kings* 5:14.  
 cedars of, *2 Kings* 14:9; *2 Chr.* 2:8; *Psa.* 92:12; *Song* 3:9; *Isa.* 40:16; *Hos.* 14:5.  
 LEBBEUS, *Mit.* 10:3. *See JUDE.*  
 LEGION, of devils, *Mark* 5:9; *Luke* 8:30.  
 LEMUEL, king, his lesson, *Prov.* 31.  
 LENDING, laws concerning, *Exod.* 22:25; *Lev.* 25:37; *Deut.* 15:2; 23:19; 24:10. *See Luke* 6:34; *Psa.* 37:26.  
 LEOPARD, seen in visions, *Dan.* 7:6; *Rev.* 13:2.  
 figuratively mentioned, *Isa.* 11:6; *Hos.* 13:7.  
 LEPROSY, tokens to discern, *Lev.* 13.  
 rites observed in cleansing, *Lev.* 14; 22:4; *Deut.* 24:8.  
 LEPROSY, *cont.*—in a house, *Lev.* 14:33.  
 of Miriam, *Num.* 12:10.  
 of Naaman, *2 Kings* 5.  
 of Uzziah, *2 Chr.* 26:19.  
 healed by Christ, *Mat.* 8:3; *Mark* 1:41; *Luke* 5:12; 17:12.  
 LEPEERS expelled from the camp, *Lev.* 13:46; *Num.* 5:2; 12:14.  
 LETTER and the Spirit, *2 Cor.* 3:6; *Rom.* 2:27; 7:6.  
 LETTERS:  
 of David, *2 Sam.* 11:14.  
 of Elijah, *2 Chr.* 21:12.  
 of Jezebel, *1 Kings* 21:9.  
 of king of Syria, *2 Kings* 5:5.  
 of Jehu, *2 Kings* 10:1.  
 of Hezekiah, *2 Chr.* 30:1.  
 of Sennacherib, *Isa.* 37:10, 14.  
 of Artaxerxes, *Ezra* 4:17; 7:11.  
 of Rehum, *Ezra* 4:7.  
 of Tattai, etc., *Ezra* 5:6.  
 of Mordecai, *Esth.* 9:20.  
 of Jeremiah, *Jer.* 29:1.  
 of the apostles, *Acts* 15:23.  
 of Claudius Lysias, *Acts* 23:25.  
 LEVI, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 29:34.  
 revenges Dinah, *Gen.* 34:25; 49:5.  
 his descendants, *Gen.* 46:11.  
 —, apostle. *See MATTHEW.*  
 LEVITES, slay the idolaters, *Exod.* 32:26.  
 separated to God's service, *Num.* 1:47.  
 given for the first-born, *Num.* 3:12; 8:16.  
 numbered, *Num.* 3:15; 26:57.  
 consecrated, *Num.* 8:5.  
 their charge, *Num.* 3:23; 4; 8:23; 18.  
 their inheritance, *Num.* 35; *Deut.* 18; *Josh.* 21.  
 duty towards, *Deut.* 12:19; 14:27.  
 genealogies of, *1 Chr.* 6; 9.  
 services fixed by David, *1 Chr.* 23-27.  
 reprov'd, *Mal.* 1; 2.  
 LIBERALITY:  
 pleasing to God, *2 Cor.* 9:7; *Heb.* 13:16.  
 God never forgets, *Heb.* 6:10.  
 Christ set an example of, *2 Cor.* 8:9.  
 characteristic of saints, *Psa.* 112:9; *Isa.* 32:8.  
 unprofitable, without love, *1 Cor.* 13:3.  
 SHOULD BE EXERCISED in the service of  
 God, *Exod.* 35:21-29.  
 toward saints, *Rom.* 12:13; *Gal.* 6:10.  
 toward servants, *Deut.* 15:12-14.  
 toward the poor, *Deut.* 15:11; *Isa.* 58:7.  
 toward strangers, *Lev.* 25:35.  
 toward enemies, *Prov.* 25:21.  
 toward all men, *Gal.* 6:10.  
 in lending to those in want, *Mat.* 5:42.  
 in giving alms, *Luke* 12:33.  
 in relieving the destitute, *Isa.* 58:7.  
 in forwarding missions, *Phil.* 4:14-16.  
 in rendering personal services, *Phil.* 2:30.

**LIBERALITY**, *cont.*—SHOULD BE EXERCISED without ostentation, *Mat.* 6:1-3.  
 with simplicity, *Rom.* 12:8.  
 according to ability, *Deut.* 16:10, 17; *1 Cor.* 16:2.  
 willingly, *Exod.* 25:2; *2 Cor.* 8:12.  
 abundantly, *2 Cor.* 8:7; 9:11-13.  
 exercise of, provokes others to, *2 Cor.* 9:2.  
 labor to be enabled to exercise, *Acts* 20:35; *Eph.* 4:28.  
**WANT OF**, brings many a curse, *Prov.* 28:27.  
 a proof of not loving God, *1 John* 3:17.  
 a proof of not having faith, *Jas.* 2:14-16.  
 blessings connected with, *Psa.* 41:1; *Prov.* 22:9; *Acts* 20:35.  
 promises to, *Psa.* 112:9; *Prov.* 11:25; 28:27; *Ecl.* 11:1; *Isa.* 58:10; *Luke* 6:38.  
 exhortations to, *Luke* 3:11; 11:41; *Acts* 20:35; *1 Cor.* 16:1; *1 Tim.* 6:17, 18.  
 exemplified. Princes of Israel, *Num.* 7:2. Boaz, *Ruth* 2:16. David, *2 Sam.* 9:7, 10. Barzillai, etc., *2 Sam.* 17:28. Araunah, *2 Sam.* 21:22. Shunammite, *2 Kings* 4:8, 10. Judah, *2 Chr.* 24:10, 11. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 7:70. Jews, *Neh.* 7:71, 72. Job, *Job* 29:15, 16. Nebuzar-adan, *Jer.* 40:4, 5. Joanna, etc., *Luke* 8:3. Zaccheus, *Luke* 19:8. Primitive Christians, *Acts* 2:45. Barnabas, *Acts* 4:36, 37. Dorcas, *Acts* 9:36. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:2. Church of Antioch, *Acts* 11:29, 30. Lydia, *Acts* 16:15. Paul, *Acts* 20:34. Stephanas, etc., *1 Cor.* 16:17.  
 extraordinary, exemplified. Israelites, *Exod.* 36:5. Poor widow, *Mark* 12:42-44. Churches of Macedonia, *2 Cor.* 8:1-5.  
**LIBERTINES**, synagogue, *Acts* 6:9.  
**LIBERTY**, Christian:  
 foretold, *Isa.* 42:7; 61:1.  
 conferred by God, *Col.* 1:13.  
 by Christ, *Gal.* 4:3-5; 5:1.  
 by the Spirit, *Rom.* 8:15; *2 Cor.* 3:17.  
 through the gospel, *John* 8:32.  
 confirmed by Christ, *John* 8:36.  
 proclaimed by Christ, *Isa.* 61:1; *Luke* 4:18.  
 the service of Christ is, *1 Cor.* 7:22.  
**IS FREEDOM FROM** the law, *Rom.* 7:6; 8:2.  
 the curse of the law, *Gal.* 3:13.  
 the fear of death, *Heb.* 2:15.  
 sin, *Rom.* 6:7, 18.  
 corruption, *Rom.* 8:21.  
 bondage of man, *1 Cor.* 9:19.  
 Jewish ordinances, *Gal.* 4:3; *Col.* 2:20.  
 called the glorious liberty of the children of God, *Rom.* 8:21.

**LIBERTY**, Christian, *cont.*—saints are called to, *Gal.* 5:13.  
**SAINTS SHOULD** praise God for, *Psa.* 116:16, 17.  
 assert, *1 Cor.* 10:29.  
 walk in, *Psa.* 119:45.  
 stand fast in, *Gal.* 2:5; 5:1.  
 not abuse, *Gal.* 5:13; *1 Pet.* 2:16.  
 not offend others by, *1 Cor.* 8:9; 10:29, 32.  
 the gospel, the law of, *Jas.* 1:25; 2:12  
**FALSE TEACHERS** promise, to others, *2 Pet.* 2:19.  
 abuse, *Jude* 4.  
 try to destroy, *Gal.* 2:4.  
 the wicked, devoid of, *John* 8:34, with *Rom.* 6:20.  
 typified, *Lev.* 25:10-17; *Gal.* 4:22-26, 31.  
**LIBNAH** taken, *Josh.* 10:29; 21:13.  
 revolts, *2 Kings* 8:22.  
 besieged by Assyrians, *2 Kings* 19:8; *Isa.* 37:8  
**LIBYA**, prophecies concerning, *Eze.* 30:5; *Jer.* 46:9; *Dan.* 11:43; *Acts* 2:10.  
**LICE**, plague of, *Exod.* 8:16; *Psa.* 105:31.  
**LIFE**, natural:  
 God is the Author of, *Gen.* 2:7; *Acts* 17:28.  
 God preserves, *Psa.* 36:6; 66:9.  
 is in the hand of God, *Job* 12:10; *Dan.* 5:23.  
 forfeited by sin, *Gen.* 2:17; 3:17-19.  
 of others, not to be taken away, *Exod.* 20:13.  
**DESCRIBED AS** vain, *Ecl.* 6:12.  
 limited, *Job* 7:1; 14:5.  
 short, *Job* 14:1; *Psa.* 89:47.  
 uncertain, *Jas.* 4:13-15.  
 full of trouble, *Job* 14:1.  
 God's loving-kindness better than, *Psa.* 63:3.  
 the value of, *Job* 2:4; *Mat.* 6:25.  
 preserved by discretion, *Prov.* 13:3.  
 sometimes prolonged in answer to prayer, *Isa.* 38:2-5; *Jas.* 5:15.  
 obedience tends to prolong, *Deu.* 30:20.  
 obedience to parents tends to prolong, *Exod.* 20:12; *Prov.* 4:10.  
 cares and pleasures of, dangerous, *Luke* 8:14; 21:34; *2 Tim.* 2:4.  
 saints truly enjoy, *Psa.* 128:2; *1 Tim.* 4:8.  
 of saints, specially protected by God, *Job* 2:6; *Acts* 15:10; *1 Pet.* 3:13.  
 of the wicked, not specially protected by God, *Job* 36:6; *Psa.* 78:50.  
 the wicked have their good, during, *Psa.* 17:14; *Luke* 6:24; 16:25.  
**SHOULD BE SPENT IN** the fear of God, *1 Pet.* 1:17.  
 the service of God, *Luke* 1:75.  
 living to God, *Rom.* 14:8; *Phil.* 1:21.  
 peace, *Rom.* 12:18; *1 Tim.* 2:2.

- LIFE, natural, cont.**—SHOULD BE SPENT  
IN doing good, *Ecc. 3:12*.  
should be taken all due care of, *Mat. 19:23; Acts 27:34*.  
should be laid down, if necessary, for Christ, *Mat. 10:39; Luke 14:26; Acts 20:24*.  
should be laid down, if necessary, for the brethren, *Rom. 16:4; 1 John 3:16*.
- BE THANKFUL FOR** the preservation of, *Psa. 103:4; Jonah 2:6*.  
the supply of its wants, *Gen. 48:15*.  
the dissatisfied despise, *Ecc. 2:17*.  
we know not what is good for us in, *Ecc. 6:12*.  
be not over-anxious to provide for its wants, *Mat. 6:25*.  
the enjoyment of, consists not in abundance of possessions, *Luke 12:15*.
- IS COMPARED TO** an eagle hasting to the prey, *Job 9:26*.  
a pilgrimage, *Gen. 47:9*.  
a tale told, *Psa. 90:9*.  
a swift post, *Job 9:25*.  
a swift ship, *Job 9:26*.  
a handbreadth, *Psa. 39:5*.  
a shepherd's tent removed, *Isa. 38:12*.  
a dream, *Psa. 73:20*.  
a sleep, *Psa. 90:5*.  
a vapor, *Jas. 4:14*.  
a shadow, *Ecc. 6:12*.  
a thread cut by the weaver, *Isa. 38:12*.  
a weaver's shuttle, *Job 7:6*.  
a flower, *Job 14:2*.  
grass, *1 Pet. 1:24*.  
water spilt on the ground, *2 Sam. 14:14*.  
wind, *Job 7:7*.  
shortness of, should lead to spiritual improvement, *Deut. 32:29; Psa. 90:12*.  
sometimes judicially shortened, *1 Sam. 2:32, 33; Job 36:14*.  
miraculously restored by Christ, *Mat. 9:18, 25; Luke 7:15, 22; John 11:43*.  
—, spiritual:  
God, the Author of, *Psa. 36:9; Col. 2:13*.  
Christ is the Author of, *John 5:21, 25; 6:33, 51-53; 14:6; 1 John 4:9*.  
the Holy Ghost is the author of, *Eze. 37:14*, with *Rom. 8:9-13*.  
the word of God is the instrument of, *Isa. 55:3; 2 Cor. 3:6; 1 Pet. 4:6*.  
is hidden with Christ, *Col. 3:3*.  
the fear of God is, *Prov. 14:27; 19:23*.  
spiritual-mindedness is, *Rom. 8:6*.
- IS MAINTAINED BY** Christ, *John 6:57; 1 Cor. 10:3, 4*.  
faith, *Gal. 2:20*.  
the word of God, *Deut. 8:3*, with *Mat. 4:4*.  
prayer, *Psa. 69:32*.  
has its origin in the new birth, *John 3:3-8*.
- LIFE, spiritual, cont.**—has its infancy, *Luke 10:21; 1 Cor. 3:1, 2; 1 John 2:12*.  
has its youth, *1 John 2:13, 14*.  
has its maturity, *Eph. 4:13; 1 John 2:13, 14*.
- IS DESCRIBED AS** a life unto God, *Rom. 6:11; Gal. 2:19*.  
a life according to God, *1 Pet. 4:6*.  
newness of life, *Rom. 6:4*.  
living in the Spirit, *Gal. 5:25*.  
revived by God, *Psa. 85:6; Hos. 6:2*.  
shown by love to the brethren, *1 John 3:14*.  
all saints have, *Eph. 2:1, 5; Col. 2:13*.  
should animate the services of saints, *Rom. 12:1; 1 Cor. 14:15*.  
saints praise God for, *Psa. 119:175*.  
seek to grow in, *Eph. 4:15; 1 Pet. 2:2*.  
pray for its increase, *Psa. 119:25; 143:11*.  
the wicked alienated from, *Eph. 4:18*.  
lovers of pleasure destitute of, *1 Tim. 5:6*.  
hypocrites destitute of, *Jude 12; Rev. 3:1*.  
illustrated, *Eze. 37:9, 10; Luke 15:24*.  
—, eternal:  
Christ is, *John 11:25; 14:6; 1 John 1:2; 5:20*.  
revealed by Christ, *John 6:68; 2 Tim. 1:10*.  
to know God and Christ is, *John 17:3*.  
GIVEN by God, *Psa. 133:3; Rom. 6:23*.  
by Christ, *John 6:27; 10:28*.  
in Christ, *1 John 5:11*.  
through Christ, *Rom. 5:21; 6:23*.  
to all given to Christ, *John 17:2*.  
to those who believe in God, *John 5:24*.  
to those who believe in Christ, *John 3:15, 16; 6:40, 47*.  
to those who hate their life for Christ, *John 12:25*.  
in answer to prayer, *Psa. 21:4*.  
revealed in the Scriptures, *John 5:39*.
- RESULTS FROM** drinking the water of life, *John 4:14*.  
eating the bread of life, *John 6:50-53*.  
eating of the tree of life, *Rev. 2:7*.  
they who are ordained to, believe the gospel, *Acts 13:48*.
- SAINTS** have promises of, *1 Tim. 4:8; 2 Tim. 1:1; Tit. 1:2; 1 John 2:25*.  
have hope of, *Tit. 1:2; 3:7*.  
may be assured of, *2 Cor. 5:1; 1 John 5:13*.  
shall reap, through the Spirit, *Gal. 6:8*.  
shall inherit, *Mat. 19:29*.  
look for the mercy of God unto, *Jude 21*.  
should lay hold of, *1 Tim. 6:12, 19*.  
are preserved unto, *John 10:28, 29*.  
shall rise unto, *Dan. 12:2; John 5:29*.  
shall go into, *Mat. 25:46*.



- LIFE**, eternal, *cont.*—SAINTS shall reign in, *Dan.* 7:18; *Rom.* 5:17.  
the self-righteous seek by works, *Mark* 10:17.  
cannot be inherited by works, *Rom.* 2:7, with *Rom.* 3:10-19.
- THE WICKED** have not, 1 *John* 3:15.  
judge themselves unworthy of, *Acts* 13:46.  
exhortation to seek, *John* 6:27.
- LIGHT** created, *Gen.* 1:3; *Jer.* 31:35.  
figurative of God's favor, *Exod.* 10:23; *Psa.* 4:6; 27:1; 97:11; *Isa.* 9:2; 60:19.  
God is light, 1 *John* 1:5; 1 *Tim.* 6:16.  
Christ the light of the world, *Luke* 2:32; *John* 1:4; 3:19; 8:12; 12:35; *Rev.* 21:23.  
God's word is, *Psa.* 19:8; 119:105; 130; *Prov.* 6:23.  
disciples called children of, *Eph.* 5:8; 1 *Thes.* 5:5; 1 *Pet.* 2:9.  
miraculous, *Mat.* 17:2; *Acts* 9:3.
- LIGHTNING** sent by God, 2 *Sam.* 22:15; *Job* 28:26; 38:25; *Psa.* 18:14; 144:6.  
surrounding God's throne, *Eze.* 1:13; *Rev.* 4:5.
- LIKENESS**, of God, there is none, *Exo.* 8:10; 15:11; 1 *Kings* 8:23; *Psa.* 89:6; *Isa.* 40:11; 46:5; *Acts* 17:29.  
none must be made, *Deut.* 4:15, 16.
- LILY**, *Song* 2:1; *Hos.* 14:5; *Mat.* 6:23; *Luke* 12:27.
- LINEN** employed in the priest's garments, *Exod.* 28:42; *Lev.* 6:10; 1 *Sam.* 2:18; 22:18. See *Rev.* 15:6.
- LIONS** slain by Samson, *Judg.* 14:5.  
by David, 1 *Sam.* 17:34.  
disobedient prophet slain by, 1 *Kings* 13:24; 20:36.  
Daniel saved from, *Dan.* 6:18.  
likeness of, seen in visions, *Eze.* 1:10; 10:14; *Dan.* 7:4; *Rev.* 4:7.  
parable of, *Eze.* 19.  
figuratively mentioned, *Gen.* 49:9; (*Rev.* 5:5; 2 *Sam.* 17:10; *Job* 4:10.  
Satan compared to a lion, 1 *Pet.* 5:8.
- LIVING** God, Jehovah is, *Dan.* 4:34; 6:26; *Acts* 14:15; 1 *Thes.* 1:9; *Heb.* 9:14; 10:31.  
— water given by Christ, *John* 4:10; 7:38; *Rev.* 7:17. (See *Song* 4:15; *Jer.* 2:13; *Eze.* 47; *Zech.* 14:8.)
- LIZARDS**, unclean, *Lev.* 11:30.
- LO-AMMI** and Lo-Ruhamah, *Hos.* 1; 2.
- LOAVES**, miracles of, *Mat.* 14:17; 15:32; *Mark* 6:35; *Luke* 9:12; *John* 6:5, etc.
- LOCUSTS**, plague of, *Exod.* 10:4; *Deut.* 28:38; *Psa.* 105:34; *Rev.* 9:3.  
described, *Prov.* 30:27; *Isa.* 33:4; *Joel* 2:4; *Nah.* 3:17; *Rev.* 9:7.  
used as food, *Lev.* 11:22; *Mat.* 3:4.  
LOC, a measure, *Lev.* 14:10, etc.
- LOIS** commended, 2 *Tim.* 1:5.
- LONG-SUFFERING** of God:  
is part of his character, *Exod.* 34:6; *Num.* 14:18; *Psa.* 86:15.  
salvation, the object of, 2 *Pet.* 3:15.  
through Christ's intercession, *Luke* 13:8.  
should lead to repentance, *Rom.* 2:4; 2 *Pet.* 3:9.  
an encouragement to repent, *Joel* 2:13.  
exhibited in forgiving sins, *Rom.* 3:25.
- EXERCISED TOWARDS** his people, *Isa.* 30:18; *Eze.* 20:17.  
the wicked, *Rom.* 9:22; 1 *Pet.* 3:20.  
plead in prayer, *Jer.* 15:15.  
limits set to, *Gen.* 6:3; *Jer.* 44:22.
- THE WICKED** abuse, *Ecd.* 8:11; *Mat.* 24:48, 49.  
despise, *Rom.* 2:4.  
punished for despising, *Neh.* 9:30; *Mat.* 24:48-51; *Rom.* 2:5.  
illustrated, *Luke* 13:6-9.  
exemplified. Manasseh, 2 *Chr.* 33:10-13. Israel, *Psa.* 78:38; *Isa.* 48:9. Jerusalem, *Mat.* 23:37. Paul, 1 *Tim.* 1:16.
- LOOKING** unto God, brings light, *Psa.* 5:3; 34:5; 123:2.  
marks a time of grace, *Isa.* 8:17; 17:7.  
the means of salvation, *Isa.* 38:14; 45:22; *Mic.* 7:7.
- LORD.** See JEHOVAH.  
—, Christ is called, *Psa.* 110:1, with *Heb.* 1:13; *Isa.* 40:3, with *Mat.* 3:3; *Jer.* 23:6; *Joel* 2:32, with *Rom.* 10:13; *Mal.* 3:1; *Mat.* 7:21, 22, and in most cases throughout the New Testament.
- LORD'S DAY**, *Rev.* 1:10. See SABBATH.
- LORD'S SUPPER.** See COMMUNION.
- LOT**, his choice, *Gen.* 13:10.  
rescued by Abram, *Gen.* 14.  
entertains angels, *Gen.* 19:1.  
delivered from Sodom, *Gen.* 19:16.  
his wife's punishment, *Gen.* 19:26. See *Luke* 17:28, 32; 2 *Pet.* 2:7.  
—, the, appointed by God, *Lev.* 16:8; *Prov.* 16:33.  
Canaan divided by, *Num.* 26:55; *Josh.* 15, etc.  
Saul chosen king by, 1 *Sam.* 10:17.  
Christ's garments divided by, *Mat.* 27:35; *Mark* 15:24; (*Psa.* 22:18.)  
Matthias chosen by, *Acts* 1:26.
- LOVE** of God:  
is a part of his character, 2 *Cor.* 13:11; 1 *John* 4:8.  
Christ the chief object of, *John* 15:9; 17:26.  
Christ abides in, *John* 15:10.
- DESCRIBED AS** sovereign, *Deut.* 7:8; 10:15.  
great, *Eph.* 2:4.  
abiding, *Zeph.* 3:17.  
unfailing, *Isa.* 49:15, 16.  
unalienable, *Rom.* 8:39.  
constraining, *Hos.* 11:4.

LOVE of God, *cont.*—DESCRIBED AS everlasting, *Jer.* 31:3.

irrespective of merit, *Deut.* 7:7; *Job* 7:17.

MANIFESTED TOWARDS perishing sinners, *John* 3:16; *Tit.* 3:4.

his saints, *John* 16:27; 17:23; 2*Thes.* 2:16; 1*John* 4:16.

the destitute, *Deut.* 10:18.

the cheerful giver, 2*Cor.* 9:7.

EXHIBITED IN the giving of Christ, *John* 3:16.

the sending of Christ, 1*John* 4:9.

Christ's dying for us while sinners, *Rom.* 5:8; 1*John* 4:10.

election, *Mal.* 1:2, 3; *Rom.* 9:11-13.

adoption, 1*John* 3:1.

redemption, *Isa.* 43:3, 4; 63:9.

freeness of salvation, *Tit.* 3:4-7.

forgiving sin, *Isa.* 38:17.

quickenings souls, *Eph.* 2:4, 5.

drawing us to himself, *Hos.* 11:4.

temporal blessings, *Deut.* 7:13.

chastisements, *Heb.* 12:6.

defeating evil counsels, *Deut.* 23:5.

shed abroad by the Holy Ghost, *Rom.* 5:5.

saints know and believe, 1*John* 4:16.

saints should abide in, *Jude* 21.

PERFECTED IN SAINTS by obedience, 1*John* 2:5.

by brotherly love, 1*John* 4:12.

the source of our love to him, 1*John* 4:19.

to be sought in prayer, 2*Cor.* 13:14.

of Christ:

to the Father, *Psa.* 91:14; *John* 14:31.

to his church, *Song* 4:8, 9; 5:1; *John* 15:9; *Eph.* 5:25.

to those who love him, *Prov.* 8:17; *John* 14:21.

MANIFESTED IN HIS coming to seek the lost, *Luke* 19:10.

praying for his enemies, *Luke* 23:34.

giving himself for us, *Gal.* 2:20.

dying for us, *John* 15:13; 1*John* 3:16.

washing away our sins, *Rev.* 1:5.

interceding for us, *Heb.* 7:25; 9:24.

sending the Spirit, *Psa.* 68:18; *John* 16:7.

rebukes and chastisements, *Rev.* 3:19.

passeth knowledge, *Eph.* 3:19.

to be imitated, *John* 13:34; 15:12; *Eph.* 5:2; 1*John* 3:16.

TO SAINTS, IS unquenchable, *Song* 8:7. constraining, 2*Cor.* 5:14.

unchangeable, *John* 13:1.

indissoluble, *Rom.* 8:35.

obedient saints abide in, *John* 15:10.

saints obtain victory through, *Rom.* 8:37.

is the banner over his saints, *Song* 2:4.

is the ground of his saints' love to him, *Luke* 7:47.

to saints, shall be acknowledged even by enemies, *Rev.* 3:9

LOVE of Christ, *cont.*—illustrated, *Mat.* 18:11-13.

exemplified towards: Peter, *Lu.* 22:32, 61. Lazarus, etc., *John* 11:6, 36.

His apostles, *John* 13:1, 34. *John,* *John* 13:23.

to God:

commanded, *Deut.* 11:1; *Josh.* 22:5. the first great commandment, *Mat.* 22:38.

with all the heart, *Deut.* 6:5, with *Mat.* 22:37.

better than all sacrifices, *Mark* 12:33.

PRODUCED BY the Spirit, *Gal.* 5:22; 2*Thes.* 3:5.

the love of God to us, 1*John* 4:19.

answers to prayer, *Psa.* 116:1.

exhibited by Christ, *John* 14:31.

a characteristic of saints, *Psa.* 5:11

SHOULD PRODUCE joy, *Psa.* 5:11.

love to saints, 1*John* 5:1.

hatred of sin, *Psa.* 97:10.

obedience, *Deut.* 30:20; 1*John* 5:3.

perfect in obedience, 1*John* 2:5.

perfected, gives boldness, 1*John* 4:17, 18.

God faithful to those who have, *Deut.* 7:9.

THEY WHO HAVE are known of him, 1*Cor.* 8:3.

are preserved by him, *Psa.* 145:20.

are delivered by him, *Psa.* 91:14.

partake of his mercy, *Exod.* 20:6; *Deut.* 7:9.

all things work for their good, *Rom.* 8:23.

persevere in, *Jude* 21.

exhort one another to, *Psa.* 31:23.

pray for, 2*Thes.* 3:5.

the love of the world is a proof of not having, 1*John* 2:15.

they who love not others are without, 1*John* 4:20.

hypocrites without, *Luke* 11:42; *John* 5:42.

the uncharitable without, 1*John* 3:17.

God tries the sincerity of, *Deut.* 13:3.

promises connected with, *Deut.* 11:13-15; *Psa.* 69:36; *Isa.* 56:6, 7; *Jas.* 1:12.

to Christ:

exhibited by God, *Mat.* 17:5; *John* 5:20.

exhibited by saints, 1*Pet.* 1:8.

his personal excellence is deserving of, *Song* 5:9-16.

his love to us a motive to, 2*Cor.* 5:14.

MANIFESTED IN seeking him, *Song* 3:2. obeying him, *John* 14:15, 21, 23.

ministering to him, *Mat.* 25:40; 27:55.

preferring him to all others, *Mat.* 10:37.

bearing the cross for him, *Mat.* 10:38. a characteristic of saints, *Song* 1:4.

an evidence of adoption, *John* 8:42.

SHOULD BE sincere, *Eph.* 6:24.

**LOVE to Christ, cont.**—SHOULD BE with the soul, *Song* 1:7.

in proportion to our mercies, *Luke* 7:47.

supreme, *Mat.* 10:37.

ardent, *Song* 2:5; 8:6.

unquenchable, *Song* 8:7.

even unto death, *Acts* 21:13; *Rev.* 12:11.

promises to, *2 Tim.* 4:8; *Jas.* 1:12.

increase of, to be prayed for, *Phil.* 1:9.

pray for grace to those who have, *Eph.* 6:24.

**THEY WHO HAVE**, are loved by the Father, *John* 14:21, 23; 16:27.

are loved by Christ, *Prov.* 8:17; *John* 14:21.

commune with God and Christ, *John* 14:23.

decrease of, rebuked, *Rev.* 2:4.

want of, denounced, *1 Cor.* 16:22.

the wicked, destitute of, *Psa.* 35:19, with *John* 15:18, 25.

exemplified. Joseph of Arimathea, *Mat.* 27:57-60. Penitent woman, *Luke* 7:47. Certain women, *Luke* 23:28. Thomas, *John* 11:16. Mary Magdalene, *John* 20:11. Peter, *John* 21:15-17. Paul, *Acts* 21:13.

to man:

is of God, *1 John* 4:7.

commanded by God, *1 John* 4:21.

commanded by Christ, *John* 13:34; 15:12; *1 John* 3:23.

after the example of Christ, *John* 13:34; 15:12; *Eph.* 5:2.

taught by God, *1 Thes.* 4:9.

faith worketh by, *Gal.* 5:6.

a fruit of the Spirit, *Gal.* 5:22; *Col.* 1:8.

purity of heart leads to, *1 Pet.* 1:22.

explained, *1 Cor.* 13:4-7.

is an active principle, *1 Thes.* 1:3; *Heb.* 6:10.

is an abiding principle, *1 Cor.* 13:8, 13.

is the second command, *Mat.* 22:37-39.

is the end of the commandment, *1 Tim.* 1:5.

supernatural gifts are nothing without, *1 Cor.* 13:1, 2.

the greatest sacrifices are nothing without, *1 Cor.* 13:3.

especially enjoined upon ministers, *1 Tim.* 4:12; *2 Tim.* 2:22.

**SAINTS SHOULD** put on, *Col.* 3:14.

follow after, *1 Cor.* 14:1.

abound in, *Phil.* 1:9; *1 Thes.* 3:12.

continue in, *1 Tim.* 2:15; *Heb.* 13:1.

provoke each other to, *2 Cor.* 8:7; 9:2. *Heb.* 10:24.

be sincere in, *Rom.* 12:9; *2 Cor.* 6:6; 8:8; *1 John* 3:18.

be disinterested in, *Mat.* 5:43-47; *1 Cor.* 10:24; 13:5; *Phil.* 2:4.

be fervent in, *1 Pet.* 1:22; 4:8.

should be connected with brotherly kindness, *Rom.* 12:10; *2 Pet.* 1:7.

**LOVE to man, cont.**—should be with a pure heart, *1 Pet.* 1:22.

all things should be done with, *1 Cor.* 16:14.

SHOULD BE EXHIBITED TOWARDS saints, *1 Pet.* 2:17; *1 John* 5:1.

ministers, *1 Thes.* 5:13.

our families, *Eph.* 5:25; *Tit.* 2:4.

fellow-countrymen, *Exod.* 32:32;

*Rom.* 9:2, 3; 10:1.

strangers, *Lev.* 19:34; *Deut.* 10:19.

enemies, *Exod.* 23:4; *2 Kings* 6:22; *Mat.* 5:44; *Rom.* 12:14, 20; *1 Pet.* 3:9.

all men, *Gal.* 6:16.

SHOULD BE EXHIBITED, IN ministering to the wants of others, *Mat.* 25:35; *Heb.* 6:10.

loving each other, *Gal.* 5:13.

aiding strangers, *Lev.* 25:35; *Mat.* 25:35.

clothing the naked, *Isa.* 58:7; *Mat.* 25:36.

visiting the sick, etc., *Job* 31:16-22; *Jas.* 1:27.

sympathizing, *Rom.* 12:15; *1 Cor.* 12:26.

supporting the weak, *Gal.* 6:2; *1 Thes.* 5:14.

covering the faults of others, *Prov.* 10:12, with *1 Pet.* 4:8.

forgiving injuries, *Eph.* 4:32; *Col.* 3:13.

forbearing, *Eph.* 4:2.

rebuking, *Lev.* 19:17; *Mat.* 18:15.

necessary to true happiness, *Prov.* 15:17.

the love of God is a motive to, *John* 13:34; *1 John* 4:11.

**AN EVIDENCE OF** being in the light, *1 John* 2:10.

discipleship with Christ, *John* 13:35.

spiritual life, *1 John* 3:14.

is the fulfilling of the law, *Rom.* 13:8-10; *Gal.* 5:14; *Jas.* 2:8.

love to self is the measure of, *Mark* 12:33.

is good and pleasant, *Psa.* 133:1, 2.

is a bond of union, *Col.* 2:2.

is the bond of perfectness, *Col.* 3:14.

hypocrites, devoid of, *1 John* 2:9, 11; 4:20.

the wicked, devoid of, *1 John* 3:10.

exemplified. Joseph, *Gen.* 45:15. Ruth, *Ruth* 1:16, 17. Jonathan, etc., *1 Sam.* 20:17, 41, 42. Obadiah, *1 Kin.* 18:4. Centurion, *Luke* 7:5. Primitive church, *Acts* 2:46; *Heb.* 10:33, 34. Lydia, *Acts* 16:15. Aquila, etc., *Rom.* 16:3, 4. Paul, *2 Cor.* 6:11, 12. Epaphroditus, *Phil.* 2:25, 26, 30. Philippians, *Phil.* 4:15-19. Colossians, *Col.* 1:4. Thessalonians, *1 Thes.* 3:6. Onesiphorus, *2 Tim.* 1:16-18. Philemon, *Phile.* 7-9. Messes, *Heb.* 11:25.

**LOVING-KINDNESS** of God :  
is through Christ, *Eph.* 2:7; *Tit.* 3:4-6.  
**DESCRIBED AS** great, *Neh.* 9:17.  
excellent, *Psa.* 36:7.  
good, *Psa.* 69:16.  
marvellous, *Psa.* 17:7; 31:21.  
multitudinous, *Isa.* 63:7.  
everlasting, *Isa.* 54:8.  
merciful, *Psa.* 117:2.  
better than life, *Psa.* 63:3.  
consideration of the dealings of God  
gives a knowledge of, *Psa.* 107:43.  
**SAINTS** betrothed in, *Hos.* 2:19.  
drawn by, *Jer.* 31:3.  
preserved by, *Psa.* 40:11.  
quickened after, *Psa.* 119:88  
comforted by, *Psa.* 119:76.  
look for mercy through, *Psa.* 51:1.  
receive mercy through, *Isa.* 54:8.  
are heard according to, *Psa.* 119:149.  
are ever mindful of, *Psa.* 26:3; 48:9.  
should expect, in affliction, *Ps.* 42:7, 8.  
crowned with, *Psa.* 103:4.  
never utterly taken from saints, *Psa.*  
89:33; *Isa.* 54:10.  
former manifestations of, to be pleaded  
in prayer, *Psa.* 25:6; 89:49.  
**PRAY FOR THE** exhibition of, *Psa.* 17:7;  
143:8.  
continuance of, *Psa.* 36:10.  
extension of, *Gen.* 24:12; 2 *Sam.* 2:6.  
praise God for, *Psa.* 92:2; 138:2.  
proclaim, to others, *Psa.* 40:10.  
**LUCIUS** of Cyrene, a teacher, *Acts* 13:1;  
*Rom.* 16:21.  
**LUCRE**, love of, forbidden, 1 *Tim.* 3:3;  
*Tit.* 1:7; 1 *Pet.* 5:7.  
**LUKE**, Lucas, companion of Paul, 2  
*Tim.* 4:11; *Phile.* 24; *Col.* 4:14;  
(*Acts* 16:12; 20:5, etc.)  
**LUKEWARMNESS**, *Rev.* 3:16.  
**LUST**, forbidden, 1 *Cor.* 10:6-8.  
after beauty, *Prov.* 6:25.  
after woman, *Job* 31:1; *Mat.* 5:28.  
after meats, *Num.* 11:4, 34; *Psa.*  
78:18-31; 106:14, 15.  
**LUSTS**, are of the devil, *John* 8:44.  
are of the world, 1 *John* 2:16.  
choke the word, *Mark* 4:19.  
draw away and entice men, *Jas.* 1:14,  
15; 2 *Pet.* 2:18.  
produce wars, etc., *Jas.* 4:1, 2.  
make prayer vain, *Jas.* 4:3.  
pervert the gospel, 2 *Tim.* 4:3; 2 *Pet.*  
3:3; *Jude* 16, 18.  
lead to abandonment, *Psa.* 81:12.  
drown in perdition, 1 *Tim.* 6:9.  
worldly, to be denied, *Tit.* 2:12.  
deceitful, put off, *Eph* 4:22.  
youthful, flee from, 2 *Tim.* 2:22.  
fleshly, abstain from, 1 *Pet.* 2:11.  
of the Gentiles, forsaken, 1 *Pet.* 4:3.  
**LUZ**, (Bethel,) *Gen.* 28:19, etc.  
**LYCAONIA**, the gospel there, *Acts* 14:6.  
**LYCIA**, *Acts* 27:5.  
**LYDDA**, disciples there, *Acts* 9:32.

**LYDIA**, her faith and charity, *Acts*  
16:14, 40.  
**LYING** :  
forbidden, *Lev.* 19:11; *Col.* 3:9.  
hateful to God, *Prov.* 6:16-19.  
an abomination to God, *Prov.* 12:22.  
a hindrance to prayer, *Isa.* 59:2, 3.  
the devil, the father of, *John* 8:44.  
Satan excites to, 1 *Kin.* 22:22; *Acts* 5:3.  
**SAINTS** hate, *Psa.* 119:163; *Prov.* 13:5-  
avoid, *Isa.* 63:8; *Zeph.* 3:13  
respect not those who practise, *Psa.*  
40:4.  
reject those who practise, *Psa.* 101:7.  
pray to be preserved from, *Psa.* 119:29;  
*Prov.* 30:8.  
unbecoming in rulers, *Prov.* 17:7.  
the evil of rulers hearkening to, *Prov.*  
29:12.  
false prophets addicted to, *Jer.* 23:14;  
*Eze.* 22:28.  
false witnesses practise, *Prov.* 14:5, 25.  
Antinomians guilty of, 1 *John* 1:6; 2:4.  
hypocrites addicted to, *Hos.* 11:12.  
hypocrites, a seed of, *Isa.* 57:4.  
**THE WICKED** addicted to, from their in-  
fancy, *Psa.* 58:3.  
love, *Psa.* 52:3.  
delight in, *Psa.* 62:4.  
seek after, *Psa.* 4:2.  
prepare their tongues for, *Jer.* 9:3, 5.  
bring forth, *Psa.* 7:14.  
give heed to, *Prov.* 17:4.  
a mark of apostasy, 2 *Thes.* 2:9, 1  
*Tim.* 4:2.  
**LEADS TO** hatred, *Prov.* 26:28.  
love of impure conversation, *Prov.*  
17:4.  
often joined to gross crimes, *Hos.* 4:1, 2.  
folly of concealing hatred by, *Prov.*  
10:18.  
vanity of getting riches by, *Prov.* 21:6.  
shall be detected, *Prov.* 12:19.  
poverty preferable to, *Prov.* 19:22.  
excludes from heaven, *Rev.* 21:27;  
22:15.  
they who are guilty of, shall be cast  
into hell, *Rev.* 21:8.  
punishment for, *Psa.* 5:6; 120:3, 4;  
*Prov.* 19:5; *Jer.* 50:36.  
exemplified. The devil, *Gen.* 3:4.  
Cain, *Gen.* 4:9. Sarah, *Gen.* 18:15.  
Jacob, *Gen.* 27:19. Joseph's brethren,  
*Gen.* 37:31, 32. Gibeonites,  
*Josh.* 9:9-13. Samson, *Judg.* 16:10.  
Saul, 1 *Sam.* 15:13. Michal, 1 *Sam.*  
19:14. David, 1 *Sam.* 21:2. Prophet  
of Bethel, 1 *Kings* 13:18. Gehazi,  
2 *Kings* 5:22. Job's friends, *Job*  
13:4. Ninevites, *Nah.* 3:1. Peter,  
*Mat.* 26:72. Ananias, etc., *Acts*  
5:5. Cretans, *Tit.* 1:12.  
**LYSANIAS**, *Luke* 3:1.  
**LYSTRA**, a cripple healed at, *Acts* 14:8  
Paul, etc., taken for gods, *Acts* 14:11.  
Paul stoned at, *Acts* 14:19.

## M.

**MAACHAH**, queen, degraded for idolatry, 1 *Kings* 15:13; 2 *Chr.* 15:16.

**MACEDONIA**, Paul sent to preach there, *Acts* 16:9; 17.

churches there, *Phil.* and 1 and 2 *Thes.* their liberality, 2 *Cor.* 8; 9; 11:9; *Phil.* 4:15.

**MACHELAIH**, field of, purchased by Abraham, *Gen.* 23.

patriarchs buried there, *Gen.* 23:19; 25:9; 35:29; 49:30; 50:12.

**MADNESS** feigned by David, 1 *Sam.* 21:13.

threatened, *Deut.* 28:28. See *Eccl.* 1:17; 2:12, etc.

**MAGICIANS** of Egypt imitate miracles, *Exod.* 7:11; baffled, *Exod.* 8:19.

of Chaldea preserved, *Dan.* 2; 4:7.

**MAGISTRATES** :

are appointed by God, *Rom.* 13:1.

are ministers of God, *Rom.* 13:4, 6.

purpose of their appointment, *Rom.* 13:4; 1 *Pet.* 2:14.

are a terror to the evil, *Rom.* 13:3.

to be chosen for ability, integrity, and wisdom. *Exod.* 18:21; *Deut.* 1:13; 2 *Sam.* 23:3; *Ezra* 7:25.

to be prayed for, 1 *Tim.* 2:1, 2.

**SHOULD** rule in the fear of God, 2 *Chr.* 19:7.

know the law of God, *Ezra* 7:25.

be temperate, *Prov.* 31:4; *Eccl.* 10:16; *Isa.* 5:22; 28:1, 7.

be faithful, *Dan.* 6:4.

enforce the laws, *Ezra* 7:26.

promote morality and piety, 2 *Chr.* 14; 2 *Kings* 23; *Ezra* 9; *Neh.* 1-10.

hate covetousness, *Exod.* 18:21.

not take bribes, *Exod.* 23:8; *Deut.* 16:19.

defend the poor, etc., *Job* 29:12, 16.

judge for God, not for man, 2 *Chr.* 19:6.

judge righteously, *Deut.* 1:16; 16:18; 25:1.

be impartial, *Exod.* 23:6; *Deut.* 1:17.

be diligent in ruling, *Rom.* 12:8.

subjection to their authority enjoined, *Rom.* 13:1; 1 *Pet.* 2:13, 14; 2 *Pet.* 2:10.

disobedience to, when justified, *Exod.* 1:15; 2 *Chr.* 10:16; *Dan.* 3:15; 6:7; *Acts* 4:18; 5:27.

wicked, illustrated, *Prov.* 28:15.

good, exemplified. Joseph, *Gen.* 41:46.

Gideon, *Judg.* 8:35. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 12:3, 4; *Ezra* 10:1-9. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 13:15. Job, *Job* 29:16. Daniel, *Dan.* 6:3.

wicked, exemplified. Sons of Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 8:3. Pilate, *Mat.* 27:24, 26.

Magistrates in Philippi, *Acts* 16:22, 23. Gallio, *Acts* 18:16, 17. Felix, *Acts* 24:26.

See **JUDGES**.

**MAID-SERVANTS**, laws concerning, *Exod.* 20:10; 21:7; *Deut.* 15:17.

**MAHANAIM**, Jacob's vision at, *Gen.* 32.

**MAHER-SHALAL-HASH-BAZ**, prophecy concerning, *Isa.* 8:1.

**MAHLON** and Chilion, *Ruth* 1.

**MAJESTY** of God, 1 *Chr.* 29:11; *Job* 37:22; *Psa.* 93; 96; *Isa.* 24:14; *Nah.* 1; *Hab.* 3.

of Christ, 2 *Pet.* 1:16. See **JESUS CHRIST**.

**MAIMED** not to be offered, *Lev.* 22:22.

made whole by Christ, *Mat.* 15:30.

**MALACHI** complains of Israel's unkindness and profanity, *Mal.* 1.

reproves the priests and people, *Mal.* 2.

foretells the coming of Christ and John the Baptist, *Mal.* 3; 4.

**MALCHAM**, *Zeph.* 1:5.

**MALCHUS** wounded by Peter, *John* 18:10; *Mat.* 26:51; *Mark* 14:47.

healed, *Luke* 22:51.

**MALEFACTORS** not to hang all night, *Deut.* 21:22.

Christ crucified between, *Luke* 23:32.

**MALE** children, commanded to be killed by Pharaoh, saved, *Exod.* 1:15.

**MALES** to appear three times before the Lord, *Exod.* 23:17; *Deut.* 16:16.

**MALICE** :

forbidden, 1 *Cor.* 14:20; *Col.* 3:8.

hinders growth in grace, 1 *Pet.* 2:1, 2.

incompatible with the worship of God, 1 *Cor.* 5:7, 8.

Christian liberty not to be made a cloak for, 1 *Pet.* 2:16.

saints avoid, *Job* 31:29, 30; *Psa.* 35:12-14.

**THE WICKED** speak with, 3 *John* 10.

live in, *Tit.* 3:3.

conceive, *Psa.* 7:14.

filled with, *Rom.* 1:29.

visit saints with, *Psa.* 83:3; *Mat.* 22:6.

pray for those who injure you through, *Mat.* 5:44.

brings its own punishment, *Psa.* 7:15, 16.

God requites, *Psa.* 10:14; *Eze.* 36:5.

punishment of, *Amos* 1:11, 12; *Obad.* 10-15.

exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:5. Esau, *Gen.* 27:41. Joseph's brethren, *Gen.* 37:19, 20. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 18:9-11. Sanballat, etc., *Neh.* 2:10. Haman, *Esth.* 3:5, 6. Edomites, *Eze.* 35:5. Presidents, etc., *Dan.* 6:4-9. Herodias, *Mark* 6:19. Scribes, etc., *Mark* 11:18; *Luke* 11:54. Jews, *John* 7:45; 8:59; 19; *Acts* 7:54; 23:12. Diotrephes, 3 *John* 10.

**MAMMON**, worship of, condemned, *Mat.* 6:24; *Luke* 16:9.

**MAMRE**, Abram dwells there, *Gen.* 13:18; 14:13; 18; 23:17; 35:27.

**MAN** created, *Gen.* 1:26; 2:7; *Mat.* 2:10

all of one blood, *Acts* 17:26.

- MAN, *cont.*—his original dignity, *Gen.* 1:27; 2:25; *Ecc.* 7:29.  
 his fall, *Gen.* 3.  
 his reason, *Job* 32:8; *Rom.* 1:19.  
 mortality, *Job* 14; *Psa.* 39; 49; 62:9; 78:39; 89:48; 103:14; 144:4; 146:3; *Ecc.* 1:4; 12:7; *Rom.* 5:12; 1 *Cor.* 15:22; *Heb.* 9:27.  
 immortality, *Ecc.* 3:21; 12:7; *Mat.* 10:28; 22:30; *Luke* 20:37; *John* 10:27; 1 *Cor.* 15:53; 2 *Tim.* 1:10.  
 sinfulness, *Gen.* 6:5, 12; 1 *Kings* 8:46; *Job* 14:4; 15:14; *Psa.* 14; 51; *Ecc.* 9:3; *Isa.* 43:27; 53:6; *Jer.* 3:25; 17:9; *John* 3:19; *Rom.* 3:9; 5:12; 7:18; *Gal.* 3:10; 5:17; *Jas.* 1:13; 1 *John* 1:8.  
 ignorance, *Job* 8:9; 11:12; 28:12; *Prov.* 16:25; 27:1; *Ecc.* 8:17; *Isa.* 59:10; *Jer.* 10:3; 1 *Cor.* 1:20; 8:2; *Jas.* 4:14.  
 weakness and insufficiency, 2 *Chr.* 20:12; *Mat.* 6:27; *Rom.* 9:16; 1 *Cor.* 3:7; 2 *Cor.* 3:5.  
 subjected to affliction, *Job* 5:7; 14:1; *Psa.* 39:4; *Ecc.* 1:8; 3:2; *Acts* 14:22; *Rom.* 8:22; *Rev.* 7:14.  
 vanity of his life, *Psa.* 49; *Ecc.* 1-12.  
 his whole duty, *Ecc.* 12:13; *Mic.* 6:8; 1 *John* 3:23, etc.  
 his redemption, *Rom.* 5; 1 *Cor.* 15:49; *Gal.* 3; 4; *Eph.* 3; 5:25; *Phil.* 3:21; *Col.* 1; *Heb.* 1; 2; *Rev.* 5.  
 MANASSEH, son of Joseph, *Gen.* 41:51.  
 blessed, *Gen.* 48.  
 his descendants, numbered, etc., *Num.* 1:34; 26:29; *Josh.* 22:1; 1 *Chr.* 5:23; 7:14.  
 their inheritance, *Num.* 32:33; 34:14; *Josh.* 13:29; 17.  
 some fall to the house of David, 1 *Chr.* 9:3; 12:19; 2 *Chr.* 15:9; 30:11.  
 —, king of Judah, his evil reign, 2 *Kings* 21; 2 *Chr.* 33.  
 his repentance, 2 *Chr.* 33:12, 18.  
 MANDRAKES, *Gen.* 30:14; *Song* 7:13.  
 MANEH, fifteen shekels, *Eze.* 45:12.  
 MANIFESTATION of Christ, *Mat.* 17; *John* 1:14; 2:11; 1 *John* 3:5.  
 of God's righteousness, *Rom.* 3:21; and love, 1 *John* 4:9, etc.  
 of the Spirit, 1 *Cor.* 12:7, etc., etc.  
 of the sons of God, *Rom.* 8:19.  
 MANNA, promised, *Exod.* 16:4.  
 sent, *Exod.* 16:14; *Deut.* 8:3; *Neh.* 9:20; *Psa.* 78:24; *John* 6:31.  
 an omer laid up, *Exod.* 16:32; *Heb.* 9:4.  
 Israelites murmur at it, *Num.* 11:6.  
 it ceases, *Josh* 5:12.  
 the hidden manna, *Rev.* 2:17.  
 MANOAH, *Judg.* 13; 16:31.  
 MANSLAUGHTER, laws respecting, *Gen.* 9:6; *Exod.* 21:12; *Num.* 35:6, 22; *Deut.* 19:4; *Josh.* 20:1; 1 *Tim.* 1:9.  
 MANSTEALING forbidden, *Exo.* 21:16; *Deut.* 24:7; 1 *Tim.* 1:10.  
 MARA, *Ruth* 1:20.  
 MARAH, bitter waters healed there, *Exod.* 15:23.  
 MARANATHA, 1 *Cor.* 16:22.  
 MARBLE, 1 *Chr.* 29:2; *Song* 5:15.  
 MARK. See JOHN, (Mark.)  
 MARRIAGE instituted, *Gen.* 2:18, 24.  
 commended, *Gen.* 2:18; *Prov.* 18:22.  
 its obligations, *Mat.* 19:4; *Rom.* 7:2; 1 *Cor.* 6:16; 7:10; *Eph.* 5:31.  
 honorable, *Heb.* 13:4; *Prov.* 31:10; *Psa.* 128.  
 Christ's discourse on, *Mat.* 19; *Mark* 10.  
 Paul's advice on, 1 *Cor.* 7; 1 *Tim.* 5:14.  
 of Isaac, *Gen.* 24.  
 of Jacob, *Gen.* 29.  
 of the Lamb, *Rev.* 19:7.  
 mentioned in parables, *Mat.* 22; 25.  
 none in heaven, *Mat.* 22:30; *Mark* 12:23.  
 unlawful marriages, *Lev.* 18.  
 with unbelievers, forbidden, 2 *Cor.* 6:14-17.  
 WITH HEATHEN, forbidden to the Jews, *Exo.* 34:16; *Deut.* 7:3; *Josh.* 23:12.  
 instances, *Judg.* 3:5-8; 1 *Kin.* 11:1-12; *Ezra* 9:2, 12.  
 reformed, *Neh.* 13; *Ezra* 10.  
 Christ's miracle at, *John* 2:1.  
 forbidden by antichrist, 1 *Tim.* 4:1.  
 should be "in the Lord," 1 *Cor.* 7:39.  
 MARTHA instructed by Christ, *John* 11:5, 21.  
 reproved by him, *Luke* 10:38.  
 MARTYRDOM:  
 is death endured for the word of God, and testimony of Christ, *Rev.* 6:9; 20:4.  
 SAINTS forewarned of, *Mat.* 10:21; 24:9; *John* 16:2.  
 should not fear, *Mat.* 10:28; *Rev.* 2:10.  
 should be prepared for, *Mat.* 16:24, 25; *Acts* 21:13.  
 should resist sin unto, *Heb.* 12:4.  
 reward of, *Rev.* 2:10; 6:11.  
 inflicted at the instigation of the devil, *Rev.* 2:10, 13.  
 the apostasy guilty of inflicting, *Rev.* 17:6; 18:24.  
 of saints, shall be avenged, *Luke* 11:50, 51; *Rev.* 18:20-24.  
 exemplified, Abel, *Gen.* 4:8, with 1 *John* 3:12. Prophets and saints of old, 1 *Kings* 18:4; 19:10; *Luke* 11:50, 51; *Heb.* 11:37. Urijah, *Jer.* 26:23. John the Baptist, *Mark* 6:27. Peter, *John* 21:18, 19. Stephen, *Acts* 7:58. Primitive Christians, *Acts* 9:1, with *Acts* 22:4; 26:10. James, *Acts* 12:2. Antipas, *Rev.* 2:13.  
 MARY, mother of Jesus, Gabriel sent to, *Luke* 1:26.

**MARY**, *cont.*—her faith, *Luke* 1:38, 45; 2:19; *John* 2:5.  
 her thanksgiving, *Luke* 1:46.  
 Christ born of, *Mat.* 1:18; *Luke* 2.  
 at the marriage at Cana, *John* 2:1.  
 inquires after Christ, *Mat.* 12:46; *Mark* 3:31; *Luke* 8:19.  
 present at his crucifixion, *Mat.* 27:56; *John* 19:25.  
 his care for, *John* 19:26;—*Acts* 1:14.  
 ——— **MAGDALENE**, *Luke* 8:2.  
 at the crucifixion, *Mat.* 27:56; *Mark* 15:40; *John* 19:25.  
 Christ first appears to, *Mat.* 28:1; *Mark* 16:1; *Luke* 24:10; *John* 20:1.  
 ———, sister of Lazarus, commended, *Luke* 10:42.  
 Christ's affection for, *John* 11:5, 33.  
 anoints his feet, *John* 12:3; (head,) *Mat.* 26:6; *Mark* 14:3.  
**MASSAH**, Israel's rebellion at, *Exod.* 17:7; *Deut.* 9:22; 33:8.  
**MASTERS** :  
 authority of, *Col.* 3:22; 1 *Pet.* 2:18.  
 Christ set an example to, *John* 13:14.  
**SHOULD, WITH THEIR HOUSEHOLDS**, worship God, *Gen.* 35:3.  
 fear God, *Acts* 10:2.  
 serve God, *Josh.* 24:15.  
 keep the Sabbath, *Exo.* 20:10; *Deut.* 5:12.  
 put away idols, *Gen.* 35:2.  
 should select faithful servants, *Gen.* 24:2; *Psa.* 101:6, 7.  
 should receive faithful advice from servants, 2 *Kings* 5:13, 14.  
**DUTY OF, TOWARDS SERVANTS**; to act justly, *Job* 31:13, 15; *Col.* 4:1.  
 to deal with them in the fear of God, *Eph.* 6:9; *Col.* 4:1.  
 to esteem them highly, if saints, *Phile.* 16.  
 to take care of, in sickness, *Luke* 7:3.  
 to forbear threatening them, *Eph.* 6:9.  
 not to defraud them, *Gen.* 31:7.  
 not to keep back their wages, *Lev.* 19:13; *Deut.* 24:15.  
 not to rule over them with rigor, *Lev.* 25:43; *Deut.* 21:14.  
 benevolent, blessed, *Deut.* 15:18.  
 unjust, denounced, *Jer.* 22:13; *Jas.* 5:4.  
 good, exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 18:19. Jacob, *Gen.* 35:2. Joshua, *Josh.* 24:15. David, 2 *Sam.* 6:20. Centurion, *Luke* 7:2, 3. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:2.  
 bad, exemplified. Potiphar, *Gen.* 39:20. Egyptians, *Exod.* 1:13, 14. Nabal, 1 *Sam.* 25:17. Amalekite, 1 *Sam.* 30:13.  
**MATTAN**, priest of Baal, slain, 2 *Kings* 11:18; 2 *Chr.* 23:17.  
**MATTHEW**, (Levi.) apostle, called, *Mat.* 9:9; *Mark* 2:14; *Luke* 5:27. ordained, *Mat.* 10:3; *Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:15;—*Acts* 1:13.

**MATTHIAS** chosen apostle, *Acts* 1.  
**MAZZAROTH**, *Job* 38:32.  
**MEANS OF GRACE**, appointed, *Prov.* 6:23; *Mark* 4:14; *Luke* 10:2; 1 *Cor.* 1:21; 3:8.  
 necessary, *Eze.* 33:8; 36:37; *Rom.* 10:14.  
 use of, encouraged, *Psa.* 126:5; *Dan.* 12:3; *Jas.* 5:20.  
 the right, to be used, *Jer.* 23:28; *Luke* 16:31; 2 *Cor.* 10:4; *Heb.* 4:12.  
 made effectual, *Isa.* 66:8; *Mark* 1:17; *Luke* 1:16; *John* 17:20; *Acts* 14:1; *Gal.* 4:19.  
 to be used, trusting in God, *Psa.* 51:12, 13; *Zech.* 4:6; *John* 15:5; 1 *Cor.* 3:6-9; 2 *Tim.* 2:25.  
 have various effects, *Isa.* 28:13; *Mark* 4:3-8; 2 *Cor.* 2:15; *Heb.* 4:2.  
 some will not improve by, *Prov.* 9:7; 23:9; *Mat.* 7:6; 1 *John* 5:16.  
**MEASURING** of the holy city, and new Jerusalem, *Eze.* 40; *Zech.* 2:1; *Rev.* 11:1; 21:15.  
**MEAT-OFFERING**, *Lev.* 2; 3; 6:14; *Num.* 15; *Neh.* 10:33; *Isa.* 57:6.  
**MEATS**, clean and unclean, *Lev.* 11; *Deut.* 14; *Acts* 15:29; *Rom.* 14; 1 *Cor.* 8:4; 10:25; *Col.* 2:16; 1 *Tim.* 4:3.  
**MEDAD** prophesies, *Num.* 11:26.  
**MEDDLING** censured, 2 *Kings* 14:10; *Prov.* 20:3; 24:21; 26:17.  
**MEDIA**, ten tribes carried there, 2 *Kings* 17:6; 18:11; *Esth.* 1.  
 Medes subdue Babylon, (*Isa.* 21:2;) *Dan.* 5:28, 31.  
 prophecy concerning, *Dan.* 8:20.  
**MEDIATOR**, Christ is, *Eph.* 2:13; 1 *Tim.* 2:5; *Heb.* 8:6; 9:15; 12:24. See *Job* 9:33.  
**MEDICINE**, figurative, *Prov.* 17:22; *Jer.* 8:22; 30:13, 46:11; *Eze.* 47:12.  
**MEDITATION** commended, *Psa.* 1:2, 19:14; 77:12; 107:43, 119:97.  
 exhortations to, *Josh.* 1:8; *Psa.* 4:4; *Prov.* 4:26; 1 *Tim.* 4:15. See *Gen.* 24:63.  
**MEEKNESS** :  
 Christ set an example of, *Psa.* 45:4; *Mat.* 11:29; 21:5; 2 *Cor.* 10:1.  
 a fruit of the Spirit, *Gal.* 5:22, 23.  
**SAINTS SHOULD** seek, *Zeph.* 2:3.  
 put on, *Col.* 3:12, 13.  
 receive the word of God with, *Jas.* 1:21.  
 exhibit, in conduct, etc., *Jas.* 3:13.  
 answer for their hope with, 1 *Pet.* 3:15.  
 show, to all men, *Tit.* 3:2.  
 restore the erring with, *Gal.* 6:1.  
 precious in the sight of God, 1 *Pet.* 3:4.  
**MINISTERS SHOULD** follow after, 1 *Tim.* 6:11.  
 instruct opposers with, 2 *Tim.* 2:24, 25.  
 urge, on their people, *Tit.* 3:1, 2.  
 a characteristic of wisdom, *Jas.* 3:17.

**MEEKNESS**, *cont.*—necessary to a Christian walk, *Eph.* 4:1, 2.

**THEY WHO ARE GIFTED WITH**, are preserved, *Psa.* 70:9.

are exalted, *Psa.* 117:6.

are guided and taught, *Psa.* 25:9.

are richly provided for, *Psa.* 22:26.

are beautified with salvation, *Psa.* 149:4.

increase their joy, *Isa.* 29:19.

shall inherit the earth, *Psa.* 37:11.

the gospel to be preached to those who possess, *Isa.* 61:1.

blessedness of, *Mat.* 5:5.

exemplified. Moses, *Num.* 12:3. David, 2 *Sam.* 16:9-12. Paul, 1 *Thes.* 2:7.

**MEGIDDO**, *Josh.* 17:11; *Judg.* 1:27; 5:19; *Zech.* 12:11.

Ahaziah, 2 *Kings* 9:27, and Josiah die there, 2 *Kings* 23:29, 2 *Chr.* 35:22.

**MELCHIZEDEK** blesses Abram, *Gen.* 14:18.

his priesthood above Aaron's, *Psa.* 110:4; *Heb.* 5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:1.

**MELITA**, Paul wrecked at, *Acts* 28.

**MELZAR** favors Daniel, *Dan.* 1:11.

**MEMBERS** of the body figurative of the church, *Rom.* 12:4; 1 *Cor.* 12:12; (*Psa.* 139:16); *Eph.* 4:25.

**MEMORIALS** commanded, *Ezo.* 17:14; 28:12; 30:16; *Num.* 16, 40.

offerings of, *Lev.* 2:2; *Num.* 5:15.

**MEMORY** of the just, *Prov.* 10:7.

of the wicked, *Psa.* 109:15; *Isa.* 26:14.

**MEMPHIS**, in Egypt, *Hos.* 9:6.

**MENAHEN**, king of Israel, his evil reign, 2 *Kings* 15:14.

**MEPHIBOSHETH**, son of Jonathan, his lameness, 2 *Sam.* 4:4.

David's kindness to, 2 *Sam.* 9:1.

Ziba's treachery, 2 *Sam.* 16:1; 19:24.

preserved by David, 2 *Sam.* 21:7.

**MERAB**, Saul's daughter, 1 *Sam.* 14:49; 18:17.

**MERARI**, son of Levi, *Gen.* 46:11.

his descendants, *Exod.* 6:19; 1 *Chr.* 6:1; 23:21; 24:26.

their charge, *Num.* 4:29; 7:8; 10:17.

their cities, *Josh.* 21:7; 1 *Chr.* 6:63.

**MERCHANTS** mentioned, *Gen.* 37:25; 1 *Kings* 10:15; *Neh.* 13:20; *Isa.* 23:8; *Eze.* 27. See *Rev.* 18:11.

parable of one, *Mat.* 13:45.

**MERCURIUS**, Paul called, *Acts* 14:12.

**MERCY**:

after the example of God, *Luke* 6:36.

enjoined, *Hos.* 12:6; *Col.* 3:12.

to be engraved on the heart, *Prov.* 3:3.

characteristic of saints, *Psa.* 37:26; *Isa.* 57:1.

**SHOULD BE SHOWN** with cheerfulness, *Rom.* 12:8.

to our brethren, *Zech.* 7:9.

to the poor, *Prov.* 14:31; *Dan.* 4:27.

to animals, *Prov.* 12:10.

**MERCY**, *cont.*—upholds the throne of kings, *Prov.* 20:28.

beneficial to those who exercise, *Prov.* 11:17.

blessedness of showing, *Prov.* 14:21; 21:21.

secures the mercy of God, *Psa.* 18:25; *Mat.* 5:7.

hypocrites devoid of, *Mat.* 23:23.

denunciations against those devoid of, *Hos.* 4:1, 3; *Jas.* 2:13.

— of God:

is part of his character, *Exod.* 34:6, 7; *Psa.* 62:12; *Jonah* 4:2; 2 *Cor.* 1:3.

**DESCRIBED AS** great, *Num.* 14:18; *Isa.* 54:7.

rich, *Eph.* 2:1.

manifold, *Neh.* 9:27; *Lam.* 3:32.

plenteous, *Psa.* 86:5, 15; 103:8.

abundant, 1 *Pet.* 1:3.

sure, *Isa.* 55:3; *Mic.* 7:20.

everlasting, 1 *Chr.* 16:34; *Psa.* 89:28.

tender, *Psa.* 25:6; *Luke* 1:78.

new every morning, *Lam.* 3:23.

high as heaven, *Psa.* 36:5; 103:11.

sovereign, *Ezo.* 33:19; *Rom.* 9:15, 16.

filling the earth, *Psa.* 119:64.

over all his works, *Psa.* 145:9.

is his delight, *Mic.* 7:18.

**MANIFESTED** in the sending of Christ, *Luke* 1:78.

in salvation, *Tit.* 3:5.

in long-suffering, *Lam.* 3:22; *Dan.* 9:9.

to his people, *Deut.* 32:43; 1 *Kings* 8:23.

to them that fear him, *Exod.* 20:6; *Psa.* 103:17; *Luke* 1:50.

to returning backsliders, *Jer.* 3:12; *Joel* 2:13.

to repentant sinners, *Prov.* 28:13; *Isa.* 55:7.

to the afflicted, *Isa.* 49:13; 54:7.

to the fatherless, *Hos.* 14:3.

to whom he will, *Hos.* 2:23, with *Rom.* 9:15, 18.

with everlasting kindness, *Isa.* 54:8.

a ground of hope, *Psa.* 130:7; 147:11.

a ground of trust, *Psa.* 52:8.

**SHOULD BE SOUGHT** for ourselves, *Psa.* 6:2.

sought for others, *Num.* 6:25; *Psa.* 79:8; *Gal.* 6:16; 1 *Tim.* 1:2; 2 *Tim.* 1:18.

pleaded in prayer, *Psa.* 6:4; 25:6; 51:1.

rejoiced in, *Psa.* 31:7; 90:14.

magnified, 1 *Chr.* 16:34; *Psa.* 115:1; 118:1-4, 29; *Jer.* 33:11

typified, mercy-seat, *Exod.* 25:17.

exemplified. Lot, *Gen.* 19:16, 19.

Epaphroditus, *Phil.* 2:27. Paul, 1 *Tim.* 1:13.

**MERCY-SEAT** described, *Exod.* 25:17; 26:34; 37:6; *Lev.* 16:13; 1 *Chr.* 28:11; *Psa.* 80:1; *Heb.* 9:5.



- MERIBAH**, Israel's rebellion there, *Exo.* 17:7; *Num.* 20:13; 27:14; *Deut.* 32:51; 33:8; *Psa.* 81:7.
- MERODACH**-(or Berodach,) **BALADAN**, his embassy to Hezekiah, *2 Kings* 20:12; *2 Chr.* 32:31; *Isa.* 39;—*Jer.* 50:2.
- MEROZ** cursed, *Judg.* 5:23.
- MESHACH**. See **SHADRACH**.
- MESHECH**, *Gen.* 10:2.  
traders of, *Eze.* 27:13; 32:26; 38:2; 39:1.
- MESOPOTAMIA**, (Ur,) Abram departs from, *Gen.* 11:31; 12:1; 24:4, 10; *Acts* 7:2.  
king of, oppressing Israel, slain, *Judg.* 3:8;—*Acts* 2:9.
- MESSENGER** of the covenant, *Mal.* 3:1. See *Isa.* 42:19.
- MESSIAH** the PRINCE, foretold, *Dan.* 9:25. See *John* 1:41; 4:25.
- METHUSELAH**, *Gen.* 5:27.
- MICAH**, his theft and idolatry, *Judg.* 17.  
his idols taken by the Danites, *Judg.* 18.  
——, the prophet, (*Jer.* 26:18,) declares God's wrath against Israel's sin, *Mic.* 1-3; 6; 7.  
foretells the Messiah, *Mic.* 4; 5; 7.
- MICAHIAH** prophesies against Ahab, *1 Kings* 22; *2 Chr.* 18.
- MICE**, golden, offered by Philistines, *1 Sam.* 6:11.
- MICHAEL** the Archangel, protects Israel, *Dan.* 10:13, 21; 12:1; *Jude* 9.  
overcomes the dragon, *Rev.* 12:7.
- MICHAL**, Saul's daughter, *1 Sam.* 14:49.  
becomes David's wife, *1 Sam.* 18:20, etc.  
taken from him, *1 Sam.* 25:44.  
restored, *2 Sam.* 3:13.  
rebuked for despising his religious joy, *2 Sam.* 6:16; 20; *1 Chr.* 15:29.
- MIDIAN**, son of Abraham, *Gen.* 25:2.  
**HIS DESCENDANTS**, *Gen.* 25:4.  
their dwellings, *Exod.* 2:15; 3:1; *Num.* 22:1, 4; *Hab.* 3:7.  
ensnare the Israelites, *Num.* 25:6.  
spoiled, *Num.* 31:1.  
oppressing Israel, subdued by Gideon, *Judg.* 6-8. See *Psa.* 83:9; *Isa.* 9:4; 10:26; 60:6.
- , land of, Moses flees there, *Exod.* 2:15. See *1 Kings* 11:18; *Isa.* 60:6; *Hab.* 3:7.
- MIDNIGHT**, prayer made at, *Ps.* 119:62; *Luke* 6:12; *Acts* 16:25; 20:7.
- MIDWIVES**, in Egypt, *Exod.* 1:16.  
blessed by God, *Exod.* 1:20.
- MIGHTY** men of David, *2 Sam.* 23:8; *1 Chr.* 11:10.
- MILCAH**, *Gen.* 11:29; 22:20.
- MILCOM**, god of the Ammonites, worshipped by Solomon, *1 Kings* 11:5, 33; *2 Kings* 23:13.
- MILETUS**, Paul's address to the elders at, *Acts* 20:15; (*2 Tim.* 4:20.)
- MILK**, figurative of fertility, *Josh.* 5:6.  
of instruction, *Isa.* 55:1; *1 Cor.* 3:2; *Heb.* 5:12; *1 Pet.* 2:2. See *Song* 4:11; *Isa.* 7:22; 60:16.
- MILLENNIUM**, foretold, *Rev.* 20:2.  
**A TIME** of general holiness, *Jer.* 31:33; *Zech.* 14:20; *Rom.* 11:26, 27.  
of peace, *Psa.* 72:3, 7; *Mic.* 4:3.  
of knowledge, *Isa.* 11:9; 29:18; 33:6; *Heb.* 8:11.  
of plenty, *Psa.* 72:7; *Isa.* 60:5.  
of happiness, *Isa.* 25:8; 35:10.  
of renewal of all things, *Isa.* 11:6; 40:4; 41:18; 55:13; 65:25  
See **CHRIST THE KING**.
- MILLO**, house of, *Judg.* 9:6.
- MILLSTONES**, *Exo.* 11:5; *Mat.* 24:41; *Rev.* 18:21.
- MIND**, God to be served with the, *Mat.* 22:37; *Mark* 12:30; *Rom.* 7:25.  
enlightened, *Heb.* 8:10; *1 Cor.* 1:10; *2 Cor.* 13:11.  
oneness of, *1 Cor.* 1:10; *Phil.* 2:2; *1 Pet.* 3:8.  
willingness of, *1 Chr.* 28:9; *Neh.* 4:6; *2 Cor.* 8:12.
- MINISTERS** :  
called by God, *Exo.* 28:1, with *Heb.* 5:4.  
qualified by God, *2 Cor.* 3:5, 6.  
commissioned by Christ, *Mat.* 28:19.  
sent by the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 13:2, 4.  
have authority from God, *2 Cor.* 10:8; 13:10.  
authority of, is for edification, *2 Cor.* 10:8; 13:10.  
separated unto the gospel, *Rom.* 1:1.  
intrusted with the gospel, *1 Thes.* 2:4.  
**DESCRIBED AS** ambassadors for Christ, *2 Cor.* 5:20.  
ministers of Christ, *1 Cor.* 4:1.  
stewards of the mysteries of God, *1 Cor.* 4:1.  
defenders of the faith, *Phil.* 1:7.  
specially protected by God, *2 Cor.* 1:10.  
necessity for, *Rom.* 10:14.  
excellency of, *Rom.* 10:15.  
labors of, vain, without God's blessing, *1 Cor.* 3:7; 15:10.  
compared to earthen vessels, *2 Cor.* 4:7.
- SHOULD BE** pure, *Isa.* 52:11; *1 Tim.* 3:9.  
holy, *Lev.* 21:6; *Tit.* 1:8.  
humble, *Acts* 20:19.  
patient, *2 Cor.* 6:4; *2 Tim.* 2:24.  
blameless, *1 Tim.* 3:2; *Tit.* 1:7.  
willing, *Isa.* 6:8; *1 Pet.* 5:2.  
disinterested, *2 Cor.* 12:14; *1 Thes.* 2:6.  
impartial, *1 Tim.* 5:21.  
gentle, *1 Thes.* 2:7; *2 Tim.* 2:24.  
devoted, *Acts* 20:24; *Phil.* 1:20, 21.  
strong in grace, *2 Tim.* 2:1.  
self-denying, *1 Cor.* 9:27.  
sober, just, and temperate, *Tit.* 1:8.  
hospitable, *1 Tim.* 3:2; *Tit.* 1:8.  
apt to teach, *1 Tim.* 3:2; *2 Tim.* 2:24.  
studious and meditative, *1 Tim.* 4:13-15

**MINISTERS, cont.**—SHOULD BE watchful, *2 Tim.* 4:5.  
 prayerful, *Eph.* 3:14; *Phil.* 1:4.  
 strict in ruling their own families, *1 Tim.* 3:4, 12.  
 affectionate to their people, *Phil.* 1:7; *1 Thes.* 2:8, 11.  
 ensamples to the flock, *Phil.* 3:17; *2 Thes.* 3:9; *1 Tim.* 4:12; *1 Pet.* 5:3.  
**SHOULD NOT BE** lords over God's heritage, *1 Pet.* 5:3.  
 greedy of filthy lucre, *Acts* 20:33; *1 Tim.* 3:3, 8; *1 Pet.* 5:2.  
 contentious, *1 Tim.* 3:3; *Tit.* 1:7.  
 crafty, *2 Cor.* 4:2.  
 men-pleasers, *Gal.* 1:10; *1 Thes.* 2:4.  
 easily dispirited, *2 Cor.* 4:8, 9; 6:10.  
 entangled by cares, *Luke* 9:60; *2 Tim.* 2:4.  
 given to wine, *1 Tim.* 3:3; *Tit.* 1:7.  
 should seek the salvation of their flock, *1 Cor.* 10:33.  
 should avoid giving unnecessary offence, *1 Cor.* 10:32, 33; *2 Cor.* 6:3.  
 should make full proof of their ministry, *2 Tim.* 4:5.  
**ARE BOUND** to preach the gospel to all, *Mark* 16:15; *1 Cor.* 1:17.  
 feed the church, *Jer.* 3:15; *John* 21:15-17; *Acts* 20:28; *1 Pet.* 5:2.  
 build up the church, *2 Cor.* 12:19; *Eph.* 4:12.  
 watch for souls, *Heb.* 13:17.  
 pray for their people, *Joel* 2:17; *Col.* 1:9.  
 strengthen the faith of their people, *Luke* 22:32; *Acts* 14:22.  
 teach, *2 Tim.* 2:2.  
 exhort, *Tit.* 1:9; 2:15.  
 warn affectionately, *Acts* 20:31.  
 rebuke, *Tit.* 1:13; 2:15.  
 comfort, *2 Cor.* 1:4-6.  
 convince gainsayers, *Tit.* 1:9.  
 war a good warfare, *1 Tim.* 1:18; *2 Tim.* 4:7.  
 endure hardness, *2 Tim.* 2:3.  
**SHOULD PREACH** Christ crucified, *Acts* 8:5, 35; *1 Cor.* 2:2.  
 repentance and faith, *Acts* 20:21.  
 according to the oracles of God, *1 Pet.* 4:11.  
 everywhere, *Mark* 16:20; *Acts* 8:4.  
 not with enticing words of man's wisdom, *1 Cor.* 1:17; 2:1, 4.  
 not setting forth themselves, *2 Cor.* 4:5.  
 without deceitfulness, *2 Cor.* 2:17; 4:2; *1 Thes.* 2:3, 5.  
 fully, and without reserve, *Acts* 5:20; 20:20, 27; *Rom.* 15:19.  
 with boldness, *Isa.* 58:1; *Eze.* 2:6; *Mat.* 10:27, 28.  
 with plainness of speech, *2 Cor.* 3:12.  
 with zeal, *1 Thes.* 2:8.  
 with constancy, *Acts* 6:4; *2 Tim.* 4:2.  
 with consistency, *2 Cor.* 1:18, 19.

**MINISTERS, cont.**—SHOULD PREACH with heedfulness, *1 Tim.* 4:16.  
 with good will and love, *Phil.* 1:15-17.  
 without charge, if possible, *1 Cor.* 9:18; *1 Thes.* 2:9.  
 woe to those, who do not preach the gospel, *1 Cor.* 9:16.  
**WHEN FAITHFUL**, approve themselves as the ministers of God, *2 Cor.* 6:4.  
 may hope to be means of saving souls, *Mark* 1:17; *1 Tim.* 4:10.  
 thank God for his gifts to their people, *1 Cor.* 1:4; *Phil.* 1:3; *1 Thes.* 3:9.  
 glory in their people, *2 Cor.* 7:4.  
 rejoice in the faith and holiness of their people, *1 Thes.* 2:19, 20; 3:6-9.  
 commend themselves to the consciences of men, *2 Cor.* 4:2.  
 are rewarded, *Dan.* 12:3; *Mat.* 24:47; *John* 4:36; *1 Pet.* 5:4.  
**WHEN UNFAITHFUL**, described, *Is.* 56:10-12; *Tit.* 1:10, 11.  
 deal treacherously with their people, *John* 10:12.  
 delude men, *Jer.* 6:14.  
 seek gain, *Mic.* 3:11; *2 Pet.* 2:3.  
 shall be punished, *Eze.* 33:6-8; *Mat.* 24:48-51.  
**THEIR PEOPLE ARE BOUND** to regard them as God's messengers, *1 Cor.* 4:1; *Gal.* 4:14.  
 attend to their instructions, *Mal.* 2:7; *Mat.* 23:3.  
 follow their holy example, *1 Cor.* 11:1; *Phil.* 3:17.  
 imitate their faith, *Heb.* 13:7.  
 hold them in reputation, *Phil.* 2:29; *1 Thes.* 5:13; *1 Tim.* 5:17.  
 love them, *2 Cor.* 8:7; *1 Thes.* 3:6.  
 pray for them, *Rom.* 15:30; *2 Cor.* 1:11; *Eph.* 6:19; *Heb.* 13:18.  
 obey them, *1 Cor.* 16:16; *Heb.* 13:17.  
 give them joy, *2 Cor.* 1:14; 2:3.  
 help them, *Rom.* 16:9; *Phil.* 4:3.  
 support them, *2 Chr.* 31:4; *1 Cor.* 9:7-11; *Gal.* 6:6.  
 pray for the increase of, *Mat.* 9:38.  
 faithful, exemplified. The eleven apostles, *Mat.* 28:16-19. The seventy, *Luke* 10:1, 17. Matthias, *Acts* 1:26. Philip, *Acts* 8:5. Barnabas, *Acts* 11:23. Simeon, etc., *Acts* 13:1. Paul, *Acts* 28:31. Tychicus, *Eph.* 6:21. Timothy, *Phil.* 2:22. Epaphroditus, *Phil.* 2:25. Archippus, *Col.* 4:17. Titus, *Tit.* 1:5.  
**MIRACLES**:  
 power of God necessary to, *John* 3:2.  
**DESCRIBED AS** marvellous things, *Psa.* 78:12.  
 marvellous works, *Isa.* 29:14; *Psa.* 105:5.  
 signs and wonders, *Jer.* 32:21; *John* 4:45; *2 Cor.* 12:12.  
**MANIFEST** the glory of God, *John* 11:4.  
 the glory of Christ, *John* 2:11; 11:4.

**MIRACLES, cont.**—MANIFEST the works of God, *John* 9:3.

were evidences of a divine commission, *Exod.* 4:1-5; *Mark* 16:20.

the Messiah was expected to perform, *Mat.* 11:2, 3; *John* 7:31.

Jesus was proved to be the Messiah by, *Mat.* 11:4-6; *John* 5:36; *Acts* 2:22.

Jesus was followed on account of, *Mat.* 4:23-25; *John* 6:2, 26.

a gift of the Holy Ghost, *1 Cor.* 12:10.

**WERE PERFORMED** by the power of God, *Acts* 14:3; 15:12; 19:11.

by the power of Christ, *Mat.* 10:1.

by the power of the Holy Ghost, *Mat.* 12:28; *Rom.* 15:19.

in the name of Christ, *Mark* 16:17; *Acts* 3:16; 4:30.

first preaching of the gospel confirmed by, *Mark* 16:20; *Heb.* 2:4.

they who wrought, disclaimed all power of their own, *Acts* 3:12.

should produce faith, *John* 2:23; 20:30.

should produce obedience, *Deut.* 11:1-3; 29:2, 3, 9.

instrumental to the early propagation of the gospel, *Acts* 8:6; *Rom.* 15:18, 19.

**FAITH REQUIRED** IN those who performed, *Mat.* 17:20; 21:21; *John* 14:12; *Acts* 3:16; 6:8.

those for whom they were performed, *Mat* 9:28; *Mark* 9:22-24; *Acts* 14:9.

should be remembered, *1 Chr.* 16:12; *Psa.* 105:5.

should be told to future generations, *Exod.* 10:2; *Judg.* 6:13.

insufficient, of themselves, to produce conversion, *Luke* 16:31.

**THE WICKED** desire to see, *Luke* 11:29; 23:8.

often acknowledge, *John* 11:47; *Acts* 4:16.

do not understand, *Psa.* 106:7.

do not consider, *Mark* 6:52.

forget, *Neh.* 9:17; *Psa.* 78:11.

proof against, *Num.* 14:22; *John* 12:37.

guilt of rejecting the evidence afforded by, *Mat.* 11:20-24; *John* 15:24.

— of Christ :

water turned into wine, *John* 2:6-10.

nobleman's son healed, *John* 4:46-53.

centurion's servant healed, *Mat.* 8:5-13.

draught of fishes, *Luke* 5:4-6; *John* 21:6.

devils cast out, *Mat.* 8:28-32; 9:32, 33; 15:22-28; 17:14-18.

Peter's wife's mother healed, *Mat.* 8:14.

lepers cleansed, *Mat.* 8:3; *Luke* 17:14.

paralytic healed, *Mark* 2:3-12.

withered hand restored, *Mat.* 12:10-13.

impotent man healed, *John* 5:5-9.

the dead raised to life, *Mat.* 9:18, 19, 23-25; *Lu.* 7:12-15; *John* 11:11-44.

**MIRACLES** of Christ, *cont.*—issue of blood stopped, *Mat.* 9:20-22.

the blind restored to sight, *Mat.* 9:27-30; *Mark* 8:22-25; *John* 9:1-7.

the deaf and dumb cured, *Mark* 7:32-35.

the multitude fed, *Mat.* 14:15; 15:32.

his walking on the sea, *Mat.* 14:25-27.

Peter walking on the sea, *Mat.* 14:29.

tempest stilled, *Mat.* 8:23-26; 14:32.

sudden arrival of the ship, *John* 6:21.

tribute money, *Mat.* 17:27.

woman healed of infirmity, *Luke* 13:11-13.

dropsy cured, *Luke* 14:2-4.

fig-tree blighted, *Mat.* 21:19.

Malchus healed, *Luke* 22:50, 51.

performed before the messengers of John, *Luke* 7:21, 22.

many and divers diseases healed, *Mat.* 4:23, 24; 14:14; 15:30; *Mark* 1:34; *Luke* 6:17-19.

his resurrection, *Luke* 24:6, with *John* 10:18.

his appearance to his disciples, the doors being shut, *John* 20:19.

— through servants of God :

**MOSES AND AARON** : rod made a serpent, *Exod.* 4:3; 7:10.

rod restored, *Exod.* 4:4.

hand made leprous, *Exod.* 4:6.

hand healed, *Exod.* 4:7.

water turned into blood, *Exod.* 4:9, 30.

river turned into blood, *Exod.* 7:20.

frogs brought, *Exod.* 8:6.

frogs removed, *Exod.* 8:13.

lice brought, *Exod.* 8:17.

flies brought, *Exod.* 8:21-24.

flies removed, *Exod.* 8:31.

murrain of beasts, *Exod.* 9:3-6.

boils and blains brought, *Exod.* 9:10, 11.

hail brought, *Exod.* 9:23.

hail removed, *Exod.* 9:33.

locusts brought, *Exod.* 10:13.

locusts removed, *Exod.* 10:19.

darkness brought, *Exod.* 10:22.

the first-born destroyed, *Exod.* 12:29.

the Red sea divided, *Exod.* 14:21, 22.

Egyptians overwhelmed, *Exo.* 14:26-28.

water sweetened, *Exod.* 15:25.

water from rock in Horeb, *Exod.* 17:6.

Amalek vanquished, *Exod.* 17:11-13.

destruction of Korah, *Num.* 16:28-32.

water from rock in Kadesh, *Num.* 20:11.

healing by brazen serpent, *Num.* 21:8, 9.

**JOSHUA** : waters of Jordan divided, *Josh.* 3:10-17.

Jordan restored to its course, *Josh.* 4:18.

Jericho taken, *Josh.* 6:6-20.

the sun and moon stayed, *Josh.* 10:12-14.

Midianites destroyed, *Judg.* 7:16-22.

**MIRACLES** through servants of God, *cont.*—**SAMSON**: a lion killed, *Judg.* 14:6.  
 Philistines killed, *Judg.* 14:19; 15:15.  
 the gates of Gaza carried away, *Judg.* 16:3.  
 Dagon's house pulled down, *Judg.* 16:30.  
**SAMUEL**: thunder and rain in harvest, 1 *Sam.* 12:18.  
**THE PROPHET OF JUDAH**: Jeroboam's hand withered, 1 *Kings* 13:4.  
 the altar rent, 1 *Kings* 13:5.  
 the withered hand restored, 1 *Kings* 13:6.  
**ELIJAH**: drought caused, 1 *Kings* 17:1; *Jas.* 5:17.  
 meal and oil multiplied, 1 *Kings* 17:14-16.  
 a child restored to life, 1 *Kin.* 17:22, 23.  
 sacrifice consumed by fire, 1 *Kings* 18:36, 38.  
 men destroyed by fire, 2 *Kin.* 1:10-12.  
 rain brought, 1 *Kings* 18:41-45; *Jas.* 5:18.  
 waters of Jordan divided, 2 *Kings* 2:8.  
**ELISHA**: waters of Jordan divided, 2 *Kings* 2:14.  
 waters healed, 2 *Kings* 2:21, 22.  
 children torn by bears, 2 *Kings* 2:24.  
 oil multiplied, 2 *Kings* 4:1-7.  
 child restored to life, 2 *Kings* 4:32-35.  
 Naaman healed, 2 *Kings* 5:10, 14.  
 Gehazi struck with leprosy, 2 *Kings* 5:27.  
 iron caused to swim, 2 *Kings* 6:6.  
 Syrians smitten blind, 2 *Kings* 6:18.  
 Syrians restored to sight, 2 *Kings* 6:20.  
 a man restored to life, 2 *Kings* 13:21.  
**ISAIAH**: Hezekiah healed, 2 *Kings* 20:7.  
 shadow put back, 2 *Kings* 20:11.  
**THE SEVENTY DISCIPLES**: various miracles, *Luke* 10:9, 17.  
**THE APOSTLES, ETC.**: many miracles, *Acts* 2:43; 5:12.  
**PETER**: lame man cured, *Acts* 3:7.  
 death of Ananias, *Acts* 5:5.  
 death of Sapphira, *Acts* 5:10.  
 the sick healed, *Acts* 5:15, 16.  
 Eneas made whole, *Acts* 9:34.  
 Dorcas restored to life, *Acts* 9:40.  
**STEPHEN**: great miracles, *Acts* 6:8.  
**PHILIP**: various miracles, *Acts* 8:6, 7, 13.  
**PAUL**: Elymas smitten with blindness, *Acts* 13:11.  
 lame man cured, *Acts* 14:10.  
 an unclean spirit cast out, *Acts* 16:18.  
 special miracles, *Acts* 19:11, 12.  
 Eutychus restored to life, *Acts* 20:10-12.  
 viper's bite made harmless, *Acts* 28:5.  
 father of Publius healed, *Acts* 28:8.  
**PAUL AND BARNABAS**: various miracles, *Acts* 14:3.

**MIRACLES** through evil agents: performed through the power of the devil, 2 *The.* 2:9; *Rev.* 16:14.  
**WROUGHT** in support of false religions, *Deut.* 13:1, 2.  
 by false Christs, *Mat.* 24:24.  
 by false prophets, *Mat.* 24:24; *Rev.* 19:20.  
 a mark of the apostasy, 2 *The.* 2:3, 9; *Rev.* 13:13.  
 not to be regarded, *Deut.* 13:3.  
 deceive the ungodly, 2 *The.* 2:10-12; *Rev.* 13:14; 19:20.  
 exemplified. - Magicians of Egypt, *Exod.* 7:11, 22; 8:7. Witch of Endor, 1 *Sam.* 28:7-14. Simon Magus, *Acts* 8:9-11.  
**MIRACULOUS** gifts of the Holy Ghost: foretold, *Isa.* 35:4-6; *Joel* 2:28, 29.  
 of different kinds, 1 *Cor.* 12:4-6.  
 enumerated, 1 *Cor.* 12:8-10, 28.  
 Christ was endued with, *Mat.* 12:28.  
 poured out on the day of Pentecost, *Acts* 2:1-4.  
**COMMUNICATED** on preaching the gospel, *Acts* 10:44-46.  
 by the laying on of the apostles' hands, *Acts* 8:17, 18; 19:6.  
 for the confirmation of the gospel, *Mark* 16:20; *Acts* 14:3; *Rom.* 15:19; *Heb.* 2:4.  
 for the edification of the church, 1 *Cor.* 12:7; 14:12, 13.  
 dispensed, according to his sovereign will, 1 *Cor.* 12:11.  
 to be sought after, 1 *Cor.* 12:31; 14:1.  
 temporary nature of, 1 *Cor.* 13:8.  
**WERE NOT TO BE** neglected, 1 *Tim.* 4:14; 2 *Tim.* 1:6.  
 despised, 1 *The.* 5:20.  
 purchased, *Acts* 8:20.  
 might be possessed without saving grace, *Mat.* 7:22, 23; 1 *Cor.* 13:1, 2.  
 counterfeited by antichrist, *Mat.* 24:24; 2 *The.* 2:9; *Rev.* 13:13, 14.  
**MIRIAM**, sister of Moses, *Num.* 26:59.  
 her song, *Exod.* 15:20.  
 her sedition against Moses, *Num.* 12.  
 her death, *Num.* 20:1.  
**MIRTH**, vanity of, *Ecc.* 2; 7:4. See *Jer.* 7:34; 16:9; *Hos.* 2:11.  
**MISCHIEF**, punishment of, *Psa.* 7:14; 9:15; 140:2; *Prov.* 11:27; 26:27; *Isa.* 33:1; *Acts* 13:10.  
**MISSIONARIES**, all Christians should be:  
 after the example of Christ, *Acts* 10:38.  
 women and children, as well as men, *Psa.* 8:2; *Prov.* 31:26; *Mat.* 21:15, 16; *Phil.* 4:3; 1 *Tim.* 5:10; *Tit.* 2:3-5; 1 *Pet.* 3:1.  
 the zeal of idolaters should provoke to, *Jer.* 7:18.  
 the zeal of hypocrites should provoke to, *Mat.* 23:15.

MISSIONARIES, all Christians should be, *cont.*—an imperative duty, *Judg.* 5:23; *Luke* 19:40.  
 the principle on which, *2 Cor.* 5:14, 15, however weak, *1 Cor.* 1:27.  
 from their calling as saints, *Exod.* 19:6; *1 Pet.* 2:9.  
 as faithful stewards, *1 Pet.* 4:10, 11.  
 in youth, *Psa.* 71:17; 148:12, 13.  
 in old age, *Deut.* 32:7; *Psa.* 71:18.  
 in the family, *Deut.* 6:7; *Psa.* 78:5-8; *Isa.* 38:19; *1 Cor.* 7:16.  
 in their intercourse with the world, *Mat.* 5:16; *Phil.* 2:15, 16; *1 Pet.* 2:12.  
 in first giving their own selves to the Lord, *2 Cor.* 8:5.  
 in declaring what God has done for them, *Psa.* 66:16; 116:16-19.  
 in hating life for Christ, *Luke* 14:26.  
 in openly confessing Christ, *Mat.* 10:32.  
 in following Christ, *Luke* 14:27; 18:22.  
 in preferring Christ above all relations, *Luke* 14:26.  
 in joyfully suffering for Christ, *Heb.* 10:34.  
 in forsaking all for Christ, *Luke* 5:11.  
 in a holy example, *Mat.* 5:16; *Phil.* 2:15; *1 Thes.* 1:7.  
 in holy conduct, *1 Pet.* 2:12.  
 in holy boldness, *Psa.* 119:46.  
 in dedicating themselves to the service of God, *Josh.* 24:15; *Psa.* 27:4.  
 in devoting all property to God, *1 Chr.* 29:2, 3, 14, 16; *Ecc.* 11:1; *Mat.* 6:19, 20; *Mark* 12:44; *Luke* 12:33; 18:22, 28; *Acts* 2:45; 4:32-34.  
 in holy conversation, *Psa.* 37:30, with *Prov.* 10:31; 15:7; *Eph.* 4:29; *Col.* 4:6.  
 in talking of God and his works, *Psa.* 71:24; 77:12; 119:27; 145:11, 12.  
 in showing forth God's praises, *Isa.* 43:21.  
 in inviting others to embrace the gospel, *Psa.* 34:8; *Isa.* 2:3; *John* 1:46; 4:29.  
 in seeking the edification of others, *Rom.* 14:19; 15:2; *1 Thes.* 5:11.  
 in admonishing, *1 Thes.* 5:14; *2 Thes.* 3:15.  
 in reproving, *Lev.* 19:17; *Eph.* 5:11.  
 in teaching and exhorting, *Psa.* 34:11; 51:13; *Col.* 3:16; *Heb.* 3:13; 10:25.  
 in interceding for others, *Col.* 4:3; *Heb.* 13:18; *Jas.* 5:16.  
 in aiding ministers, *Rom.* 16:3, 9; *2 Cor.* 11:9; *Phil.* 4:14-16; *3 John* 6.  
 in giving a reason for their faith, *Exod.* 12:26, 27; *Deut.* 6:20, 21; *1 Pet.* 3:15.  
 in encouraging the weak, *Isa.* 35:3, 4; *Rom.* 14:1; 15:1; *1 Thes.* 5:14.  
 in visiting and relieving the poor, the sick, etc., *Lev.* 25:35; *Psa.* 112:9, with *2 Cor.* 9:9; *Mat.* 25:36; *Acts* 20:35; *Jas.* 1:27.

MISSIONARIES, all Christians should be, *cont.*—with a willing heart, *Exo.* 35:29; *1 Chr.* 29:9, 14.  
 with a superabundant liberality, *Exod.* 36:5-7; *2 Cor.* 8:3.  
 encouragement to, *Prov.* 11:25, 30; *1 Cor.* 1:27; *Jas.* 5:19, 20.  
 blessedness of, *Dan.* 12:3.  
 illustrated, *Mat.* 25:14; *Lu.* 19:13, etc.  
 exemplified. Hannah, *1 Sam.* 2:1-10.  
 Captive maid, *2 Kings* 5:3. Chief of the fathers, etc., *Ezra* 1:5.  
 Shadrach, etc., *Dan.* 3:16-18. Restored demoniac, *Mark* 5:20. Shepherds, *Luke* 2:17. Anna, *Luke* 2:38. Joanna, etc., *Luke* 8:3. Leper, *Luke* 17:15. Disciples, *Luke* 19:37, 38. Centurion, *Luke* 23:47. Andrew, *John* 1:41, 42. Philip, *John* 1:46. Woman of Samaria, *John* 4:29. Barnabas, *Acts* 4:36, 37. Persecuted saints, *Acts* 8:4; 11:19, 20. Apollos, *Acts* 18:25. Aquila, etc., *Acts* 18:26. Various individuals, *Rom.* 16. Onesiphorus, *2 Tim.* 1:16. Philemon, *Phile.* 1-6.  
 MISSIONARY WORK by ministers:  
 commanded, *Mat.* 28:19; *Mark* 16:15.  
 warranted by predictions concerning the heathen, etc., *Isa.* 42:10-12; 66:19.  
 is according to the purpose of God, *Luke* 24:46, 47; *Gal.* 1:15, 16; *Col.* 1:25-27.  
 directed by the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 13:2.  
 required, *Luke* 10:2; *Rom.* 10:14, 15.  
 the Holy Ghost calls to, *Acts* 13:2.  
 Christ engaged in, *Mat.* 4:17, 23; *Mat.* 11:1; *Mark* 1:38, 39; *Luke* 8:1.  
 Christ sent his disciples to labor in, *Mark* 3:14; 6:7.  
 obligations to engage in, *Acts* 4:19, 20; *Rom.* 1:13-15; *1 Cor.* 9:16.  
 excellency of, *Isa.* 52:7, with *Rom.* 10:15.  
 worldly concerns should not delay, *Luke* 9:59-62.  
 God qualifies for, *Exod.* 3:11, 18; 4:11, 12, 15.  
 God strengthens for, *Jer.* 1:7-9.  
 guilt and danger of avoiding, *Jonah* 1:3.  
 requires wisdom and meekness, *Mat.* 10:16.  
 be ready to engage in, *Isa.* 6:8.  
 aid those engaged in, *2 Cor.* 11:9; *3 John* 5-8.  
 harmony should subsist among those engaged in, *Gal.* 2:9.  
 SUCCESS OF, to be prayed for, *Eph.* 6:18, 19; *Col.* 4:3.  
 a cause of joy, *Acts* 15:3.  
 a cause of praise, *Acts* 11:18; 21:19, 20.  
 no limits to the sphere of, *Mark* 16:15; *Rev.* 14:6.  
 opportunities for, not to be neglected, *1 Cor.* 16:9.

- MISSIONARY WORK** by ministers, *cont.*—exemplified. *Levites*, 2 *Chr.* 17:8, 9. *Jonah*, *Jonah* 3:2. The seventy, *Luke* 10:1, 17. *Apostles*, *Mark* 6:12; *Acts* 13:2-5. *Philip*, *Acts* 8:5. *Paul*, etc., *Acts* 13:2-4. *Silas*, *Acts* 15:40, 41. *Timotheus*, *Acts* 16:3. *Noah*, 2 *Pet.* 2:5.
- MITE**, the widow's, commended *Mark* 12:42; *Luke* 21:2.
- MITRE** of the high-priest, *Exod.* 28:4; 29:6; 39:28.
- MIZPAH**, (Mizpeh.) *Jacob* and *Laban's* covenant at, *Gen.* 31:49; (*Josh.* 15:38; 18:26.)  
*Israelites* assemble there, *Judg.* 10:17; 11:11; 20:1; 1 *Sam.* 7:5; 10:17.
- MNASON**, a disciple. *Acts* 21:16.
- MOAB**, son of *Lot*, *Gen.* 19:37.  
 his descendants, and territory, *Deut.* 2:9, 18; 34:5.  
 not to be distressed, *Deut.* 2:9.  
 their fear of *Israel*, *Num.* 22; 3.  
 why excluded from the congregation, *Deut.* 23:3; *Neh.* 13:1.  
 subdued by *Ehud*, *Judg.* 3:12; by *David*, 2 *Sam.* 8:2; by *Jehoshaphat* and *Jehoram*, 2 *Kings* 1:1; 3.  
*Israelites* sojourn in their land, *Ruth* 1.  
 valiant men of, slain, 2 *Sam.* 23:20.  
 their miraculous ruin, 2 *Chr.* 20:23.  
 they again distress *Israel*, 2 *Kings* 13:20; 24:2.  
 prophecies concerning, *Exod.* 15:15; *Num.* 21:29; 24:17; *Psa.* 60:8; 83:6; *Isa.* 11:14; 15; 16; 25:10; *Jer.* 9:26; 25:21; 48; *Eze.* 25:8; *Amos* 2:1; *Zeph.* 2:8.
- MOCKING** censured, *Prov.* 17:5; 30:17; *Jer.* 15:17; *Jude* 13.  
 punished, *Gen.* 21:9; 2 *Kings* 2:23. See 2 *Chr.* 30:10; 36:16.  
 of *Christ*, *Mat.* 27:29; *Luke* 23:11. See **SCORNING**.
- MODERATION**, exhortations to, *Phil.* 4:5; 1 *Cor.* 7:29.
- MODEST** apparel, exhortation to, 1 *Tim.* 2:9; 1 *Pet.* 3:3.
- MOLOCH**, (Molech,) worship of, forbidden, *Lev.* 18:21; 20:2.  
 worship of, encouraged by *Solomon*, 1 *Kings* 11:7;—2 *Kings* 23:10; *Jer.* 32:35; *Amos* 5:26; *Acts* 7:43.
- MONEY**, use of, *Gen.* 23:9; 42:25; *Jer.* 32:9. See **RICHES**.  
 love of, censured, 1 *Tim.* 6:10.  
 miraculously provided, *Mat.* 17:27.
- MONTHS** of the *Hebrews*, *Exod.* 12:2; 13:4; *Deut.* 16:1; 1 *Kings* 6:1; 8:2.  
 of the *Chaldeans*, *Neh.* 1:1; 2:1, etc.
- MONUMENTS**, sacred, of *Jacob*, *Gen.* 28:18; 31:45; 35:14.  
 of *Moses*, at mount *Sinai*, *Exod.* 24:4.  
 of *Eleazar*, in the desert, *Num.* 16:39.  
 in mount *Ebal*, *Deut.* 27:4.  
 at the passage of *Jordan*, *Josh.* 4:4, 20.
- MONUMENTS**, *cont.*—of *Joshua*, at *Shechem*, *Josh.* 24:26.  
 of *Samuel*, near *Mizpeh*, 1 *Sam.* 7:12.  
 of *Absalom*, 2 *Sam.* 18:18.
- MOON** created, *Gen.* 1:16.  
 its appointments, *Gen.* 1:14; *Psa.* 8:3; 89:37; 104:19; 148:3.  
 feast of the new-moon, (*Num.* 10:10; 28:11;) 1 *Sam.* 20:5; *Psa.* 81:3; 1 *Chr.* 23:31; *Isa.* 1:13; *Hos.* 2:11.  
 worshipped, *Deut.* 17:3; 2 *Kings* 23:5; *Job* 31:26; *Jer.* 8:2; 44:17.
- MORDECAI** discovers *Bigthan's* treason, *Esth.* 2:21.  
 excites *Haman's* enmity, *Esth.* 3:2.  
 his appeal to *Esther*, *Esth.* 4.  
 honored by the king, *Esth.* 6.  
 his advancement after *Haman's* fall, *Esth.* 8; 9; 10.—(*Ezra* 2:2; *Neh.* 7:7.)
- MORIAH**, mount, *Isaac* there, *Gen.* 22.  
*David's* sacrifice after the pestilence, 2 *Sam.* 24:18; 1 *Chr.* 21:18; 22:1.  
 site of the temple, 2 *Chr.* 3:1.
- MORTALITY** of man to be changed, 1 *Cor.* 15:53; 2 *Cor.* 4:11; 5:4. See *Job* 19:26; *Rom.* 6:11; 8:11.
- MORTGAGES** mentioned, *Neh.* 5:3.
- MORTIFICATION**, dying unto sin, *Mat.* 18:8; *Rom.* 6:8; *Gal.* 2:20; 2 *Tim.* 2:11.
- MOTH**, figuratively mentioned, *Psa.* 39:11; *Job* 27:18; *Isa.* 50:9; *Hos.* 5:12; *Mat.* 6:19; *Jas.* 5:2.
- MOSES**, his birth and preservation, *Exo.* 2; (*Acts* 7:20; *Heb.* 11:23.)  
 flees to *Midian*, *Exod.* 2:15.  
 called by the *Lord*, *Exod.* 3.  
 signs shown to, *Exod.* 4.  
 returns to *Egypt*, *Exod.* 4:20.  
 declares *God's* will to *Pharaoh*, accompanied by miracles, *Exod.* 5-12.  
 conducts *Israel* out of *Egypt*, *Exod.* 14.  
 called up to the mount, *Exod.* 19:3; (24:18.)  
 delivers the law, *Exod.* 19:25; 20-23; (*Heb.* 12:24; *John* 1:17;) *Exod.* 34:10; 35:1; *Lev.* 1, etc.; *Num.* 5; 6; 15; 27-30; 36; *Deut.* 13-26; 1 *Kings* 8:9, etc.  
 directed concerning the tabernacle, *Exod.* 25-31; 35; 40; *Num.* 4; 8-10; 18; 19.  
 descends from the mount, *Exod.* 32:7.  
 angry at *Israel's* idolatry, *Exod.* 32:19.  
 his intercession, *Exod.* 32:11; (33:12.)  
 sees *God's* glory, *Exod.* 33:18; 34:5.  
 again ascends the mount, *Exod.* 34:2.  
 his face shines, *Exod.* 34:29; *Deut.* 9:9, 18; (2 *Cor.* 3:7, 13.)  
 consecrates *Aaron*, *Lev.* 8; 9.  
 numbers the people twice, *Num.* 1; 26.  
 his complaint, *Num.* 11:11.  
 intercedes for *Miriam*, *Num.* 12:13.  
 sends out the spies, *Num.* 13.  
 intercedes for the people, *Num.* 14:13.

**MOSES, cont.**—withstands Korah, etc., *Num.* 16.  
 for his transgression, *Num.* 20:10, forbidden to enter Canaan, *Num.* 20:12; 27:12; *Deut.* 1:35; 3:23.  
 leads Israel in the wilderness, *Num.* 20:14; 21:31.  
 raises the brazen serpent, *Num.* 21:9; (*John* 3:14.)  
 charges the Reubenites, *Num.* 32:29.  
 defines the land, *Num.* 34; 35.  
 rehearses Israel's history, *Deut.* 1-3; 5; 9; 10.  
 exhorts to obedience, *Deut.* 4; 6; 7; 8; 10-12; 27-31.  
 charges Joshua, *Deut.* 3:28; 31:7, 23.  
 blesses the tribes, *Deut.* 33.  
 his death, *Deut.* 34:5; *Jude* 9.  
 appears at Christ's transfiguration, *Mat.* 17:3; *Mark* 9:4; *Luke* 9:30.  
 his songs, *Exod.* 15; *Deut.* 32; *Psa.* 90; *Rev.* 15:3.  
 his meekness, *Num.* 12:3.  
 his dignity, *Deut.* 34:10.  
 faithfulness, *Num.* 12:7; *Heb.* 3:2.  
 See *Psa.* 103:7; 105:26; 106:16; *Isa.* 63:12; *Jer.* 15:1; *Luke* 16:29; *Acts* 7:20; *Rom.* 10:5; *Heb.* 11:24, etc.

**MOTHER** of all, Eve, *Gen.* 3:20.

**MOTHERS**, love of, *Isa.* 49:15; 66:13.  
 examples of, *Gen.* 21:10, 16; *Exod.* 2; 1 *Sam.* 1:22; 1 *Kings* 3:26; 2 *Tim.* 1:5; 2 *John.*  
 duty towards, *Exod.* 20:12; *Prov.* 1:8; 19:26; 23:22; *Eph.* 6:1, etc.  
 God's care of, *Gen.* 49:25; *Exod.* 21:22; *Deut.* 7:13; 1 *Tim.* 2:15.

**MOURNING**, when blessed, *Mat.* 5:4; *Luke* 6:21.  
 for the dead, *Gen.* 50:3; *Num.* 20:29; *Deut.* 14:1; 2 *Sam.* 1:17; 3:31; 12:16; 18:33; 19:1; *Ecl.* 12:5; *Jer.* 6:26; 9:17; 22:18.  
 of the priests, *Lev.* 21:1; *Eze.* 44:25.

**MOUSE**, unclean, *Isa.* 66:17.

**MOUTH** of fools described, *Prov.* 10:14; 14:3; 15:2; 18:7; 26:7.  
 of the righteous, etc., *Psa.* 37:30; *Prov.* 10:31; *Ecl.* 10:12.  
 of the wicked, *Ps.* 32:9; 63:11; 107:42; 109:2; 144:8; *Prov.* 4:24; 5:3; 6:12; 19:25; *Rom.* 3:14; *Rev.* 13:5.  
 of babes, *Psa.* 8:2; *Mat.* 21:16.  
 of God, *Deut.* 8:3; *Mat.* 4:4, etc.

**MULBERRY-TREES**, David's victory near, 2 *Sam.* 5:23.

**MURDER**:  
 forbidden, *Exod.* 20:13, with *Rom.* 13:9.  
 why forbidden by God, *Gen.* 9:6.  
 explained by Christ, *Mat.* 5:21, 22.  
 hatred is, 1 *John* 3:15.  
 is a work of the flesh, *Gal.* 5:21.  
 comes from the heart, *Mat.* 15:19.

**DEFILES THE HANDS, Isa. 59:3.  
 person and garments, *Lam.* 4:13, 14.**

**MURDER, cont.**—DEFILES THE land  
*Num.* 35:33; *Psa.* 106:38.  
 not concealed from God, *Isa.* 26:21;  
*Jer.* 2:34.  
 cries for vengeance, *Gen.* 4:10.  
 God abominates, *Prov.* 6:16, 17.  
 makes inquisition for, *Psa.* 9:12.  
 will avenge, *Deut.* 32:43; *Hos.* 1:4.  
 requires blood for, *Gen.* 9:5; *Num.* 35:33; 1 *Kings* 2:32.  
 rejects the prayers of those guilty of,  
*Isa.* 1:15; 59:2, 3.  
 curses those guilty of, *Gen.* 4:11.  
 the law made to restrain, 1 *Tim.* 1:9.

**SAINTS** specially warned against, 1 *Pet.* 4:15.  
 deprecate the guilt of, *Psa.* 51:14.  
 should warn others against, *Gen.* 37:22; *Jer.* 26:15.  
 connected with idolatry, *Eze.* 22:3, 4.

**THE WICKED** filled with, *Rom.* 1:29.  
 devise, *Gen.* 27:41; 37:18.  
 intent on, *Jer.* 22:17.  
 lie in wait to commit, *Psa.* 10:8-10.  
 swift to commit, *Prov.* 1:16; *Rom.* 3:15.  
 perpetrate, *Job* 24:14; *Eze.* 22:3.  
 have hands full of, *Isa.* 1:15.  
 encourage others to commit, *Prov.* 1:11.  
 characteristic of the devil, *John* 8:44.  
 punishment of, *Gen.* 4:12-15; 9:6;  
*Num.* 35:30; *Jer.* 19:4-9.  
 punishment of, not committed under  
 the law, *Num.* 35:31.  
 of saints, specially avenged, *Deut.* 32:43; *Mat.* 23:35; *Rev.* 18:20, 21.  
 excludes from heaven, *Gal.* 5:21; *Rev.* 22:15.  
 exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:8. Esau, *Gen.* 27:41. Joseph's brethren, *Gen.* 37:20. Pharaoh, *Exo.* 1:22. Abimelech, *Judg.* 9:5. Men of Shechem, *Judg.* 9:24. Amalekite, 2 *Sam.* 1:16. Rechab, etc., 2 *Sam.* 4:5-7. David, 2 *Sam.* 12:9. Absalom, 2 *Sam.* 13:29. Joab, 1 *Kings* 2:31, 32. Baasha, 1 *Kings* 15:27. Zimri, 1 *Kings* 16:10. Jezebel, 1 *Kin.* 21:10. Elders of Jezreel, 1 *Kings* 21:13. Ahab, 1 *Kings* 21:19. Hazael, 2 *Kings* 8:12, 15. Adrammelech, etc., 2 *Kings* 19:37. Manasseh, 2 *Kings* 21:16. Ishmael, *Jer.* 41:7. Princes of Israel, *Eze.* 11:6. People of Gilead, *Hos.* 6:8. The Herods, *Mat.* 2:16; 14:10; *Acts* 12:2. Herodias and her daughter, *Mat.* 14:8-11. Chief priests, *Mat.* 27:1. Judas, *Mat.* 27:4. Barabbas, *Mark* 15:7. Jews, *Acts* 7:52; 1 *Thes.* 2:15.

**MURMURING**:  
 forbidden, 1 *Cor.* 10:10, *Phil.* 2:14.  
 AGAINST God, *Prov.* 19:3.  
 the sovereignty of God, *Rom.* 9:19, 20.  
 the service of God, *Mal.* 3:14.

- MURMURING**, *cont.*—AGAINST Christ, *John* 6:41–13, 52.  
 ministers of God, *Exod.* 17:3; *Num.* 16:41.  
 disciples of Christ, *Mark* 7:2; *Luke* 5:30.  
 unreasonableness of, *Lam.* 3:39.  
 tempts God, *Exod.* 17:2.  
 provokes God, *Num.* 14:2, 11; *Deut.* 9:8, 22.  
 saints cease from, *Isa.* 29:23, 24.  
 characteristic of the wicked, *Jude* 16.  
 guilt of encouraging others in, *Num.* 13:31–33, with *Num.* 14:36, 37.  
 punishment of, *Num.* 11:1; 14:27–29; 16:45, 46; *Psa.* 106:25, 26.  
 illustrated, *Mat.* 20:11; *Luke* 15:29, 30.  
 exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:13, 14. Moses, *Exod.* 5:22, 23. Israelites, *Exo.* 14:11; *Num.* 21:5. Aaron, etc., *Num.* 12:1, 2, 8. Korah, etc., *Num.* 16:3. Elijah, 1 *Kings* 19:4. Job, *Job* 3:1, etc., Jeremiah, *Jer.* 20:14–18. Jonah, *Jonah* 4:8, 9. Disciples, *Mark* 14:4, 5; *John* 6:61. Pharisees, *Luke* 15:2; 19:7. Jews, *John* 6:41–43. Grecians, *Acts* 6:1.
- MURRAIN**, *Exod.* 9:3; *Psa.* 78:50.
- MUSIC**, invented, *Gen.* 4:21.  
 used in religious solemnities, 2 *Sam.* 6:5, etc.; 1 *Chr.* 15:28; 16:42; 2 *Chr.* 7:6; 29:25; *Psa.* 33; 81; 92; 108; 150; *Dan.* 3:5.  
 for rejoicing, *Isa.* 5:12; 14:11; *Amos* 6:5; *Luke* 15:25; 1 *Cor.* 14:7.  
 relieves Saul, 1 *Sam.* 16:14.  
 in heaven, *Rev.* 5:8; 14:2, etc.
- MUSTARD-SEED**, parable of, *Mat.* 13:31; *Mark* 4:30; *Luke* 13:18.
- MUZZLING** the ox, *Deut.* 25:4.  
 figurative, 1 *Cor.* 9:9; 1 *Tim.* 5:18.
- MYRRH**, in the anointing oil, *Exod.* 30:23.  
 in embalming, *John* 19:39.  
 as a perfume, *Esth.* 2:12; *Psa.* 45:8; *Song* 1:13, etc.  
 presented to Christ, *Mat.* 2:11; *Mark* 15:23.
- MYRTLES**, vision of, *Zech.* 1:8.
- MYSTERY** of the kingdom of heaven, etc., revealed by Christ to his disciples, *Mark* 4:11; *Eph.* 1:9; 3:3; 1 *Tim.* 3:16.  
 by them to the world, 1 *Cor.* 4:1; 13:2; 15:51; *Eph.* 6:19; *Col.* 2:2, etc.  
 of iniquity foretold, 2 *Thes.* 2:7; *Rev.* 17:5.
- N.**
- NAAMAN** the Syrian's leprosy healed, 2 *Kings* 5. See *Luke* 4:27.  
 his request and gratitude, 2 *Kings* 5:17.
- NABAL**, his churlishness, 1 *Sam.* 25:10.  
 Abigail's intercession for, 1 *Sam.* 25:18.  
 his death, 1 *Sam.* 25:38.
- NABOTH**, refusing to sell his vineyard, slain by Jezebel, 1 *Kings* 21.  
 his death avenged, 2 *Kings* 9:21.
- NADAB**, son of Aaron, his trespass and death, *Lev.* 10.  
 ———, king of Israel, his evil reign, slain by Baasha, 1 *Kings* 14:20; 15:25.
- NAHASH** the Ammonite subdued by Saul, 1 *Sam.* 11.
- NAHOR**, Abram's brother, *Gen.* 11:26; 24:10.  
 descendants of, *Gen.* 22:20.
- NAHUM** declares God's goodness and majesty, *Nah.* 1.  
 foretells the fall of Nineveh, *Nah.* 2; 3.
- NAILS**, figuratively mentioned, *Ezra* 9:8; *Ecdl.* 12:11; *Isa.* 22:23.
- NAIN**, widow's son raised at, *Luke* 7.
- NAME** of God proclaimed, *Exod.* 34:5, 14. See *Exod.* 6:3; 15:3; *Psa.* 83:18.  
 to be revered, *Exod.* 20:7; *Deut.* 5:11; 28:58; *Psa.* 111:9; *Mic.* 4:5; 1 *Tim.* 6:1, etc.  
 and praised, *Psa.* 34:3; 72:17.  
 ——— of JESUS CHRIST, (*Isa.* 7:14; 9:6;) *Mat.* 1:21; *Luke* 1:31; 2:21; 1 *Cor.* 5:4; 6:11; *Phil.* 2:9; *Col.* 3:17; *Rev.* 19:16.  
 to be confessed, 2 *Tim.* 2:19.  
 prayer in. *John* 14:13; 16:23; *Rom.* 1:8; *Eph.* 5:20; *Col.* 3:17; *Heb.* 13:15.  
 miracles performed in his name, *Acts* 3:6; 4:10; 19:13.  
 baptism in, *Mat.* 28:19; *Acts* 2:38.  
 ——— given to children at circumcision, *Luke* 1:59; 2:21.  
 ———, value of a good, *Prov.* 22:1; *Ecdl.* 7:1.
- NAMES** given by Adam, *Gen.* 2:20.  
 changed by God, *Gen.* 17:5, 15; 32:27; 2 *Sam.* 12:25; by man, *Dan.* 1:7.  
 See TITLES.
- NAOMI'S** affliction and return to Bethlehem, etc., *Ruth* 1.  
 her advice to Ruth, *Ruth* 3.  
 its prosperous issue, *Ruth* 4.
- NATURE**, dictates of, not to be neglected, 1 *Cor.* 11:14.
- NATIONS**, origin of, *Gen.* 10.
- NAVY** of Solomon, 1 *Kings* 9:26; 2 *Chr.* 8:17.
- NAPHTALI**, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 30:8; 35:25.  
 blessed by Jacob, *Gen.* 49:21.  
 and Moses, *Deut.* 33:23.  
 his descendants, *Gen.* 46:24.  
 numbered, etc., *Num.* 1:42; 10:27; 13:14; 26:48; *Judg.* 1:33.  
 subdue the Canaanites, *Judg.* 4:10; 5:18; 6:35; 7:23.  
 their inheritance, *Josh.* 19:32; 20:7; 21:32; 1 *Kings* 15:20; 2 *Chr.* 34:6.  
 their liberality, 1 *Chr.* 12:40.  
 carried captive, 2 *Kings* 15:29.



**NAPHTALI**, *cont.*—prophecy on, *Isa.* 9:1. See *Mat.* 4:13.

**NATHAN**, the prophet, forbids David to build the temple, *2 Sam.* 7.  
parable judging David, *2 Sam.* 12:1.  
proclaims Solomon king, *1 Kings* 1:8, etc. See *1 Chr.* 29:29; *2 Chr.* 9:29.

—, son of David, *2 Sam.* 5:14; *Zech.* 12:12; *Luke* 3:31.

**NATHANAE L.** *John* 1:45; 21:2.

**NAZARETH**, Christ dwells and preaches there, *Mat.* 2:23; 21:11; *Luke* 1:26; 2:39, 51; 4:16; *John* 1:45; 18:5; *Acts* 2:22; 3:6.

**NAZARITES**, law concerning, *Num.* 6. Samson one, *Judg.* 13:7; 16:17.

**NEBUCHADNEZZAR**, king of Babylon, prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 20; 21; 25; 27; 28; 32; 34; *Eze.* 26:7; 29:19.  
subdues Judea, and takes Jerusalem. *2 Kings* 24; 25; *2 Chr.* 36; *Jer.* 37-39; 52; *Dan.* 1:1.  
his kindness to Jeremiah, *Jer.* 39:11.  
his dreams interpreted, *Dan.* 2; 4.  
his idolatry and tyranny, *Dan.* 3.  
his pride, degradation, and restoration, *Dan.* 4:28.  
his confession, *Dan.* 4:34.

**NEBUZAR-ADAN**, captain of the Chaldeans, *2 Kings* 25, etc.  
his kindness to Jeremiah, *Jer.* 39:11; 40:1.

**NECESSITIES** endured by the apostles, etc., *2 Cor.* 6; 12:10.

**NEHEMIAH**, his sorrow, and prayer for Jerusalem, *Neh.* 1.  
his request to Artaxerxes, *Neh.* 2:5.  
arrives at Jerusalem, *Neh.* 2:9.  
his exhortation, *Neh.* 2:17.  
resists the enemies, *Neh.* 4.  
rebukes the usurers, *Neh.* 5:6.  
his faith and courage, *Neh.* 6.  
comforts the people, *Neh.* 8:9.  
seals the covenant, *Neh.* 10.  
purifies the temple, *Neh.* 13:1.  
punishes Sabbath-breakers, *Neh.* 13:15.  
annuls unlawful marriages, *Neh.* 13:23.

**NEHUSHTAN**, (the brazen serpent,) destroyed by Hezekiah, *2 Kings* 18:4.

**NEIGHBOR**, who is our, *Luke* 10:36.  
we must love as ourselves, *Lev.* 19:18; *Mark* 12:31; *Rom.* 13:9; *Gal.* 5:14; *Jas.* 2:8.  
not to bear false witness against, *Exod.* 20:16.  
be merciful to, *Exod.* 22:26; *Deut.* 15:2.  
not to remove his landmark, *Deut.* 27:17.  
to lend to, *Prov.* 3:25.  
not to harass, *Prov.* 25:17.

**NET**, parable of, *Mat.* 13:47.

**NETHINIM**, *1 Chr.* 9:2; *Ezra* 2:43; 7:7, 24; 8:17.

**NEW BIRTH**:  
the corruption of human nature requires, *John* 3:6; *Rom.* 8:7, 8.  
none can enter heaven without, *John* 3:3.

**EFFECTED BY** God, *John* 1:13; *1 Pet.* 1:3. Christ, *1 John* 2:29.  
the Holy Ghost, *John* 3:6; *Tit.* 3:5.

**THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY** of the word of God, *Jas.* 1:18; *1 Pet.* 1:23.  
the resurrection of Christ, *1 Pet.* 1:3.  
the ministry of the gospel, *1 Cor.* 4:15.  
is of the will of God, *Jas.* 1:18.  
is of the mercy of God, *Tit.* 3:5.  
is for the glory of God, *Isa.* 43:7.

**DESCRIBED AS** a new creation, *2 Cor.* 5:17; *Gal.* 6:15; *Eph.* 2:10.  
newness of life, *Rom.* 6:4.  
a spiritual resurrection, *Rom.* 6:4-6; *Eph.* 2:1, 5; *Col.* 2:12; 3:1.  
a new heart, *Eze.* 36:26.  
a new spirit, *Eze.* 11:19; *Rom.* 7:6.  
putting on the new man, *Eph.* 4:24.  
the inward man, *Rom.* 7:22; *2 Cor.* 4:16.  
circumcision of the heart, *Deut.* 30:6; with *Rom.* 2:29; *Col.* 2:11.  
partaking the divine nature, *2 Pet.* 1:4.  
the washing of regeneration, *Tit.* 3:5.  
all saints partake of, *1 Pet.* 2:2; *1 John* 5:1.

**PRODUCES** likeness to God, *Eph.* 4:24; *Col.* 3:10.  
likeness to Christ, *Rom.* 8:29.  
knowledge of God, *Jer.* 24:7; *Col.* 3:10.  
hatred of sin, *1 John* 3:9; 5:18.  
victory over the world, *1 John* 5:4.  
delight in God's law, *Rom.* 7:22.

**EVIDENCED BY** faith in Christ, *1 Jno.* 5:1.  
righteousness, *1 John* 2:29.  
brotherly love, *John* 13:35; *1 John* 3:14-24; 4:7; 5:1-4.  
connected with adoption, *Isa.* 43:6, 7; *John* 1:12, 13.  
the ignorant cavil at, *John* 3:4.  
manner of effecting, illustrated, *John* 3:8.  
preserves from Satan's devices, *1 John* 5:18.

**NICANOR**, a deacon, *Acts* 6:5.

**NICODEMUS** visits Jesus, *John* 3:1.  
defends him before the Pharisees, *John* 7:50.  
at Christ's burial, *John* 19:39.

**NICOLAITANES**, their doctrines condemned, *Rev.* 2:6, 15.

**NIGHT** appointed, *Gen.* 1:5; *Psa.* 19:2.  
figurative, *John* 9:4; *Rom.* 13:12; *1 Thes.* 5:5.  
none in heaven, *Rev.* 21:25; (*Is.* 60:20.)

**NILE**, river of Egypt, *Eze.* 29:3.

**NINEVEH**, Jonah's prophecy against, *Jonah* 1:1; 3:2.  
its repentance, *Jonah* 3:5; (*Mat.* 12:41; *Luke* 11:32.)

**NINEVEH**, *cont.*—its destruction foretold, *Nah.* 1:1; 2:3.  
**NISAN**, month, *Neh.* 2:1; *Esth.* 3:7.  
**NISROCH**, god of Assyria, 2 *Kin.* 19:37; *Isa.* 37:38.  
**NO**, in Egypt, prophecy concerning, *Jer.* 46:25; *Eze.* 30:14; *Nah.* 3:5.  
**NOAH**, Lamech's prophecy concerning, *Gen.* 5:29.  
 his character, *Gen.* 6:8.  
 builds the ark, *Gen.* 6:14, etc.  
 enters it, *Gen.* 7:7.  
 goes forth, *Gen.* 8:18.  
 God's covenant with, *Gen.* 9:1.  
 his prophecy, *Gen.* 9:25.  
 his death, *Gen.* 9:29.  
 his posterity, *Gen.* 10; 11; 1 *Chr.* 1:4, etc. See *Eze.* 14:14, 20; *Mat.* 24:37; *Luke* 17:26; *Heb.* 11:7; 1 *Pet.* 3:20; 2 *Pet.* 2:5.  
**NOB**, city of the priests, destroyed by Saul for assisting David, 1 *Sam.* 21:1; 22:19;—*Neh.* 11:32; *Isa.* 10:32.  
**NOPH**, prophecy concerning, *Isa.* 19:13; *Jer.* 2:16; 46:14; *Eze.* 30:13.  
**NORTH** and South, prophecy concerning the kings of, *Dan.* 11.  
 created, *Job* 26:7; *Psa.* 89:12.  
**NUMBERING** of the Israelites, by Moses, *Num.* 1; 26.  
 of the Levites, *Num.* 3:14; 4:34.  
 by David, 2 *Sam.* 24; 1 *Chr.* 21; 27:23.  
**NURSES**, good, *Gen.* 35:8; 2 *Sam.* 4:4.  
 figurative, 1 *Thes.* 2:7.

## O.

**OATH**, God's covenant and purposes confirmed by, *Luke* 1:73; *Acts* 2:30; *Heb.* 6:17. See *Gen.* 22:16; *Exod.* 17:16; *Deut.* 4:21; 1 *Sam.* 3:14; *Psa.* 89:35; 95:11; 110:4; *Isa.* 14:24; 51:9; 62:8; *Jer.* 44:26.  
**OATHS**, laws concerning, *Lev.* 6:3; 19:12; *Num.* 30:2; *Psa.* 15:4. See *Mat.* 5:33; *Jas.* 5:12.  
 commanded, *Exod.* 22:11; *Num.* 5:21; 1 *Kings* 8:31; *Ezra* 10:5.  
 instances of, *Gen.* 14:22; 21:31; 24:2; *Josh.* 14:9; 1 *Sam.* 20:42; 25:10; *Psa.* 132:2.  
 rash ones: of Esau, *Gen.* 25:33; of Israel, *Josh.* 9:19; of Jephthah, *Judg.* 11:30; of Saul, 1 *Sam.* 14:24; of Herod, *Mat.* 14:7; of the Jews, *Acts* 23:21.  
**OBADIAH**, servant of Ahab, preserves the prophets, etc., 1 *Kings* 18:1.  
 — foretells Edom's fall, *Obad.* 1.  
 and Israel's salvation, *Obad.* 17.  
**OBED**, son of Boaz and Ruth, *Ruth* 4:17.  
**OBED-EDOM** blessed while keeping the ark, 2 *Sam.* 6:10; 1 *Chr.* 13:14; 15:18, 24; 16:5.  
 his son, 1 *Chr.* 26:4.

**OBEDIENCE** of the Rechabites, *Jer.* 35 of Christ, *Rom.* 5:19; *Phil.* 2:8; *Heb.* 5:8.  
 of the faith, *Rom.* 1:5; 16:26, etc.; † *Cor.* 7:15; 1 *Pet.* 1:2.  
 due to parents, *Eph.* 6:1; *Col.* 3:20.  
 to husbands, *Tit.* 2:5.  
 to masters, *Eph.* 6:5; *Col.* 3:22; *Tit.* 2:9.  
 to magistrates, etc., *Tit.* 3:1; *Heb.* 13:17. See **DISOBEDIENCE**  
 — to God:  
 commanded, *Deut.* 13:4.  
 without faith, is impossible, *Heb.* 11:6.  
**INCLUDES** obeying his voice, *Exod.* 19:5; *Jer.* 7:23.  
 obeying his law, *Deut.* 11:27; *Isa.* 42:24.  
 obeying Christ, *Exod.* 23:21; 2 *Cor.* 10:5.  
 obeying the gospel, *Rom.* 1:5; 6:17-10:16, 17.  
 keeping his commandments, *Ecd.* 12:13.  
 submission to higher powers, *Rom.* 13:1.  
 better than sacrifice, 1 *Sam.* 15:22.  
 justification through Christ's, *Rom.* 5:19.  
 Christ, an example of, *John* 15:10; *Phil.* 2:5-8; *Heb.* 5:8.  
 angels engaged in, *Psa.* 103:20.  
 a characteristic of saints, 1 *Pet.* 1:14.  
 saints elected to, 1 *Pet.* 1:2.  
 obligations to, *Acts* 4:19, 20; 5:29.  
 exhortations to, *Jer.* 26:13; 38:20.  
**SHOULD BE** from the heart, *Deut.* 11:13; *Rom.* 6:17.  
 with willingness, *Psa.* 18:44; *Isa.* 1:19.  
 unreserved, *Josh.* 22:2, 3.  
 undeviating, *Deut.* 25:14.  
 constant, *Phil.* 2:12.  
 resolve upon, *Exod.* 24:7; *Josh.* 21:24  
 confess your failure in, *Dan.* 9:10.  
 prepare the heart for, 1 *Sam.* 7:3; *Ezra* 7:10.  
 pray to be taught, *Psa.* 119:35; 143:10  
 promises to, *Exo.* 23:22; 1 *Sam.* 12:14; *Isa.* 1:19; *Jer.* 7:23.  
 to be universal in the latter days, *Dan.* 7:27.  
 blessedness of, *Deut.* 11:27; 28:1-13; *Luke* 11:28; *Jas.* 1:25.  
 the wicked refuse, *Exod.* 5:2; *Neh.* 9:17.  
 punishment of refusing, *Deut.* 11:28; 28:15-68; *Josh.* 5:6; *Isa.* 1:20  
 exemplified. Noah, *Gen.* 6:22. Abram, *Gen.* 12:1-4, with *Heb.* 11:8; *Gen.* 22:3, 12. Israelites, *Exod.* 12:28-24:7. Moses, *Exod.* 34:4. Caleb etc., *Num.* 32:12. Asa, 1 *Kings* 15:11. Elijah, 1 *Kings* 17:5. Hezekiah, 2 *Kings* 18:6. Josiah, 2 *Chr.* 35:26. David, *Psa.* 119-16. Ze

rubbabel, etc., *Hag.* 1:12. Joseph, *Mat.* 1:24. Wise men, *Mat.* 2:12. Zacharias, etc., *Luke* 1:6. Paul, *Acts* 26:19. Saints of Rome, *Rom.* 16:19.

**OBATIONS**, *Lev.* 2; 3, etc. of the spoil, *Num.* 31:23.

**OBSERVERS** of times, *Lev.* 19:26; *Deut.* 18:10, 14; *2 Kings* 21:6; *Gal.* 4:10, 11.

**OBSTINACY**. See **STUBBORNNESS**.

**ODED**, a prophet, *2 Chr.* 28:9.

**OFFENCE** :  
 occasions of, must arise, *Mat.* 18:7.  
 occasioning of, forbidden, *1 Cor.* 10:32.  
 persecution, a cause of, to mere professors, *Mat.* 13:21; 24:10.

**THE WICKED TAKE**, at the low station of Christ, *Mat.* 13:54-57.  
 Christ, as the corner-stone, *Isa.* 8:14, with *1 Pet.* 2:8.  
 Christ, as the bread of life, *John* 6:58-61.  
 Christ crucified, *1 Cor.* 1:23; *Gal.* 5:11.  
 the righteousness of faith, *Rom.* 9:32.  
 the necessity of inward purity, *Mat.* 15:11, 12.  
 blessedness of not taking, at Christ *Mat.* 11:6.  
 saints warned against taking, *John* 16:1.

**SAINTS SHOULD** be without, *Phil.* 1:10  
 be cautious of giving, *Psa.* 73:15  
*Rom.* 14:13; *1 Cor.* 8:9.  
 have a conscience void of, *Acts* 24:16.  
 cut off what causes, to themselves, *Mat.* 5:29, 30; *Mark* 9:43-47.  
 not let their liberty occasion, to others, *1 Cor.* 8:9.  
 use self-denial rather than occasion, *Rom.* 14:21; *1 Cor.* 8:13.  
 avoid those who cause, *Rom.* 16:17.  
 reprove those who cause, *Exod.* 32:21; *1 Sam.* 2:24.

**MINISTERS SHOULD** be cautious of giving, *2 Cor.* 6:3.  
 remove that which causes, *Isa.* 57:14.  
 all things that cause, shall be gathered out of Christ's kingdom, *Mat.* 13:41.  
 denunciation against those who cause, *Mat.* 18:7; *Mark* 9:42.  
 punishment for occasioning, *Ezek.* 44:12; *Mal.* 2:8, 9; *Mat.* 18:6.  
 exemplified. Aaron, *Exod.* 32:2-6. Balaam, etc., *Num.* 31:16, with *Rev.* 2:14. Gideon, *Judg.* 8:27. Sons of Eli, *1 Sam.* 2:12-17. Jeroboam, *1 Kings* 12:26-30. Old Prophet, *1 Kings* 13:18-26. Priests, *Mal.* 2:8. Peter, *Mat.* 16:23.

**OFFENCES** against the Holy Ghost :  
 exhortations against, *Eph.* 4:30; *1 Thes.* 5:19.

**EXHIBITED IN** tempting him, *Acts* 5:9.  
 vexing him, *Isa.* 63:10.

**OFFENCES**, *cont.*—**EXHIBITED IN** griev-  
 ing him, *Eph.* 4:30.  
 quenching him, *1 Thes.* 5:19.  
 lying to him, *Acts* 5:3, 4.  
 resisting him, *Acts* 7:51.  
 undervaluing his gifts, *Acts* 8:19, 20.  
 doing despite unto him, *Heb.* 10:29.  
 disregarding his testimony, *Neh.* 9:30.  
 blasphemy against him, unpardonable, *Mat.* 12:31, 32; *1 John* 5:16.

**OFFERINGS** : laws of, *Lev.* 1, etc.  
**TO BE OFFERED** willingly, *Lev.* 22:19.  
 without blemish, *Lev.* 22:21; *Deut.* 15:21; *Mal.* 1:14.  
 to God only, *Exod.* 22:20; *Judg.* 13:16.  
 in love and charity, *Mat.* 5:23.  
 with gratitude, *Psa.* 50:8, 14.  
 with a right heart, *Is.* 1:13; *Mal.* 3:3.  
 according to ability, *Lev.* 5:7.  
 a type of Christ, *Eph.* 5:2; *Heb.* 9:10.

**DIFFERENT KINDS OF** : burnt, *Lev.* 1:3-17; *Psa.* 66:15.  
 sin, *Lev.* 4; 6:25; 10:17.  
 trespass, *Lev.* 5:6-19; 6:6; 7:1.  
 peace, *Lev.* 3:1-17; 7:11.  
 wave, *Exod.* 29:26; *Lev.* 7:30.  
 heave, *Exo.* 29:27; *Lev.* 7; *Num.* 15.  
 meat, *Lev.* 2; *Num.* 15:4.  
 drink, *Gen.* 35:14; *Exod.* 29:40.  
 thank, *Lev.* 7:12; 22:29; *Psa.* 50:14.  
 freewill, *Lev.* 23:38; *Deut.* 16:10; 23:23.  
 incense, *Exod.* 30:8; *Mal.* 1:11; *Luke* 1:9.  
 first-fruits, *Exod.* 22:29; *Deut.* 18:4.  
 tithe, *Lev.* 27; *Num.* 18; *Deut.* 14.  
 gifts, *Exod.* 35:22; *Num.* 7.  
 jealousy, *Num.* 5:15.  
 personal redemption, *Exod.* 30:13, 15.

**OG**, king of Bashan, subdued, *Num.* 21:33; *Deut.* 3:1; *Psa.* 135:11; 136:20.

**OIL** for the lamps, *Exod.* 27:20; *Lev.* 24:1. See *Mat.* 25:1.  
 olive, *Exod.* 30:24; *Lev.* 24:2.  
 for food, *1 Kings* 17:12; *Eze.* 16:13.  
 for anointing the person, *Psa.* 23:5; 104:15; *Luke* 7:46.  
 for anointing to office, *Exod.* 29:7; *1 Sam.* 10:1; *1 Kings* 19:16.  
 with meat-offerings, *Lev.* 2:1, etc.  
 miraculously increased, *1 Kings* 17:12; *2 Kings* 4:1.  
 figurative, *Psa.* 23:5; 45:7; 141:5; *Isa.* 61:3; *Zech.* 4:12; *Mat.* 25:1.

**OINTMENT**, the holy, directions for making, *Exod.* 30:23. See *Psa.* 133:2.  
 poured upon Christ, *Mat.* 26:7; *Mark* 14:3; *Luke* 7:37; *John* 11:2; 12:3.

**OLD AGE** to be honored, *Lev.* 19:32; *Prov* 23:22; *1 Tim* 5:1; *1 Pet.* 5:5  
 See *Prov.* 16:31; 17:6; 20:29.  
 its weakness, *Ecl.* 12; *Psa.* 90:10.  
 its duties, *Tit.* 2:2.

- OLD MAN, exhortations to put off, *Eph.* 4:22; *Col.* 3:9; *Rom.* 6:6.
- OLIVE-TREES, two seen in a vision, *Zech.* 4:3; *Rev.* 11:4.  
figuratively mentioned, *Judg.* 9:9; *Ps.* 52:8; *Rom.* 11:17.
- OLIVET (Olives) mount, ascended by David in affliction, *2 Sam.* 15:30.  
also by Christ, *Mat.* 21:1; 21:3; *Mark* 11:1; 13:3; *Luke* 21:37; *John* 8:1; *Acts* 1:12.
- OMRI, king of Israel, his evil reign, *1 Kings* 16:16; *Mic.* 6:16.
- ONESIMUS, Paul's intercession for, epistle to Philemon, *Col.* 4:9.
- ONESIPHORUS, *2 Tim.* 1:16.
- ONYX, precious stone, *Exod.* 28:20; 39:13.
- OPHIR, *Gen.* 10:29.  
gold of, *1 Kings* 9:28; 10:11; 22:48; *1 Chr.* 29:4; *2 Chr.* 8:18; *Job* 22:24; *Psa.* 45:9; *Isa.* 13:12.
- OPPRESSION of emigrants, *Exo.* 22:21; *Deut.* 23:16.  
in traffic, *Lev.* 25:14; *Prov.* 28:8.  
of servants, *Deut.* 24:14; *Jas.* 5:4.  
of the poor, reproaches God, *Pro.* 14:31.  
prevalent, *Ecl.* 4:4.  
trust not in, *Psa.* 62:10.  
gain of, to be despised, *Isa.* 33:15.  
should be relieved, *Isa.* 1:17; 58:6.  
not envy or imitate. *Prov.* 3:31.  
deliver from, *Jer.* 21:12.  
heritage of, *Job* 27:13-19.  
brings to want, *Prov.* 22:16.  
woe is unto it, *Isa.* 5:8; *Mic.* 2:1.  
is like a sweeping rain, *Prov.* 28:3.  
shortens life, *Jer.* 17:11.  
God is a refuge from, *Psa.* 9:9.  
prayers against, *Psa.* 17:9; 41:24; 119:121, 134; *Isa.* 38:14.  
God's aid promised against, *Psa.* 12:5; 72:4, 14; *Jer.* 50:34.  
God will judge. *Psa.* 103:6; *Ecl.* 5:8; *Isa.* 10; *Jer.* 22:17; *Eze.* 22:7; *Amos* 4:1; *Mic.* 2:2; *Mal.* 3:5; *Jas.* 5.  
national, God judges, *Acts* 7:7.  
national, relieved, *Exod.* 3:9; *Deut.* 26:7; *Judg.* 2; 4; 6; 7; 8; 10; 2 *Kings* 13; *Isa.* 52:4.
- ORACLE of God, *2 Sam.* 16:23; *1 Kin.* 6:16; 8:6; *2 Chr.* 4:20; *Psa.* 28:2.
- ORACLES, the Scriptures, *Acts* 7:38; *Rom.* 3:2; *Heb.* 5:12; *1 Pet.* 4:11.
- ORDAINING of deacons, elders, etc., *Acts* 6:6; 14:23; *1 Tim.* 2:7; 3; 4:14; 5:22; *2 Tim.* 2:2; *Tit.* 1:5.  
of the apostles, *Mat.* 10:1; *Mark* 3:13; *Luke* 9:13.
- ORDER, to be observed in the church, *1 Cor.* 14:40; *Tit.* 1:5.  
of the Israelites' march, *Num.* 10:14.
- ORNAN. See ARAUNAH.
- OTHNIEL, (*Josh.* 15:16; *Judg.* 1:13.) delivers and judges Israel, *Judg.* 3:9.
- ORNAMENTS, of dress, *Gen.* 24:22; *Isa.* 3:18, etc.; *Jer.* 2:32.  
*See 1 Pet.* 3:3; *Prov.* 1:9; 4:9; 25:12.
- ORPHANS. See FATHERLESS.
- OSTENTATION in prayer and almsgiving, *Mat.* 6:1; *Prov.* 25:14; 27:2.
- OSTRICH. *Job* 39:13; *Lam.* 4:3.
- OUTCASTS of Israel, prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 11:12; 16:3; 27:13; *Jer.* 30:17, etc.; *Rom.* 11.
- OVERCOMETH, promises to him who, *1 John* 2:13; *Rev.* 2:7, 11, 17, 26; 3:5, 12, 21; 21:7.
- OVERSEERS in the temple, *1 Chr.* 9:29; *2 Chr.* 2:18. *See Acts* 20:28.
- OX, laws relating to the, *Exod.* 21:28; 22:1; 23:4; *Lev.* 17:3; *Deut.* 5:14; 22:1; *Luke* 13:15.  
not to be muzzled, *Deut.* 25:4; *1 Cor.* 9:9; *1 Tim.* 5:18.
- P.**
- PADAN-ARAM, Jacob at, *Gen.* 28:1.
- PAINTING the face practised, *2 Kings* 9:30; *Jer.* 4:30; *Eze.* 23:40.
- PALACE of God, the temple, *1 Chr.* 29:1; *Psa.* 48:3; 78:69; 122:7.
- PALESTINA, prophecies concerning, *Exod.* 15:14; *Psa.* 92:12; *Isa.* 14:29.
- PALM-TREE, *Exod.* 15:27.  
branches of, used at festivals, *Lev.* 23:40; *John* 12:13; *Rev.* 7:9.  
the city of palm-trees, *Deut.* 34:3; *Judg.* 1:16; 3:13; *2 Chr.* 28:15.
- PALSY cured by Christ, *Mat.* 4:24; 8:6; 9:2; *Mark* 2:3; *Luke* 5:18.  
by his disciples, *Acts* 8:7; 9:33.
- PAMPHYLIA, Paul preaches there, *Acts* 13:13; 14:24.
- PAPER-REEDS of Egypt, *Isa.* 19:7.  
*See 2 John* 12.
- PAPHOS visited by Paul, *Acts* 13:6.  
Elymas struck blind, *Acts* 13:11.
- PARABLES: (*See Num.* 23:7; *Job* 27:1; *Psa.* 78:2; *Prov.* 26:7.)  
of Jotham, *Judg.* 9:7.  
of Nathan, *2 Sam.* 12:1.  
of the woman of Tekoa, *2 Sam.* 14:5.  
of a prophet, *1 Kings* 20:39.  
of Joash, *2 Kings* 14:9; *2 Chr.* 25:18.  
of the prophets, *Isa.* 5:1; (*Jer.* 13:1; 18; 21; 27;) *Eze.* 16; 17; 19; 23; 24; 31; 33; 37, etc.  
— of Christ:  
wise and foolish builders, *Mat.* 7:24-27.  
children of the bride-chamber, *Mat.* 9:15.  
new cloth and old garment, *Mat.* 9:16.  
new wine and old bottles, *Mat.* 9:17.  
unclean spirit, *Mat.* 12:43.  
sower, *Mat.* 13:3, 18; *Luke* 8:5, 11.  
tares, *Mat.* 13:24-30, 36-43.  
mustard-seed, *Mat.* 13:31, 32; *Luke* 13:19.  
leaven, *Mat.* 13:33.  
treasure hid in a field, *Mat.* 13:44.

**PARABLES** of Christ, *cont.*—pearl of great price, *Mat.* 13:45, 46.  
 net cast into the sea, *Mat.* 13:47-50.  
 meats defiling not, *Mat.* 15:10-15.  
 unmerciful servant, *Mat.* 18:23-35.  
 laborers hired, *Mat.* 20:1-16.  
 two sons, *Mat.* 21:28-32.  
 wicked husbandman, *Mat.* 21:33-45.  
 marriage-feast, *Mat.* 22:2-14.  
 fig-tree leafing, *Mat.* 24:32-34.  
 man of the house watching, *Mat.* 24:43.  
 faithful, and evil servants, *Mat.* 24:45-51.  
 ten virgins, *Mat.* 25:1-13.  
 talents, *Mat.* 25:14-30.  
 kingdom divided against itself, *Mark* 3:24.  
 house divided against itself, *Mark* 3:25.  
 strong man armed, *Mark* 3:27; *Luke* 11:21.  
 seed growing secretly, *Mark* 4:26-29.  
 lighted candle, *Mark* 4:21; *Luke* 11:33-36.  
 man taking a far journey, *Mark* 13:34-37.  
 blind leading the blind, *Luke* 6:39.  
 beam and mote, *Luke* 6:41, 42.  
 tree and its fruit, *Luke* 6:43-45.  
 creditor and debtors, *Luke* 7:41-47.  
 good Samaritan, *Luke* 10:30-37.  
 importunate friend, *Luke* 11:5-9.  
 rich fool, *Luke* 12:16-21.  
 cloud and wind, *Luke* 12:54-57.  
 barren fig-tree, *Luke* 13:6-9.  
 men bidden to a feast, *Luke* 14:7-11.  
 builder of a tower, *Luke* 14:28-30, 33.  
 king going to war, *Luke* 14:31-33.  
 savor of salt, *Luke* 14:34, 35.  
 lost sheep, *Luke* 15:3-7.  
 lost piece of silver, *Luke* 15:8-10.  
 prodigal son, *Luke* 15:11-32.  
 unjust steward, *Luke* 16:1-8.  
 rich man and Lazarus, *Luke* 16:19-31.  
 importunate widow, *Luke* 18:1-8.  
 Pharisee and publican, *Luke* 18:9-14.  
 pounds, *Luke* 19:12-27.  
 good shepherd, *John* 10:1-6.  
 vine and branches, *John* 15:1-5.

**PARADISE** (garden of Eden) described, *Gen.* 2:8; (*Rev.* 2:7.)

man expelled from, *Gen.* 3:22. See *Luke* 23:43; *2 Cor.* 12:4.

**PARAN**, mount, Ishmael reared near, *Gen.* 21:21.

Israel's journey to, *Num.* 10:12; 12:16; 13:26; *Deut.* 33:2; *Hab.* 3:3.

**PARCHMENTS**, *2 Tim.* 4:13.

**PARDON**:

promised, *Isa.* 1:18; *Jer.* 31:34, with *Heb.* 8:12; *Jer.* 50:20.

none, without shedding of blood, *Lev.* 17:11, with *Heb.* 9:22.

legal sacrifices ineffectual for, *Heb.* 10:4.

outward purifications ineffectual for, *Job* 9:30, 31; *Jer.* 2:22.

**PARDON**, *cont.*—the blood of Christ alone is efficacious for, *Zech.* 13:1, with *1 John* 1:7.

**IS GRANTED** by God alone, *Dan.* 9:9; *Mark* 2:7.

by Christ, *Mark* 2:5; *Luke* 7:48.

through Christ, *Luke* 1:69, 77; *Acts* 5:31; 13:38.

through the blood of Christ, *Mat.* 26:28; *Rom.* 3:25; *Col.* 1:14.

for the name's sake of Christ, *1 John* 2:12.

according to the riches of grace, *Eph.* 1:7.

on the exaltation of Christ, *Acts* 5:31. freely, *Isa.* 43:25.

readily, *Neh.* 9:17; *Psa.* 56:5.

abundantly, *Isa.* 55:7; *Rom.* 5:20.

to those who confess their sins, *2 Sam.* 12:13; *Psa.* 32:5; *1 John* 1:9.

to those who repent, *Acts* 2:38.

to those who turn to God, *Isa.* 55:7.

to those who believe, *Acts* 10:43.

should be preached in the name of Christ, *Luke* 24:47.

**EXHIBITS** the compassion of God, *Mic.* 7:18, 19.

grace of God, *Rom.* 5:15, 16; *Heb.* 2:9.

mercy of God, *Exod.* 34:7; *Psa.* 51:1. goodness of God, *2 Chr.* 30:18; *Psa.* 86:5.

forbearance of God, *Rom.* 3:25.

loving-kindness of God, *Psa.* 51:1.

justice of God, *1 John* 1:9.

faithfulness of God, *1 John* 1:9.

**EXPRESSED** by forgiving transgression, *Psa.* 32:1.

removing transgression, *Psa.* 103:12.

blotting out transgression, *Isa.* 43:25 covering sin, *Psa.* 32:1.

being merciful to unrighteousness, *Heb.* 8:12.

blotting out sin, *Isa.* 44:22; *Acts* 3:19.

casting sins into the sea, *Mic.* 7:19.

not imputing sin, *Rom.* 4:8.

cleansing from sin, *Isa.* 1:18; *Jer.* 33:8.

not mentioning transgression, *Eze.* 18:22.

remembering sins no more, *Heb.* 10:17. all saints enjoy, *Col.* 2:13; *1 John* 2:12.

blessedness of, *Psa.* 32:1, with *Rom.* 4:7.

**SHOULD LEAD** to returning to God, *Isa.* 44:22.

loving God, *Luke* 7:47.

fearing God, *Psa.* 130:4.

praising God, *Psa.* 103:2, 3.

ministers are appointed to proclaim, *Isa.* 40:1, 2; *2 Cor.* 5:19.

**PRAY FOR**, for yourselves, *Psa.* 25:11, 18; 51:1; *Mat.* 6:12; *Luke* 11:4.

for others, *Exod.* 32:31; *Num.* 14:19; *Luke* 23:34; *Jas.* 5:15; *1 John* 5:16.

encouragement to pray for, *2 Chr.* 7:14

**PARDON**, *cont.*—WITHHELD FROM the unforgiving, *Mark* 11:26; *Luke* 6:37. the unbelieving, *John* 8:21, 24. the impenitent, *Luke* 13:2-5. blasphemers against the Holy Ghost, *Mat.* 12:32; *Mark* 3:28, 29. apostates, *Heb.* 10:26, 27; 1 *John* 5:16. illustrated, *Luke* 7:42; 15:20-24. exemplified. Israelites, *Num.* 14:20. David, 2 *Sam.* 12:13. Manasseh, 2 *Chr.* 33:13. Hezekiah, *Isa.* 38:17. The paralytic, *Mat.* 9:2. The penitent, *Luke* 7:47.

**PARENTS**:

receive their children from God, *Gen.* 33:5; 1 *Sam.* 1:27; *Psa.* 127:3.

**THEIR DUTY TO THEIR CHILDREN** is to love them, *Tit.* 2:4.

to bring them to Christ, *Mat.* 19:13, 14.

to train them up for God, *Prov.* 22:6; *Eph.* 6:4.

to instruct them in God's word, *Deut.* 4:9; 11:19; *Isa.* 38:19.

to tell them of God's judgments, *Joel* 1:3.

to tell them of the miraculous works of God, *Exod.* 10:2; *Psa.* 78:4.

to command them to obey God, *Deut.* 32:46; 1 *Chr.* 28:9.

to bless them, *Gen.* 48:15; *Heb.* 11:20.

to pity them, *Psa.* 103:13.

to care for their safety, *Gen.* 19:14.

to provide for them, *Job* 42:15; *Luke* 11:11; 2 *Cor.* 12:14; 1 *Tim.* 5:8.

to rule them, 1 *Tim.* 3:4, 12.

to correct them, *Prov.* 13:24; 19:18; 23:13; 29:17; *Heb.* 12:7.

not to provoke them, *Eph.* 6:4; *Col.* 3:21.

not to make unholy connections for them, *Gen.* 24:1-4; 28:1, 2.

wicked children, a cause of grief to, *Prov.* 10:1; 17:25.

ill results of partiality, *Gen.* 21:10; 25:23; 37:3.

**SHOULD PRAY FOR THEIR CHILDREN**, for their spiritual welfare, *Gen.* 17:18; 1 *Chr.* 29:19.

when in temptation, *Job* 1:5.

when in sickness, 2 *Sam.* 12:16; *Mark* 5:23; *John* 4:46, 49.

**WHEN FAITHFUL**, are blessed by their children, *Prov.* 31:28.

leave a blessing to their children, *Psa.* 112:2; *Prov.* 11:21; *Isa.* 65:23.

wins of, visited on their children, *Exod.* 20:5; *Isa.* 14:20; *Lam.* 5:7.

negligence of, sorely punished, 1 *Sam.* 3:13.

**WHEN WICKED**, instruct their children in evil, *Jer.* 9:14, 1 *Pet.* 1:18.

set a bad example to their children, *Eze.* 20:18; *Amos* 2:4.

bring evil on their children, *Exo.* 20:5; 34:7; *Num.* 14:18, 33; *Job* 21:19; *Jer.* 32:18. See 2 *Sam.* 12:14, 15.

**PARENTS**, *cont.*—good, exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 18:19. Jacob, *Gen.* 44:20, 30. Joseph, *Gen.* 48:13-20. Mother of Moses, *Exod.* 2:2, 3. Mannoah, *Judg.* 13:8. Hannah, 1 *Sam.* 1:28. David, 2 *Sam.* 18:5, 33. Shunammite, 2 *Kin.* 4:19, 20. Job, *Job* 1:5. Mother of Lemuel, *Prov.* 31:1. Nobleman, *John* 4:49. Lois and Eunice, 2 *Tim.* 1:5.

bad, exemplified. Mother of Micah, *Judg.* 17:3. Eli, 1 *Sam.* 3:13. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 20:33. Athaliah, 2 *Chr.* 22:3. Manasseh, 2 *Chr.* 33:6. Herodias, *Mark* 6:24.

— duty to. See **CHILDREN**.

**PARTHIANS**, *Acts* 2:9.

**PARTIALITY** forbidden, in judging, *Lev.* 19:15; *Deut.* 1:17; 16:19; *Prov.* 18:5; 24:23; *Mal.* 2:9.

among brethren, 1 *Tim.* 5:21.

to the rich, *Jas.* 2:4; 3:17; *Jude* 16.

**PASHUR**, prophecy against, *Jer.* 20.

**PASSOVER**, the paschal lamb:

a type of Christ, *Exo.* 12:3; 1 *Cor.* 5:7.

a yearling male, *Exod.* 12:5; *Isa.* 9:6.

without blemish, *Exo.* 12; 1 *Pet.* 1:19.

taken of the flock, *Exod.* 12; *Heb.* 2:14, 17.

previously chosen, 1 *Pet.* 2:4.

killed by the people, *Acts* 2:23.

at the temple, *Deut.* 16:2-7; 2 *Chr.* 35:1; *Luke* 13:33.

in the evening, *Exod.* 12:6; *Mark* 15:34.

its blood sprinkled, *Exod.* 12:22; *Heb.* 9:13; 10; 22; 1 *Pet.* 1:2.

not a bone broken, *John* 19:36.

not eaten raw, 1 *Cor.* 11:28, 29.

roasted with fire, *Psa.* 22:14, 15.

**EATEN** with bitter herbs, *Zech.* 12:10.

with unleavened bread, *Exod.* 12:39; 1 *Cor.* 5:7, 8; 2 *Cor.* 1:12.

in haste, *Exod.* 12:11; *Heb.* 6:18.

with loins girt, *Luke* 12:35; 1 *Pet.* 1:13.

staff in hand, *Exod.* 12:11; *Psa.* 23:4.

with shoes on, *Exod.* 12:11; *Eph.* 6:15.

in the house, *Exod.* 12:46; *Eph.* 3:17.

the residue burned, *Mat.* 7:6; *Luke* 11:3.

—, the festival, *Exod.* 12; 13.

laws concerning, *Lev.* 23:4; *Num.* 9; 23:16; *Deut.* 16.

**OBSERVED** by Joshua, *Josh.* 5:10.

by Hezekiah, 2 *Chr.* 30.

by Josiah, 2 *Kings* 23:21; 2 *Chr.* 35.

by Ezra, *Ezra* 6:19.

by Christ, *Mat.* 26:19, etc.; *Mark* 14:12; *Luke* 22:7; *John* 13.

**PASTORS** of the Jews censured, *Jer.* 2:8; 10:21; 23.

**PASTURE**, figurative, *Psa.* 23:2; 74:1; 79:13; 95:7; 100; *Eze.* 34:14; *John* 10:9.

**PATHROS**, in Egypt, *Isa.* 11:11; *Jer.* 41:1, 15; *Eze.* 29:14; 30:14.

**PATIENCE:**

God is the God of, *Rom.* 15:5.

Christ, an example of, *Isa.* 53:7, with *Acts* 8:32; *Mat.* 27:14.

enjoined, *Tit.* 2:2; *2 Pet.* 1:6.

should have its perfect work, *Jas.* 1:4.  
trials of saints lead to, *Rom.* 5:3; *Jas.* 1:3.

**PRODUCES** experience, *Rom.* 5:4.

hope, *Rom.* 15:4.

suffering with, for well-doing, is acceptable with God, *1 Pet.* 2:20.

**TO BE EXERCISED IN** running the race set before us, *Heb.* 12:1.

bringing forth fruits, *Luke* 8:15.

well-doing, *Rom.* 2:7; *Gal.* 6:9.

waiting for God, *Psa.* 37:7; 40:1.

waiting for Christ, *1 Cor.* 1:7; *2 Thes.* 3:5.

waiting for the hope of the gospel, *Rom.* 8:25; *Gal.* 5:5.

waiting for God's salvation, *Lam.* 3:26.

bearing the yoke, *Lam.* 3:27.

tribulation, *Luke* 21:19; *Rom.* 12:12.

necessary to the inheritance of the promises, *Heb.* 6:12, 15; 10:36.

exercise, towards all, *1 Thes.* 5:14.

they who are in authority, should exercise, *Mat.* 18:26; *Acts* 26:3.

ministers should follow after, *1 Tim.* 6:11.

ministers approved by, *2 Cor.* 6:4; 12:12.

**SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY** godliness, *2 Pet.* 1:6.

hope, *Rom.* 8:25.

faith, *2 Thes.* 1:4; *Heb.* 6:12; *Rev.* 13:10.

temperance, *2 Pet.* 1:6.

long-suffering and joyfulness, *Col.* 1:11.

saints strengthened unto all, *Col.* 1:11.  
commended, *Ecc.* 7:8; *Rev.* 2:2, 3.

illustrated, *Jas.* 5:7, 8.

exemplified. Job, *Job* 1:21; *Jas.* 5:11.  
Simeon, *Luke* 2:25. Paul, *2 Tim.* 3:10. Abraham, *Heb.* 6:15. Prophets, *Jas.* 5:10. John, *Rev.* 1:9.

**PAUL** persecutes the church, *Acts* 7:58; 8:1; 9:1; 22:4; 26:9; *1 Cor.* 15:9;

*Gal.* 1:13; *Phil.* 3:6; *1 Tim.* 1:13.

his miraculous conversion, *Acts* 9:3; 22:6; 26:12.

preaches at Damascus, *Acts* 9:19; (*2 Cor.* 11:32; *Gal.* 1:17.)

at Jerusalem, *Acts* 9:29.

at Antioch, *Acts* 13:1, 14.

at Salamis, *Acts* 13:4.

at Iconium, *Acts* 14:1.

at Lystra, and stoned, *Acts* 14:8, 19; (*2 Tim.* 3:11.)

returns to Jerusalem, *Acts* 15; (*Gal.* 2:1.)

**PAUL**, cont.—rebukes Peter, *Gal.* 2:14.

contends with Barnabas, *Acts* 15:36.

persecuted at Philippi, *Acts* 16.

preaches at Thessalonica, Berea, and

Athens, *Acts* 17.

at Corinth, *Acts* 18.

the Holy Ghost given by his hands, *Acts* 19:6.

preaches at Ephesus, *Acts* 19:21.

celebrates the Lord's supper at Troas, *Acts* 20:7.

raises Eutychus, *Acts* 20:10.

his charge at Miletus, *Acts* 20:17.

his journey to Jerusalem, *Acts* 21.

persecuted there, *Acts* 21:27.

his defence before the people, *Acts* 22.

before the council, *Acts* 23.

before Felix, *Acts* 24.

before Festus, *Acts* 25.

before Agrippa, *Acts* 26.

his voyage and shipwreck, *Acts* 27.

miracles at Melita, *Acts* 28:3, 8.

arrives at Rome, *Acts* 28:14.

reasons with the Jews, *Acts* 28:17.

his sufferings, *1 Cor.* 4:9; *2 Cor.* 11:23;

12:7; *Phil.* 1:12; *2 Tim.* 2:11, etc.

divine revelations to, *2 Cor.* 12:1.

his love to the churches, *Rom.* 1:8; 15;

*1 Cor.* 1:4; 4:14, etc.; *2 Cor.* 1:2;

6; 7, etc.; *Phil.* 1; *Col.* 1, etc.

maintains his apostleship, *1 Cor.* 9; *2*

*Cor.* 11; 12; *2 Tim.* 3:10.

intercedes for Onesimus, *Phile.*

commends Timothy, etc., *1 Cor.* 16:10;

*Phil.* 2:19; *1 Thes.* 3:2.

commends Titus, *2 Cor.* 7:13; 8:23.

Peter's testimony to, *2 Pet.* 3:15.

See *Romans*, *Corinthians*, etc.

**PAVILION**, *2 Sam.* 22:12.

a refuge, *Psa.* 27:5; 31:20.

**PEACE:**

God is the Author of, *Psa.* 147:14; *Isa.* 45:7; *1 Cor.* 14:33.

**RESULTS FROM** heavenly wisdom, *Jas.* 3:17.

the government of Christ, *Isa.* 2:4.

praying for rulers, *1 Tim.* 2:2.

seeking the peace of those with whom we dwell, *Jer.* 29:7.

necessary to the enjoyment of life, *Psa.*

34:12, 14, with *1 Pet.* 3:10, 11.

**GOD BESTOWS, UPON THOSE WHO OBEY** him, *Lev.* 26:6.

please him, *Prov.* 16:7.

endure his chastisements, *Job* 5:17, 23, 24.

is a bond of union, *Eph.* 4:3.

the fruit of righteousness should be sown in, *Jas.* 3:18.

the church shall enjoy, *Psa.* 125:5;

128:6; *Isa.* 2:4; *Hos.* 2:18.

**SAINTS SHOULD LOVE**, *Zech.* 8:19.

seek, *Psa.* 34:14, with *1 Pet.* 3:11.

follow, *2 Tim.* 2:22.

follow what makes for, *Rom.* 14:19.

cultivate, *Psa.* 120:7.

- PEACE, cont.**—SAINTS SHOULD speak, *Esth.* 10:3.  
live in, *2 Cor.* 13:11.  
have, with each other, *Mark* 9:50; *1 Thes.* 5:13.  
endeavor to have, with all men, *Rom.* 12:18; *Heb.* 12:14.  
pray for that of the church, *Psalms* 122:6-8.  
exhort others to, *Gen.* 45:24.  
ministers should exhort to, *2 Thes.* 3:12.  
advantages of, *Prov.* 17:1; *Ecl.* 4:6.  
blessedness of, *Psa.* 133:1.  
blessedness of promoting, *Mat.* 5:9.
- THE WICKED hypocritically speak, Psa.** 28:3.  
speak not, *Psa.* 35:20.  
enjoy not, *Isa.* 48:22; *Eze.* 7:25.  
opposed to, *Psa.* 120:7.  
hate, *Psa.* 120:6.  
shall abound in the latter days, *Isa.* 2:4; 11:13; 32:18.  
exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 13:8, 9.  
Abimelech, *Gen.* 26:29. Mordecai, *Esth.* 10:3. David, *Psa.* 120:7.
- PEACE, spiritual:**  
God is the God of, *Rom.* 15:33; *2 Cor.* 13:11; *1 Thes.* 5:23; *Heb.* 13:20.  
God ordains, *Isa.* 26:12.  
God speaks to his saints, *Psa.* 85:8.  
Christ is the Lord of, *2 Thes.* 3:16.  
Christ is the Prince of, *Isa.* 9:6.  
Christ gives, *2 Thes.* 3:16.  
Christ guides into the way of, *Luke* 1:79.  
Christ is our, *Eph.* 2:14.  
is through the atonement of Christ, *Isa.* 53:5; *Eph.* 2:14, 15; *Col.* 1:20.  
bequeathed by Christ, *John* 14:27.
- PREACHED by Christ, Eph.** 2:17.  
through Christ, *Acts* 10:36.  
by ministers, *Isa.* 52:7, with *Rom.* 10:15.  
announced by angels, *Luke* 2:14.  
follows upon justification, *Rom.* 5:1.  
a fruit of the Spirit, *Rom.* 14:17; *Gal.* 5:22.  
divine wisdom is the way of, *Pro.* 3:17.
- ACCOMPANIES faith, Rom.** 15:13.  
righteousness, *Isa.* 32:17.  
acquaintance with God, *Job* 22:21.  
the love of God's law, *Psa.* 119:165.  
spiritual-mindedness, *Rom.* 8:6.  
established by covenant, *Isa.* 54:10; *Eze.* 34:25; *Mal.* 2:5.
- PROMISED to the church, Isa.** 66:12.  
the Gentiles, *Zech.* 9:10.  
saints, *Psa.* 72:3, 7; *Isa.* 55:12.  
the meek, *Psa.* 37:11.  
those who confide in God, *Isa.* 26:3.  
returning backsliders, *Isa.* 57:18, 19.  
we should love, *Zech.* 8:19.  
the benediction of ministers should be, *Num.* 6:26; *Luke* 10:5.
- SAINTS have, in Christ, John** 16:33.  
have, with God, *Isa.* 27:5; *Rom.* 5:1.
- PEACE, spiritual, cont.**—SAINTS enjoy, *Psa.* 119:165.  
repose in, *Psa.* 4:8.  
blessed with, *Psa.* 20:11.  
kept in perfect, *Isa.* 26:3.  
ruled by, *Col.* 3:15.  
kept by, *Phil.* 4:7.  
die in, *Psa.* 37:37; *Luke* 2:29.  
wish, to each other, *Gal.* 6:16; *Phil.* 1:2; *Col.* 1:2; *1 Thes.* 1:1.
- OF SAINTS, great, Psa.** 119:165; *Isa.* 54:13.  
abundant, *Psa.* 72:7; *Jer.* 33:6.  
secure, *Job* 34:29.  
passeth all understanding, *Phil.* 4:7.  
consummated after death, *Isa.* 57:2.  
the gospel is good tidings of, *Rom.* 10:15.
- THE WICKED know not the way of, Isa.** 59:8; *Rom.* 3:17.  
know not the things of, *Luke* 19:42.  
promise, to themselves, *Deut.* 29:19.  
are promised, by false teachers, *Jer.* 6:14.  
there is none for, *Isa.* 48:22; 57:21.  
supports under trials, *John* 14:27; 16:33.
- PEACE-OFFERINGS, Exod.** 20:24;  
24:5; *Lev.* 3:6; 7:11; 19:5, etc.  
offered by the princes, *Num.* 7:17.  
by Joshua, *Josh.* 8:31.  
by David, *2 Sam.* 6:17; 24:25.
- PEARLS, spoken of, Mat.** 7:6; 13:45.  
*See 1 Tim.* 2:9; *Rev.* 17:4.
- PEACOCK, 2 Chr.** 9:21; *Job* 39:13.
- PECULIAR people, Israel, Deut.** 14, 2;  
*Psa.* 135:4. *See Tit.* 2:14; *1 Pet.* 2:9.
- PEKAH, king of Israel, his conspiracy and evil reign, 2 Kings** 15:25.  
great slaughter in Judah, *2 Chr.* 28:6.  
prophecy against, *Isa.* 7:1.
- PEKAHIAH, king of Israel, his evil reign, 2 Kings** 15:22.
- PELATIAH, Eze.** 11:1, 13.
- PELEG, (division,) Gen.** 10:25.
- PELICAN, unclean, Lev.** 11:18; *Deut.* 14:17. *See Psa.* 102:6.
- PENIEL, (Penuel,) Jacob's wrestling with an angel there, Gen.** 32:22.  
chastised by Gideon, *Judg.* 8:8.  
*See 1 Ki.* 12:25.
- PENNY, (a Roman coin, = 14 cents,) Mat.** 20:2, etc.; *Mark* 12:15; *Rev.* 6:6.
- PENS, Judg.** 5:14; *Psa.* 45:1; *Isa.* 8:1; *Jer.* 8:8; 17:1; *3 John* 13.
- PENTECOST, feast of weeks, laws concerning it, Lev.** 23:15; *Deut.* 16:9.  
descent of the Holy Ghost at, *Acts* 2.  
*See Acts* 20:16; *1 Cor.* 16:8.
- PEOPLE of God:**  
are chosen of him, *Deut.* 7:6; *Psa.* 33:12; *Acts* 15:14; *Rom.* 11.  
are his portion, *Deut.* 32:9.  
are known by him, *Gal.* 4:9; *2 Tim.* 2:19.



- PEOPLE of God, *cont.*—are loved and blessed by him, *Deut.* 33; *Psa.* 3:8. are holy to him, *Deut.* 7:6; *1 Pet.* 1:15. are redeemed by him, *2 Sam.* 7:23; *Psa.* 77:15; *Rev.* 5:9. are his sheep, *Psa.* 100:3. are kept by him, *Psa.* 121; 125. are happy, *Psa.* 141:15. are peculiar, *Tit.* 2:14; *1 Pet.* 2:9. shall dwell with him, *Rev.* 21:3. he pities them, *Joel* 2:18. he forgives them, *Psa.* 85:2. he feeds them, *Psa.* 95:7. he takes pleasure in, *Psa.* 149:4. he comforts, *Isa.* 49:13. he pleads their cause, *Isa.* 51:22. he saves from sins, *Mat.* 1:21. he gives strength and peace, *Psa.* 29:11; 85:8. he will not forsake, *1 Sam.* 12:22; *Psa.* 91:14. he has a rest for them, *Heb.* 4:9.
- PEOR, mount, Israel's sin at, *Num.* 23:28; 25:18; *Josh.* 22:17.
- PERDITION, what leads to, *Phil.* 1:28; *1 Tim.* 6:9; *Heb.* 10:39; *2 Pet.* 3:7; *Rev.* 17:8. the son of, *John* 17:12; *2 Thes.* 2:3.
- PERFECTION of God, *Deut.* 32:4; *2 Sam.* 22:31; *Job* 36:4; *Mat.* 5:48. of CHRIST, *Heb.* 2:10; 5:9; 7:28. of God's laws, *Psa.* 19:7; *Jas.* 1:25.
- of saints:  
is of God, *Psa.* 18:32; 138:8. all saints have, in Christ, *1 Cor.* 2:6; *Phil.* 3:15; *Col.* 2:10. God's perfection the standard of, *Mat.* 5:48.
- IMPLIES entire devotedness, *Mat.* 19:21. purity and holiness in speech, *Jas.* 3:2. saints commanded to aim at, *Gen.* 17:1; *Deut.* 18:13. saints claim not, *Job* 9:20; *Phil.* 3:12. saints follow after, *Prov.* 4:18; *Phil.* 3:12. ministers appointed to lead saints to, *Eph.* 4:12; *Col.* 1:28. exhortation to, *2 Cor.* 7:1; 13:11. impossibility of attaining to, *2 Chr.* 6:36; *Job* 9:20; *Psa.* 19:12; 119:96; *Ecc.* 7:20; *Mat.* 6:12; *1 John* 1:8.
- THE WORD OF GOD IS the rule of, *Jas.* 1:25. designed to lead us to, *2 Tim.* 3:16; 17. charity is the bond of, *Col.* 3:14. patience leads to, *Jas.* 1:4. pray for, *Heb.* 13:20, 21; *1 Pet.* 5:10. the church shall attain to, *John* 17:23; *Eph.* 4:13. blessedness of, *Psa.* 37:37; *Prov.* 2:21.
- PERFUME, sacred, *Exod.* 30:34.
- PERGA, Paul at, *Acts* 13:14; 14:25.
- PERGAMOS, epistle to the church of, *Rev.* 1:11; 2:12.
- PERIZZITES, *Gen.* 13:7; 15:20. subdued, *Judg.* 1:4; *2 Chr.* 8:7.
- PERJURY forbidden, *Exod.* 20:16; *Lev.* 6:3; 19:12; *Deut.* 5:20; *Eze.* 17:16; *Zech.* 5:4; 8:17; *1 Tim.* 1:10.
- PERSECUTION:  
Christ suffered, *Psa.* 69:26; *John* 5:16. Christ voluntarily submitted to, *Isa.* 50:6. Christ was patient under, *Isa.* 53:7. saints may expect, *Mark* 10:30; *Luke* 21:12; *John* 15:20. saints suffer, for the sake of God, *Jer.* 15:15. of saints, is a persecution of Christ, *Zech.* 2:8, with *Acts* 9:4, 5. all that live godly in Christ, shall suffer, *2 Tim.* 3:12.
- ORIGINATES IN ignorance of God and Christ, *John* 16:3. hatred to God and Christ, *John* 15:20, 24. hatred to the gospel, *Mat.* 13:21. pride, *Psa.* 10:2. mistaken zeal, *Acts* 13:50; 26:9-11. is inconsistent with the spirit of the gospel, *Mat.* 26:52. men by nature addicted to, *Gal.* 4:29. preachers of the gospel subject to, *Gal.* 5:11. is sometimes unto death, *Acts* 22:4. God forsakes not his saints under, *2 Cor.* 4:9. God delivers out of, *Dan.* 3:25, 28; *2 Cor.* 1:10; *2 Tim.* 3:11. cannot separate from Christ, *Rom.* 8:35. lawful means may be used to escape, *Mat.* 2:13; 10:23; 12:14, 15.
- SAINTS SUFFERING, SHOULD commit themselves to God, *1 Pet.* 4:19. exhibit patience, *1 Cor.* 4:12. rejoice, *Mat.* 5:12; *1 Pet.* 4:13. glorify God, *1 Pet.* 4:16. pray for deliverance, *Psa.* 7:1; 119:86. pray for those who inflict, *Mat.* 5:44. return blessing for, *Rom.* 12:14. the hope of future blessedness supports under, *1 Cor.* 15:19, 32; *Heb.* 10:34, 35. blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake, *Mat.* 5:10; *Luke* 6:22. pray for those suffering, *2 Thes.* 3:2. hypocrites cannot endure, *Mark* 4:17. false teachers shrink from, *Gal.* 6:12.
- THE WICKED addicted to, *Psa.* 10:2; 69:26. active in, *Psa.* 143:3; *Lam.* 4:19. encourage each other in, *Psa.* 71:11. rejoice in its success, *Psa.* 13:4; *Rev.* 11:10. punishment for, *Psa.* 7:13; *2 Thes.* 1:6. illustrated, *Mat.* 21:33-39. spirit of, exemplified. Pharaoh, etc., *Exod.* 1:8-14. Saul, *1 Sam.* 26:18. Jezebel, *1 Kings* 19:2. Zedekiah, etc., *Jer.* 38:4-6. Chaldeans, *Dan.* 3:8, etc. Pharisees, *Mat.* 12:14.

Jews, *John* 5:16; 1 *Thes.* 2:15. Herod, *Acts* 12:1. Gentiles, *Acts* 14:5. Paul, *Phil.* 3:6; 1 *Tim.* 1:13.

suffering of, exemplified. Micahiah, 1 *Kings* 22:27. David, *Psa.* 119:161. Jeremiah, *Jer.* 32:2. Daniel, *Dan.* 6:5-17. Peter, etc., *Acts* 4:3. Apostles, *Acts* 5:15. The prophets, *Acts* 7:52. Primitive church, *Acts* 8:1. Paul and Barnabas, *Acts* 13:50. Paul and Silas, *Acts* 16:23. Hebrews, *Heb.* 10:33. Saints of old, *Heb.* 11:36.

**PERSEVERANCE :**  
 an evidence of reconciliation with God, *Col.* 1:21-23.  
 an evidence of belonging to Christ, *John* 8:31; *Heb.* 3:6, 14.  
 a characteristic of saints, *Prov.* 4:18.

**TO BE MANIFESTED IN** seeking God, 1 *Chr.* 16:11.  
 waiting upon God, *Hos.* 12:6.  
 prayer, *Rom.* 12:12; *Eph.* 6:18.  
 well-doing, *Rom.* 2:7; 2 *Thes.* 3:13.  
 continuing in the faith, *Acts* 14:22; *Col.* 1:23; 2 *Tim.* 4:7.  
 holding fast hope, *Heb.* 3:6.

**MAINTAINED THROUGH** the power of God, *Psa.* 37:24; *Phil.* 1:6.  
 the power of Christ, *John* 10:28.  
 the intercession of Christ, *Luke* 22:31, 32; *John* 17:11.  
 the fear of God, *Jer.* 32:40.  
 faith, 1 *Pet.* 1:5.  
 promised to saints, *Job* 17:9.  
 leads to increase of knowledge, *John* 8:31, 32.

**IN WELL-DOING** leads to assurance of hope, *Heb.* 6:10, 11.  
 is not in vain, 1 *Cor.* 15:58; *Gal.* 6:9.  
 ministers should exhort to, *Acts* 13:43; 14:22.  
 encouragement to, *Heb.* 12:2, 3.  
 promises to, *Mat.* 10:22; 24:13; *Rev.* 2:26-28.  
 blessedness of, *Jas.* 1:25.

**WANT OF**, excludes from the benefits of the gospel, *Heb.* 6:4-6.  
 punished, *John* 15:6; *Rom.* 11:22.  
 illustrated, *Mark* 4:5, 17.

**PERSIA**, kingdom of, succeeds that of Babylon, 2 *Chr.* 36:20; *Dan.* 6; *Esth.* 1:3, etc.; *Eze.* 27:10; 38:5.  
 prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 21:2; *Dan.* 5:28; 8:20; 10:13; 11:2.

**PERSIS** commended, *Rom.* 16:12.

**PERSONALITY** of the Holy Ghost :

**HE** creates and gives life, *Job* 33:4.  
 appoints and commissions ministers, *Isa.* 48:16; *Acts* 13:2; 20:28.  
 directs ministers where to preach, *Acts* 8:29; 10:19, 20; and, not to preach, *Acts* 16:6, 7.  
 instructs them what to preach, 1 *Cor.* 2:13.

**PERSONALITY** of the Holy Ghost, *cont.*—**HE** spoke in, and by, the prophets, *Acts* 1:16; 1 *Pet.* 1:11, 12; 2 *Pet.* 1:21.  
 strives with sinners, *Gen.* 6:3.  
 reproves, *John* 16:8.  
 comforts, *Acts* 9:31.  
 helps our infirmities, *Rom.* 8:26.  
 teaches, *John* 14:26; 1 *Cor.* 12:3.  
 guides, *John* 16:13.  
 sanctifies, *Rom.* 15:16; 1 *Cor.* 6:11.  
 testifies of Christ, *John* 15:26.  
 glorifies Christ, *John* 16:14.  
 has a power of his own, *Rom.* 15:13.  
 searches all things, *Rom.* 11:33, 34, with 1 *Cor.* 2:10, 11.  
 works according to his own will, 1 *Cor.* 12:11.  
 dwells with saints, *John* 14:17.  
 can be grieved, *Eph.* 4:30.  
 can be vexed, *Isa.* 63:10.  
 can be resisted, *Acts* 7:51.  
 can be tempted, *Acts* 5:9.

**PERSONS** of men not regarded by God, *Deut.* 10:17; 2 *Chr.* 19:7; *Job* 34:19; *Acts* 10:34; *Rom.* 2:11; *Gal.* 2:6; *Eph.* 6:9; *Col.* 3:25; 1 *Pet.* 1:17. See **PARTIALITY**.

**PESTILENCE** threatened for disobedience, *Lev.* 26:25; *Num.* 14:12; *Deut.* 28:21; *Jer.* 14:12; 27:13; *Eze.* 5:12; 6:11; 7:15, etc.; *Mat.* 24:7; *Luke* 21:11.  
 inflicted, *Num.* 14:37; 16:46; 25:9; 2 *Sam.* 24:15; *Psa.* 78:50.  
 stayed, *Num.* 16:47; 2 *Sam.* 24:16.

**PETER**, the apostle, called, *Mat.* 4:18; *Mark* 1:16; *Luke* 5; *John* 1:35.  
 ordained, *Mat.* 10:2; *Mark* 3:16; *Luke* 6:14.  
 walks on the water, *Mat.* 14:29.  
 his confession of Christ, *Mat.* 16:16; *Mark* 8:29; *Luke* 9:20.  
 present at the transfiguration, *Mat.* 17; *Mark* 9; *Luke* 9:28; 2 *Pet.* 1:16.  
 his confidence reproved, *Luke* 22:31; *John* 13:36.  
 he wounds the high-priest's servant, *Mat.* 26:51; *Mark* 14:47; *Luke* 22:50; *John* 18:10.  
 his denial of Christ, and repentance, *Mat.* 26:69; *Mark* 14:66; *Luke* 22:54; *John* 18:15.  
 his address to the disciples, *Acts* 1:15.  
 preaches to the Jews, *Acts* 2:14; 3:12.  
 his boldness before the council, *Acts* 4.  
 rebukes Ananias and Sapphira, *Acts* 5; and Simon the sorcerer, *Acts* 8:18.  
 raises Tabitha, *Acts* 9:32.  
 sent to instruct Cornelius, *Acts* 10.  
 rebuked by Paul, *Gal.* 2:11-14.  
 released by an angel, *Acts* 12.  
 his advice concerning the law, *Acts* 15:7.  
 testifies of Paul, 2 *Pet.* 3:15.  
 death foretold, *John* 21:18; 2 *Pet.* 1:14.

- PETER**, *cont.*—comforts the dispersed disciples, and exhorts them to charity and good works, *1 Pet.* 1; 2; *2 Pet.* 1; and to obey magistrates, etc., *1 Pet.* 2:13.  
 shows the duty of wives, etc., *1 Pet.* 3.  
 exhorts the elders, *1 Pet.* 5.  
 foretells the wickedness and punishment of false teachers, *2 Pet.* 2.  
 and the burning of the world, *2 Pet.* 3.  
**PHARAOH**, king of Egypt, reproves Abram, *Gen.* 12:18.  
 —, his dreams interpreted by Joseph, etc., *Gen.* 40, etc.  
 his kindness to Jacob, *Gen.* 47.  
 — oppresses the Israelites, *Exod.* 1:8; *Acts* 7:21.  
 —, God's message to, *Exo.* 4:21, etc. miracles shown to, *Exod.* 7, etc.  
 pursuing Israel, drowned in the Red sea, *Exod.* 14:8. See *Rom.* 9:17; *Neh.* 9:10; *Psa.* 135:9; 136:15.  
 —, Solomon's affinity with, *1 Kings* 3:1.  
 he receives Hadad, *1 Kings* 11:19.  
 — Necho, provoked to war by Josiah, *2 Kings* 23:29; *2 Chr.* 35:20.  
 his destruction foretold, *Jer.* 46.  
 dethrones Jehoahaz, *2 Kings* 23:33; *2 Chr.* 36:3.  
 — HOPHRA, prophecy concerning, *Jer.* 41:30; *Eze.* 29; 30:20; 31; 32; (*Isa.* 19:11; 30:2.)  
**PHAREZ**, son of Judah, *Gen.* 38:29; *Ruth* 4:18.  
 ancestor of Christ, *Mat.* 1:3; *Lu.* 3:33.  
**PHARISEE** and publican, *Luke* 18:10.  
**PHARISEES** censured by Christ, *Mat.* 5:20; 16:6; 23; *Mark* 8:15; *Luke* 11:37; 12:1; 14; 15; 18:9.  
 Christ's controversies with, *Mat.* 9:34; 19:3; *Mark* 2:18; *Luke* 5:30; 11:39; 16:14; *John* 5; 6; 7.  
 rebuke Nicodemus, *John* 7:52.  
 excommunicate the man cured of blindness, *John* 9:13.  
 conspire against Christ, *John* 11:47, etc.  
 contend with the Sadducees, *Acts* 23:7.  
**PHEBE** commended, *Rom.* 16:1.  
**PHENICE**, Paul and Barnabas pass through, *Acts* 11:19; 15:3.  
**PHICHOL** of Gerar, *Gen.* 21:22.  
**PHILADELPHIA**, church of, commended, *Rev.* 1:11; 3:7.  
**PHILETUS** censured, *2 Tim.* 2:17.  
**PHILIP**, the apostle, called, *John* 1:43.  
 ordained, *Mat.* 10:3; *Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:14; *John* 12:22; *Acts* 1:13.  
 —, deacon and evangelist, *Acts* 6:5.  
 baptizes the eunuch, *Acts* 8:26.  
 his daughters prophesy, *Acts* 21:8.  
 —, brother of Herod, *Mat.* 14:3; *Mark* 6:17; *Luke* 3:1, 19.  
**PHILIPPI**, Paul preaching there, persecuted, *Acts* 16:12.  
**PHILIPPI**, *cont.*—church at, commended, *Phil.* 1; 4:10.  
 exhorted to love and good works, *Phil.* 2:3.  
**PHILISTIA**, *Gen.* 21:34; *Exod.* 13:17; *Josh.* 13:2; *2 Kings* 8:2;  
**PHILISTINES**, *Gen.* 10:14; *Deut.* 2:23; *1 Chr.* 1:12; *Jer.* 47:4.  
 distress Isaac, *Gen.* 26:14.  
 not subdued by Joshua, *Josh.* 13:2; *Judg.* 3:3; *Psa.* 83:7.  
 oppressing Israel, subdued by Shamgar, *Judg.* 3:31; by Samson, *Judg.* 14, etc.; by Samuel, *1 Sam.* 4; 7; by Jonathan, *1 Sam.* 14; by David, *1 Sam.* 17; 18; 19:8.  
 David's stay with, *1 Sam.* 27–29.  
 war with Israel, *1 Sam.* 28; 29.  
 Saul, etc., slain by, *1 Sam.* 31; *2 Chr.* 21:16.  
 prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 2:6; 9:12; 11:14; *Jer.* 25:20; 47; *Eze.* 25:15; *Amos* 1:6; *Obad.* 19; *Zeph.* 2:7; *Zech.* 9:5. See *Psa.* 60:8; 83:7; 87:4; 108:9.  
**PHILOSOPHY**, vanity of human, *Acts* 17:18; *1 Cor.* 1:19; 2:6; *Col.* 2:8.  
**PHINEHAS**, son of Eleazar, *Exod.* 6:25.  
 his zeal commended, *Num.* 25:7, 11; *Psa.* 106:30.  
 sent to the war, *Num.* 31:6.  
 sent to the Reubenites, etc., *Josh.* 22:13.  
 inquires of the Lord concerning the Benjamites, *Judg.* 20:28.  
 —, son of Eli, his great wickedness, *1 Sam.* 1:3, 2:22.  
 killed by the Philistines, *1 Sam.* 4:11.  
**PHRYGIA**, Paul in, *Acts* 16:6; 18:23.  
**PHYGELLUS**, *2 Tim.* 1:15.  
**PHYLACTERIES**, *Mat.* 23:5. See *Exod.* 13:9, 16; *Num.* 15:38.  
**PHYSICIAN**, *Mat.* 9:12; *Mark* 2:17; *Luke* 4:23; 5:31. See *Jer.* 8:22.  
**PIGEONS** offered after childbirth, etc., *Lev.* 12:6; *Luke* 2:24; *Lev.* 1:14; *Num.* 6:10.  
**PI-HAHIROTH**, *Exod.* 14:2.  
**PILATE**, the Roman governor, *Luke* 3:1; punishes the Galileans, *Luke* 13:1.  
 declares Christ's innocence, *Mat.* 27:24; *Luke* 23:13; *John* 18:38.  
 his wife's intercession, *Mat.* 27:19.  
 delivers Christ to be crucified, *Mat.* 27:26; *Mark* 15:15; *Luke* 23:16, 24; *John* 19.  
 delivers his body to Joseph, *Mat.* 27:57; *Mark* 15:42; *Luke* 23:50; *John* 19:38. See *Acts* 3:13; 4:27; 13:28; *1 Tim.* 6:13.  
**PILGRIMS** and strangers:  
 described, *John* 17:16.  
 saints are called to be, *Gen.* 12:1, with *Acts* 7:3; *Luke* 14:26, 27, 33.  
 all saints are, *Psa.* 39:12; *1 Pet.* 1:1.

- PILGRIMS** and strangers, *cont.*—saints confess themselves, *1 Chr.* 29:15; *Psa.* 39:12; 119:19; *Heb.* 11:13.
- SAINTS AS**, have the example of Christ, *Luke* 9:58.
- are strengthened by God, *Deut.* 33:25; *Psa.* 84:6, 7.
- are actuated by faith, *Heb.* 11:9.
- have their faces towards Zion, *Jer.* 50:5.
- keep the promises in view, *Heb.* 11:13.
- forsake all for Christ, *Mat.* 19:27.
- look for a heavenly country, *Heb.* 11:16.
- look for a heavenly city, *Heb.* 11:10.
- pass their sojourning in fear, *1 Pet.* 1:17.
- rejoice in the statutes of God, *Psa.* 119:54.
- pray for direction, *Psa.* 43:3; *Jer.* 50:5.
- have a heavenly conversation, *Phil.* 3:20.
- hate worldly fellowship, *Psa.* 120:5, 6.
- are not mindful of this world, *Heb.* 11:15.
- are not at home in this world, *Heb.* 11:9.
- shine as lights in the world, *Phil.* 2:15.
- invite others to go with them, *Num.* 10:29.
- are exposed to persecution, *Psa.* 120:5-7; *John* 17:14.
- should abstain from lusts, *1 Pet.* 2:11.
- should have their treasure in heaven, *Mat.* 6:19; *Luke* 12:33; *Col.* 3:1, 2.
- should not be overanxious about worldly things, *Mat.* 6:25.
- long for their pilgrimage to end, *Psa.* 55:6; *2 Cor.* 5:1-8.
- die in faith, *Heb.* 11:13.
- the world is not worthy of, *Heb.* 11:33.
- God is called their God, *Heb.* 11:16.
- typified. Israel, *Exod.* 6:4; 12:11.
- exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 23:4. *Acts* 7:4, 5. Jacob, *Gen.* 47:9. Saints of old, *1 Chr.* 29:15; *Heb.* 11:13, 38. David, *Psa.* 39:12. The Apostles, *Mat.* 19:27.
- PILLAR** of salt, Lot's wife becomes, *Gen.* 19:26; *Luke* 17:32.
- PILLARS** erected by Jacob, *Gen.* 28:18; 35:20.
- by Absalom, *2 Sam.* 18:18.
- in the temple, *1 Kings* 7:21; *2 Chr.* 3:17. See *Gal.* 2:9; *1 Tim.* 3:15; *Rev.* 3:12.
- of cloud and fire, *Exod.* 13:21; 33:9; *Neh.* 9:12; *Psa.* 90:7.
- PINE-TREE**, *Isa.* 41:19; 60:13.
- PISGAH**, mount, *Num.* 23:14.
- Moses ascends, *Deut.* 3:27; 34:1.
- PISIDIA**, Paul in, *Acts* 13:14; 14:24.
- PISON**, a river, *Gen.* 2:11.
- PIT**, the grave, death, *Job* 17:16; 33:18; *Psa.* 28:1; 30:9; 88:4; 143:7; *Isa.* 14:15; 38:17; *Eze.* 26:20; 32:18.
- PIT**, a prison, *Isa.* 24:22; *Zech.* 9:11.
- PITCH** used, *Gen.* 6:14; *Exod.* 2:3. See *Isa.* 34:9.
- PITCHERS**, Gideon uses, *Judg.* 7.
- PITY**. See **COMPASSION**.
- PLACES** built by Solomon, etc., for idolatrous worship, *1 Kings* 11:7; 12:31; 13; *Psa.* 78:58; *Eze.* 16:24.
- destruction threatened upon, *Lev.* 26:30; *Eze.* 6:3.
- executed, *2 Kings* 18:4; 23; *2 Chr.* 14:3; 17:6; 34:3.
- PLAGUES**, of Egypt, *Exod.* 7-12.
- inflicted on Israel, *Num.* 11:33; 16:46.
- threatened, *Lev.* 26:21; *Deut.* 28:59; *Rev.* 8; 9; 11; 16. See **PESTILENCE**.
- PLANT**, *Psa.* 128:3; 144:12; *Song* 4:13; *Isa.* 5:7; 53:2; *Jer.* 2:21; *Eze.* 34:29; *Mat.* 15:13.
- PLEADING** of God with Israel, *Isa.* 1; 3:13; 43:26; *Jer.* 2-6; 13; *Eze.* 17:20; 20:36; 22; *Hos.* 2, etc.; *Joel* 3:2; *Mic.* 2, etc.
- Job desires to plead with God, *Job* 9:19; 16:21.
- PLEASURES**, vanity of, *Ecc.* 2, etc.
- exhortations against, *Lu.* 8:14; 16:19; *Phil.* 3:19; *2 Tim.* 3:4; *Tit.* 3:3; *Heb.* 11:25; *Jas.* 5; *1 Pet.* 4; *2 Pet.* 2:13.
- PLEDGES**, what forbidden to be taken as, *Exod.* 22:26; *Deut.* 24:6. See *Job* 22:6; 24:3; *Eze.* 18:7; *Amos* 2:8.
- PLENTY**, the gift of God, *Gen.* 27:28; *Deut.* 16:10; 28:11; *Psa.* 65; 68:9; 104:10; 144:13; *Joel* 2:26; *Acts* 14:17, etc.
- foretold by Elisha, *2 Kings* 7:1.
- takes place, *2 Kings* 7:16.
- PLOUGHING**, law relating to, *Deut.* 22:10. See *2 Cor.* 6:14.
- figuratively mentioned, *Job* 4:8; *Hos.* 10:13; *Luke* 9:62; *1 Cor.* 9:10.
- PLOUGHSHARES** beaten into swords, *Joel* 3:10.
- the reverse, *Isa.* 2:4; *Mic.* 4:3.
- PLUMB-LINE** and plummet, vision of, *Amos* 7:8; *Zech.* 4:10. See *2 Kings* 21:13; *Isa.* 28:17.
- POETS**, heathen, quoted, *Acts* 17:28; (*1 Cor.* 15:33); *Tit.* 1:12.
- POISON** of serpents, *Psa.* 58:4; 140:3; *Rom.* 3:13; *Jas.* 3:8.
- POLLUTIONS** under the law, *Lev.* 5; 11; 13; 15; 21; 22; *Num.* 5; 9:6; *Deut.* 21:23; *Eze.* 22.
- of the heathen, *Lev.* 18:24; 19:31; 20:3; *Acts* 15:20.
- of the Sabbath, *Neh.* 13:15; *Isa.* 56:2; *Eze.* 20:13.
- of God's altar, etc., *Exod.* 20:25; *2 Chr.* 33:7; 36:14; *Eze.* 8:6; 44:7; *Dan.* 8:11; *Zeph.* 3:4; *Mal.* 1:7.
- of sin, *Eze.* 16:6, 22; *Zeph.* 3:1.
- of the world, *2 Pet.* 2:20.

**POMEGRANATES** and bells on the priest's robe, *Exod.* 28:33; 39:24. on the pillars of the temple, *1 Kings* 7:18; *2 Kings* 25:17; *2 Chr.* 3:16.

**POOR**, the:  
made by God, *Job* 34:19; *Prov.* 22:2. are such by God's appointment, *1 Sam.* 2:7; *Job* 1:21.

**CONDITION OF**, OFTEN RESULTS FROM sloth, *Prov.* 20:13. bad company, *Prov.* 28:19. drunkenness and gluttony, *Pro.* 23:21. God forgets not, *Psa.* 9:18. regards, equally with the rich, *Job* 34:19. hears, *Psa.* 69:33; *Isa.* 41:17. maintains the right of, *Psa.* 140:12. delivers, *Job* 36:15; *Psa.* 35:10. protects, *Psa.* 12:5; 109:31. exalts, *1 Sam.* 2:8; *Psa.* 107:41. provides for, *Psa.* 68:10; 146:7. despises not the prayer of, *Psa.* 102:17. is the refuge of, *Psa.* 14:6. shall never cease out of the land, *Deut.* 15:11; *Zeph.* 3:12; *Mat.* 26:11.

**MAY BE** rich in faith, *Jas.* 2:5. liberal, *Mark* 12:42; *2 Cor.* 8:2. wise, *Prov.* 28:11. upright, *Prov.* 19:1. Christ lived as one of, *Mat.* 8:20. Christ preached to, *Luke* 4:18. Christ delivers, *Psa.* 72:12. offerings of, acceptable to God, *Mark* 12:42-44; *2 Cor.* 8:2, 12.

**SHOULD** rejoice in God, *Isa.* 29:19. hope in God, *Job* 5:16. commit themselves to God, *Psa.* 10:14. when converted, rejoice in their exaltation, *Jas.* 1:9. provided for under the law, *Exod.* 23:11; *Lev.* 19:9, 10.

**NEGLECT TOWARDS**, is a neglect of Christ, *Mat.* 25:42-45. inconsistent with love to God, *1 John* 3:17. a proof of unbelief, *Jas.* 2:15-17. rob not, *Prov.* 22:22. wrong not, in judgment, *Exod.* 23:6. take no usury from, *Lev.* 25:36. harden not the heart against, *Deut.* 15:7. shut not the hand against, *Deut.* 15:7. rule not, with rigor, *Lev.* 25:39, 43. oppress not, *Deut.* 24:14; *Zech.* 7:10. despise not, *Prov.* 14:21; *Jas.* 2:2-4. believe, *Lev.* 25:35; *Mat.* 19:21. defend, *Psa.* 82:3, 4. do justice to, *Psa.* 82:3; *Jer.* 22:3, 16.

**A CARE FOR**, is characteristic of saints, *Psa.* 112:9, with *2 Cor.* 9:9; *Prov.* 29:7. is a fruit of repentance, *Luke* 3:11. should be urged, *2 Cor.* 8:7, 8; *Gal.* 2:10.

**GIVE TO**, not grudgingly, *Deut.* 15:10; *2 Cor.* 9:7.

**POOR**, the, *cont.*—GIVE TO, liberally, *Deut.* 14:29; 15:8, 11. cheerfully, *2 Cor.* 8:12; 9:7. without ostentation, *Mat.* 6:1. specially if saints, *Rom.* 12:13; *Gal.* 6:10. pray for, *Psa.* 74:19, 21.

**THEY WHO IN FAITH BELIEVE**, are happy, *Prov.* 14:21. are blessed, *Deut.* 15:10; *Psa.* 41:1; *Prov.* 22:9; *Acts* 20:35. have the favor of God, *Heb.* 13:16. have promises, *Prov.* 19:17; 28:27; *Luke* 14:13, 14. by oppressing, God is reproached, *Prov.* 14:31. by mocking, God is reproached, *Prov.* 17:5.

**THE WICKED** care not for, *John* 12:6. oppress, *Job* 24:4-10; *Eze.* 18:12. vex, *Eze.* 22:29. regard not the cause of, *Prov.* 29:7. sell, *Amos* 2:6. crush, *Amos* 4:1. tread down, *Amos* 5:11. grind the faces of, *Isa.* 3:15. devour, *Hab.* 3:14. persecute, *Psa.* 10:2. defraud, *Amos* 8:5, 6. despise the counsel of, *Psa.* 14:6. guilt of defrauding, *Jas.* 5:4.

**PUNISHMENT FOR** oppressing, *Prov.* 22:16; *Eze.* 22:29, 31. spoiling, *Isa.* 3:13-15; *Eze.* 18:13. refusing to assist, *Job* 22:7, 10; *Prov.* 21:13. acting unjustly towards, *Job* 20:19, 29; 22:6, 10; *Isa.* 10:1-3; *Amos* 5:11, 12. oppression of, illustrated, *2 Sam.* 12:1-6. care for, illustrated, *Luke* 10:33-35. exemplified. Gideon, *Judg.* 6:15. Ruth, *Ruth* 2:2. Widow of Zarephath, *1 Kings* 17:12. Prophet's widow, *2 Kings* 4:2. Saints of old, *Heb.* 11:37. regard for, exemplified. Boaz, *Ruth* 2:14. Job, *Job* 29:13-16. Nebuzaradan, *Jer.* 39:10. Zaccheus, *Luke* 19:8. Peter and John, *Acts* 3:6. Dorcas, *Acts* 9:36, 39. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:2. Church at Antioch, *Acts* 11:29, 30. Paul, *Romans* 15:25. Churches of Macedonia and Achaia, *Rom.* 15:26; *2 Cor.* 8:1-5. — in spirit blessed, *Mat.* 5:3; *Luke* 6:20; *Isa.* 66:2.

**PORTIONS** given to children, *Gen.* 25:5, 6; 48:21, 22; *Deut.* 21:15-17.

**POTIPHAR**, an Egyptian, Joseph's subjection to, *Gen.* 39.

**POTTAGE**, Esau's birthright sold for, *Gen.* 25:29. healed by Elisha, *2 Kings* 4:38.

**POTTER**, a type of God's power, *Isa.* 64:8; *Jer.* 18:2; *Rom.* 9:21.

**POTTERS**, ancient, *1 Chr.* 4:23.

**POURING** out of God's wrath, *Ps.* 69:24; 79:6; *Jer.* 10:25; *Hos.* 5:10; *Eze.* 7, 8, etc.

of the vials, *Rev.* 16.

of the Holy Spirit, *Prov.* 1:23; *Isa.* 32:15; 44:3; *Eze.* 39:29; *Joel* 2:28; *Zech.* 12:10; *Acts* 2; 10:45.

**POWER** of God,

is one of his attributes, *Psa.* 62:11.

EXPRESSED BY THE voice of God, *Psa.* 29:3, 5; 68:33.

finger of God, *Exod.* 8:19; *Psa.* 8:3.

hand of God, *Exo.* 9:3, 15; *Isa.* 48:13.

arm of God, *Job* 40:9; *Isa.* 52:10.

thunder of his power, etc., *Job* 26:14.

DESCRIBED AS great, *Psa.* 79:11; *Nah.* 1:3.

strong, *Psa.* 89:13; 136:12.

glorious, *Exod.* 15:6; *Isa.* 63:12.

mighty, *Job* 9:4; *Psa.* 89:13.

everlasting, *Isa.* 26:4; *Rom.* 1:20.

sovereign, *Rom.* 9:21.

effectual, *Isa.* 43:13; *Eph.* 3:7.

irresistible, *Deut.* 32:39; *Dan.* 4:35.

incomparable, *Exod.* 15:11, 12; *Deut.*

3:24; *Job* 40:9; *Psa.* 89:8.

unsearchable, *Job* 5:9; 9:10.

incomprehensible, *Job* 26:14; *Eccl.* 3:11.

all things possible to, *Mat.* 19:26.

nothing too hard for, *Gen.* 18:14; *Jer.* 32:27.

can save by many or by few, *1 Sam.* 14:6.

is the source of all strength, *1 Chr.* 29:12; *Psa.* 68:35.

EXHIBITED IN creation, *Psa.* 102:25; *Jer.* 10:12.

establishing and governing all things, *Psa.* 65:6; 66:7.

the miracles of Christ, *Luke* 11:20.

the resurrection of Christ, *2 Cor.* 13:4; *Col.* 2:12.

the resurrection of saints, *1 Cor.* 6:14.

making the gospel effectual, *Rom.* 1:16; *1 Cor.* 1:18, 21.

delivering his people, *Psa.* 106:8.

the destruction of the wicked, *Exod.* 9:16; *Rom.* 9:22.

SAINTS long for exhibitions of, *Psa.* 63:1, 2.

have confidence in, *Jer.* 20:11.

receive increase of grace by, *2 Cor.* 9:8.

strengthened by, *Eph.* 6:10; *Col.* 1:11.

upheld by, *Psa.* 37:17; *Isa.* 41:10.

supported in affliction by, *2 Cor.* 6:7; *2 Tim.* 1:8.

delivered by, *Neh.* 1:10; *Dan.* 3:17.

exalted by, *Job* 36:22.

kept by, unto salvation, *1 Pet.* 1:5.

exerted in behalf of saints, *2 Chr.* 16:9.

works in, and for saints, *2 Cor.* 13:4; *Eph.* 1:19; 3:20.

the faith of saints stands in, *1 Cor.* 2:5.

SHOULD BE acknowledged, *1 Chr.* 29:11; *Isa.* 33:13.

**POWER** of God, *cont.*—SHOULD BE pleaded in prayer, *Psa.* 79:11; *Mat.* 6:13.

feared, *Jer.* 5:22; *Mat.* 10:28.

magnified, *Psa.* 21:13; *Jude* 25.

efficiency of ministers is through, *1 Cor.* 3:6-8; *Gal.* 2:8; *Eph.* 3:7.

is a ground of trust, *Isa.* 26:4; *Rom.* 4:21.

THE WICKED know not, *Mat.* 22:29.

have against them, *Ezra* 8:22.

shall be destroyed by, *Luke* 12:5.

the heavenly host magnify, *Rev.* 4:11; 5:13; 11:17.

—, which God gives to his people, *Isa.* 40:29; *Acts* 6:8; *Rom.* 15:18; *1 Cor.* 5:4; *2 Cor.* 12:8; *Eph.* 1:19.

— of Christ:

as the Son of God, is the power of God, *John* 5:17-19; 10:28-30.

as man, is from the Father, *Acts* 10:38.

DESCRIBED AS supreme, *Eph.* 1:20, 21; *1 Pet.* 3:22.

unlimited, *Mat.* 28:18.

over all flesh, *John* 17:2.

over all things, *John* 3:35; *Eph.* 1:22.

glorious, *2 Thes.* 1:9.

everlasting, *1 Tim.* 6:16.

is able to subdue all things, *Phil.* 3:21.

EXHIBITED IN creation, *John* 1:3, 10; *Col.* 1:16.

upholding all things, *Col.* 1:17; *Heb.* 1:3.

salvation, *Isa.* 63:1; *Heb.* 7:25.

his teaching, *Mat.* 7:28, 29; *Lu.* 4:32.

working miracles, *Mat.* 8:27; *Luke* 5:17.

enabling others to work miracles, *Mat.*

10:1; *Mark* 16:17, 18; *Luke* 10:17.

forgiving sins, *Mat.* 9:6; *Acts* 5:31.

giving spiritual life, *John* 5:21, 25, 26.

giving eternal life, *John* 17:2.

raising the dead, *John* 5:28, 29.

rising from the dead, *John* 2:19; 10:18.

overcoming the world, *John* 16:33.

overcoming Satan, *Col.* 2:15; *Heb.* 2:14.

destroying the works of Satan, *1 John* 3:8.

ministers should make known, *2 Pet.* 1:16.

SAINTS made willing by, *Psa.* 110:3.

succored by, *Heb.* 2:18.

strengthened by, *Phil.* 4:13; *2 Tim.* 4:17.

preserved by, *2 Tim.* 1:12; 4:18.

bodies of, shall be changed by, *Phil.* 3:21.

rests upon saints, *2 Cor.* 12:9.

present in the assembly of saints, *1 Cor.* 5:4.

shall be specially manifested at his second coming, *Mark* 13:26; *2 Pet.* 1:16.

shall subdue all power, *1 Cor.* 15:21.

the wicked shall be destroyed by, *Psa.* 2:9; *Isa.* 11:4; 63:3; *2 Thes.* 1:9.

**POWER** of the Holy Ghost :  
 is the power of God, *Mat.* 12:28, with *Luke* 11:20.  
 Christ commenced his ministry in, *Luke* 4:14.  
 Christ wrought his miracles by, *Mat.* 12:28.  
**EXHIBITED IN** creation, *Gen.* 1:2; *Job* 26:13; *Psa.* 104:30.  
 the conception of Christ, *Luke* 1:35.  
 raising Christ from the dead, *1 Pet.* 3:18.  
 giving spiritual life, *Eze.* 37:11-14, with *Rom.* 8:11.  
 working miracles, *Rom.* 15:19.  
 making the gospel efficacious, *1 Cor.* 2:4; *1 Thes.* 1:5.  
 overcoming all difficulties, *Zech.* 4:6, 7.  
 promised by the Father, *Luke* 24:49.  
 promised by Christ, *Acts* 1:8.  
**SAINTS** upheld by, *Psa.* 51:12.  
 strengthened by, *Eph.* 3:16.  
 enabled to speak the truth boldly by, *Mic.* 3:8; *Acts* 6:5, 10; *2 Tim.* 1:7, 8.  
 helped in prayer by, *Rom.* 8:26.  
 abound in hope by, *Rom.* 15:13.  
 qualifies ministers, *Luke* 24:49; *Acts* 1:3, 9.  
 God's word the instrument of, *Eph.* 6:17.  
**POWERS** of heaven, *Mat.* 24:29; *Eph.* 3:10.  
 of this world, submission to be rendered to, *Rom.* 13; *Tit.* 3; *1 Pet.* 2:13.  
*See* MAGISTRATES, etc.  
**PRAISE** :  
 God is worthy of, *2 Sam.* 22:4.  
 Christ is worthy of, *Rev.* 5:12.  
 God is glorified by, *Psa.* 22:23; 50:23.  
 offered to Christ, *John* 12:13.  
 acceptable through Christ, *Heb.* 13:15.  
**IS DUE TO GOD ON ACCOUNT** of his majesty, *Psa.* 96:1, 6; *Isa.* 24:14.  
 his glory, *Psa.* 138:5; *Eze.* 3:12.  
 his excellency, *Exod.* 15:7; *Psa.* 148:13.  
 his greatness, *1 Chr.* 16:25; *Psa.* 145:3.  
 his holiness, *Exod.* 15:11; *Isa.* 6:3.  
 his wisdom, *Dan.* 2:20; *Jude* 25.  
 his power, *Psa.* 21:13.  
 his goodness, *Psa.* 107:8; 118:1; 136:1; *Jer.* 33:11.  
 his mercy, *2 Chr.* 20:21; *Psa.* 89:1; 118:1-4; 136.  
 his loving-kindness and truth, *Psa.* 138:2.  
 his faithfulness and truth, *Isa.* 25:1.  
 his salvation, *Psa.* 18:46; *Isa.* 35:10; 61:10; *Luke* 1:68, 69.  
 his wonderful works, *Psa.* 89:5; 150:2; *Isa.* 25:1.  
 his consolation, *Psa.* 42:5; *Isa.* 12:1.  
 his judgment, *Psa.* 101:1.  
 his counsel, *Psa.* 16:7; *Jer.* 32:19.  
 fulfilling of his promises, *1 Kin.* 8:56.

**PRAISE, cont.**—**IS DUE TO GOD ON ACCOUNT** of pardon of sin, *Psa.* 103:1-3; *Hos.* 14:2.  
 spiritual health, *Psa.* 103:3.  
 constant preservation, *Psa.* 71:6-8.  
 deliverance, *Psa.* 40:1-3; 124:6.  
 protection, *Psa.* 28:7; 59:17.  
 answering prayer, *Psa.* 28:6; 118:21.  
 the hope of glory, *1 Pet.* 1:3, 4.  
 all spiritual blessings, *Psa.* 103:2; *Eph.* 1:3.  
 all temporal blessings, *Psa.* 104:1, 14; 136:25.  
 the continuance of blessings, *Psa.* 68:19.  
**IS OBLIGATORY UPON** angels, *Ps.* 103:20; 148:2.  
 saints, *Psa.* 30:4; 149:5.  
 Gentiles, *Ps.* 117:1, with *Rom.* 15:11.  
 children, *Psa.* 8:2, with *Mat.* 21:16.  
 high and low, *Psa.* 148:1, 11.  
 young and old, *Psa.* 148:1, 12.  
 small and great, *Rev.* 19:5.  
 all men, *Psa.* 107:8; 145:21.  
 all creation, *Psa.* 148:1-10; 150:6.  
 is good and comely, *Psa.* 33:1; 147:1.  
**SHOULD BE OFFERED** with the understanding, *Psa.* 47:7, with *1 Cor.* 14:15.  
 with the soul, *Psa.* 103:1; 104:1, 35.  
 with the whole heart, *Psa.* 9:1; 111:1; 138:1.  
 with uprightness of heart, *Psa.* 119:7.  
 with the lips, *Psa.* 63:3; 119:171.  
 with the mouth, *Psa.* 51:15; 63:5.  
 with joy, *Psa.* 63:5; 98:4.  
 with gladness, *2 Chr.* 29:30; *Jer.* 33:11.  
 with thankfulness, *1 Chr.* 16:4; *Neh.* 12:24; *Psa.* 147:7.  
 continually, *Psa.* 35:28; 71:6.  
 during life, *Psa.* 104:33.  
 more and more, *Psa.* 71:14.  
 day and night, *Rev.* 4:8.  
 day by day, *2 Chr.* 30:21.  
 for ever and ever, *Psa.* 145:1, 2.  
 throughout the world, *Psa.* 113:3.  
 in psalms and hymns, etc., *Psa.* 105:2; *Eph.* 5:19; *Col.* 3:16.  
 accompanied with musical instruments, *1 Chr.* 16:41, 42; *Psa.* 150:3-5.  
 is a part of public worship, *Psa.* 9:14; 100:4; 118:19, 20; *Heb.* 2:12.  
**SAINTS SHOULD** show forth, *Isa.* 43:21; *1 Pet.* 2:9.  
 be endued with the spirit of, *Isa.* 61:3.  
 render, under affliction, *Acts* 16:25.  
 glory in, *1 Chr.* 16:35.  
 triumph in, *Psa.* 106:47.  
 express their joy by, *Jas.* 5:13.  
 declare, *Isa.* 42:12.  
 invite others to, *Psa.* 34:3; 95:1.  
 pray for ability to offer, *Psa.* 51:15; 119:175.  
 posture suited to, *1 Chr.* 23:30; *Neh.* 9:5.

**PRAISE, cont.**—CALLED THE fruit of the lips, *Heb.* 13:15.  
 voice of praise, *Psa.* 66:8.  
 voice of triumph, *Psa.* 47:1.  
 voice of melody, *Isa.* 51:3.  
 voice of a psalm, *Psa.* 98:5.  
 garment of praise, *Isa.* 61:3.  
 sacrifice of praise, *Heb.* 13:15.  
 sacrifices of joy, *Psa.* 27:6.  
 calves of the lips, *Hos.* 14:2.  
 the heavenly host engage in, *Isa.* 6:3;  
*Luke* 2:13; *Rev.* 4:9-11; 5:12.  
 exemplified, Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14:20.  
 Moses, etc., *Exod.* 15:1-21. Jethro,  
*Exo.* 18:10. Israelites, *1 Chr.* 16:36.  
 David, *1 Chr.* 29:10-13; *Psa.* 119:164.  
 Priests and Levites, *Ezra* 3:10, 11.  
*Ezra*, *Neh.* 8:6. Hezekiah, *Isa.*  
 38:19. Zacharias, *Luke* 1:64. Shep-  
 herds, *Luke* 2:20. Simeon, *Luke*  
 2:28. Anna, *Luke* 2:38. Multi-  
 tudes, *Luke* 18:43. Disciples, *Luke*  
 19:37, 38. The Apostles, *Luke* 24:53.  
 First converts, *Acts* 2:47. Lame  
 man, *Acts* 3:8. Paul and Silas, *Acts*  
 16:25.  
 — of man, vanity of, *Prov.* 27:2;  
*Mat.* 6:1; *2 Cor.* 10:18; *Gal.* 5:26;  
*Phil.* 2:3.

**PRAYER:**

commanded, *Isa.* 55:6; *Mat.* 7:7; *Phil.*  
 4:6.  
**TO BE OFFERED TO God,** *Psa.* 5:2; *Mat.*  
 4:10.  
 to Christ, *Luke* 23:42; *Acts* 7:59.  
 to the Holy Ghost, *2 Thes.* 3:5.  
 through Christ, *Eph.* 2:18; *Heb.* 10:19.  
 God hears, *Psa.* 10:17; 65:2.  
 God answers, *Psa.* 99:6; *Isa.* 58:9.  
**IS DESCRIBED AS** bowing the knees, *Eph.*  
 3:14.  
 looking up, *Psa.* 5:3.  
 lifting up the soul, *Psa.* 25:1.  
 lifting up the heart, *Lam.* 3:41.  
 pouring out the heart, *Psa.* 62:8.  
 pouring out the soul, *1 Sam.* 1:15.  
 calling upon the name of the Lord,  
*Gen.* 12:9; *Psa.* 116:4; *Acts* 22:16.  
 crying unto God, *Psa.* 27:7; 34:6.  
 drawing near to God, *Psa.* 73:28;  
*Heb.* 10:22.  
 crying to heaven, *2 Chr.* 32:20.  
 beseeching the Lord, *Exod.* 32:11.  
 seeking unto God, *Job* 8:5.  
 seeking the face of the Lord, *Psa.*  
 27:8.  
 making supplication, *Job* 8:5; *Jer.*  
 36:7.  
 acceptable through Christ, *John* 14:13,  
 14; 15:16; 16:23, 24.  
 ascends to heaven, *2 Chr.* 30:27; *Rev.*  
 5:8.  
 quickening grace necessary to, *Psa.*  
 50:18.  
**THE HOLY GHOST** promised as a Spirit of,  
*Zech.* 12:10.

**PRAYER, cont.**—THE HOLY GHOST, as  
 the Spirit of adoption, leads to,  
*Rom.* 8:15; *Gal.* 4:6.  
 helps our infirmities in, *Rom.* 8:26.  
 an evidence of conversion, *Acts* 9:11.  
 of the righteous, availeth much, *Jas.*  
 5:16.  
 of the upright, a delight to God, *Prov.*  
 15:8.  
**SHOULD BE OFFERED UP** in the Holy  
 Ghost, *Eph.* 6:18; *Jude* 20.  
 in faith, *Mat.* 21:22; *Heb.* 11:6; *Jas.*  
 1:6.  
 in full assurance of faith, *Heb.* 10:22.  
 in a forgiving spirit, *Mat.* 6:12; *Mark*  
 11:25.  
 with the heart, *Jer.* 29:13; *Lam.*  
 3:41.  
 with the whole heart, *Psa.* 119:58, 145.  
 with preparation of heart, *Job* 11:13.  
 with a true heart, *Heb.* 10:22.  
 with the soul, *Psa.* 42:4.  
 with the spirit and understanding,  
*John* 4:22-24; *1 Cor.* 14:15.  
 with confidence in God, *Psa.* 56:9;  
 86:7; *1 John* 5:14.  
 with submission to God, *Luke* 22:42.  
 with paramount regard to God's glory,  
*1 Kings* 18:36; *Psa.* 79:9; *Isa.*  
 37:29.  
 with unfeigned lips, *Psa.* 71:1.  
 with deliberation, *Ecc.* 5:2.  
 with holiness, *1 Tim.* 2:8.  
 with humility, *2 Chr.* 7:14; 33:12.  
 with truth, *Psa.* 145:18; *John* 4:24.  
 with desire to be heard, *Neh.* 1:6;  
*Psa.* 17:1; 55:1, 2; 61:1.  
 with desire to be answered, *Psa.* 27:7;  
 102:2; 108:6; 143:1.  
 with boldness, *Heb.* 4:16.  
 with earnestness, *1 Thes.* 3:10; *Jas.*  
 5:17.  
 with importunity, *Gen.* 32:26; *Luke*  
 11:8, 9; 18:1-7.  
 with perseverance, *Psa.* 40:1; *Eph.*  
 6:18.  
 night and day, *1 Tim.* 5:5.  
 without ceasing, *1 Thes.* 5:17.  
 everywhere, *1 Tim.* 2:8.  
 in every thing, *Phil.* 4:6.  
 for temporal blessings, *Gen.* 28:20;  
*Prov.* 30:8; *Mat.* 6:11.  
 for spiritual blessings, *Mat.* 6:33; *Col.*  
 3:1.  
 for grace in time of need, *Heb.* 4:16  
 model for, *Mat.* 6:9-13.  
 vain repetitions in, forbidden, *Mat.* 6:7.  
 ostentation in, forbidden, *Mat.* 6:5.  
**ACCOMPANIED WITH** repentance, *1 Kings*  
 8:33; *Jer.* 36:7.  
 confession, *Neh.* 1:4, 7; *Dan.* 9:4-11  
 self-abasement, *Gen.* 18:27.  
 weeping, *Jer.* 31:9; *Hos.* 12:4.  
 fasting, *Neh.* 1:4; *Dan.* 9:3; *Acts*  
 13:3.  
 watchfulness, *Luke* 21:36; *1 Pet.* 4:7.



**PRAYER, cont.**—ACCOMPANIED WITH praise, *Psa.* 66:17.

thanksgiving, *Phil.* 4:6; *Col.* 4:2. obedience, *John* 9:31; *1 John* 3:22. beneficence, *Prov.* 21:13; *Isa.* 58:7.

**PLEAD IN, THE** promises of God, *Gen.* 32:9-12; *Exod.* 32:13; *1 Kings* 8:26; *Psa.* 119:49.

covenant of God, *Jer.* 14:21. faithfulness of God, *Psa.* 143:1. mercy of God, *Psa.* 51:1; *Dan.* 9:18. righteousness of God, *Dan.* 9:16.

rise early for, *Psa.* 5:3; 119:147. seek divine teaching for, *Luke* 11:1. faint not in, *Luke* 18:1.

continue instant in, *Rom.* 12:12. avoid hindrances in, *1 Pet.* 3:7. suitable in affliction, *Is.* 26:16; *Jas.* 5:13. shortness of time a motive to, *1 Pet.* 4:7.

**POSTURES IN:** standing, *1 Kings* 8:22; *Mark* 11:25.

bowing down, *Psa.* 95:6. kneeling, *2 Chr.* 6:13; *Psa.* 95:6; *Luke* 22:41; *Acts* 20:36.

falling on the face, *Num.* 16:22; *Josh.* 5:14; *1 Chr.* 21:16; *Mat.* 26:39.

spreading forth the hands, *Isa.* 1:15. lifting up the hands, *Psa.* 28:2; *Lam.* 2:19; *1 Tim.* 2:8.

the promises of God encourage to, *Isa.* 65:24; *Amos* 5:4; *Zech.* 13:9.

the promises of Christ encourage to, *Luke* 11:9, 10; *John* 14:13, 14.

experience of past mercies an incentive to, *Psa.* 4:1; 116:2.

**NEGLECTED BY** the wicked, *Job* 21:15. the proud, *Psa.* 10:4.

workers of iniquity, *Psa.* 14:4; 53:4. backsliders, *Isa.* 43:22; *Dan.* 9:13.

— of the hypocrite condemned, *Psa.* 109:7; *Prov.* 1:28; 28:9; *Mat.* 6:5.

—, private:

Christ was constant in, *Mat.* 14:23; 26:36, 39; *Mark* 1:35; *Luke* 9:18, 29. commanded, *Mat.* 6:6.

**SHOULD BE OFFERED AT** evening, morning, and noon, *Psa.* 55:17.

day and night, *Psa.* 88:1.

without ceasing, *1 Thes.* 5:17.

shall be heard, *Job* 22:27.

rewarded openly, *Mat.* 6:6.

an evidence of conversion, *Acts* 9:11.

nothing should hinder, *Dan.* 6:10.

exemplified. Lot, *Gen.* 19:20. Eliezer, *Gen.* 24:12. Jacob, *Gen.* 32:9-12. Gideon, *Judg.* 6:22, 36, 39.

Hannah, *1 Sam.* 1:10. David, *2 Sam.* 7:18-29. Hezekiah, *2 Kings* 20:2. Isaiah, *2 Kings* 20:11. Manasseh, *2 Chron.* 33:18, 19. Ezra, *Ezra* 9:5, 6. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 2:4.

Jeremiah, *Jer.* 32:16-25. Daniel, *Dan.* 9:3, 17. Jonah, *Jonah* 2:1. Habakkuk, *Hab.* 1:2. Anna, *Luke* 2:37. Paul, *Acts* 9:11. Peter, *Acts* 9:40; 10:9. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:30.

**PRAYER, social and family:**

promise of answers to, *Mat.* 18:19.

Christ promises to be present at, *Mat.* 18:20.

punishment for neglecting, *Jer.* 10:25. exemplified. Abram, *Gen.* 12:5, 8.

Jacob, *Gen.* 35:2, 3, 7. Joshua, *Josh.* 24:15. David, *2 Sam.* 6:20. Job.

*Job* 1:5. The disciples, *Acts* 1:13, 14. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:2. Paul and Silas, *Acts* 16:25. Paul, etc., *Acts* 20:36; 21:5.

—, public:

acceptable to God, *Isa.* 56:7.

God promises to hear, *2 Chr.* 7:14, 16.

God promises to bless in, *Exod.* 20:24. CHRIST sanctifies by his presence, *Mat.* 18:20.

attended, *Mat.* 12:9; *Luke* 4:16. promises answers to, *Mat.* 18:19.

instituted form of, *Luke* 11:2. should not be made in an unknown tongue, *1 Cor.* 14:14-16.

saints delight in, *Psa.* 42:4; 122:1. exhortation to, *Heb.* 10:25.

urge others to join in, *Psa.* 95:6; *Zech.* 8:21.

exemplified. Joshua, etc., *Josh.* 7:6-9. David, *1 Chr.* 29:10-19. Solomon, *2 Chr.* 6. Jehoshaphat, etc., *2 Chr.* 20:5-13. Jeshua, etc., *Neh.* 9. Jews

*Luke* 1:10. Primitive Christians, *Acts* 2:46; 4:24; 12:5, 12. Peter, etc., *Acts* 3:1. Teachers and prophets at Antioch, *Acts* 13:3. Paul, etc., *Acts* 16:16.

—, intercessory:

Christ set an example of, *Luke* 22:32; 23:34; *John* 17:9-24.

commanded, *1 Tim.* 2:1; *Jas.* 5:14, 16.

**SHOULD BE OFFERED UP FOR** kings, *1 Tim.* 2:2.

all in authority, *1 Tim.* 2:2.

ministers, *2 Cor.* 1:11; *Phil.* 1:19.

the church, *Psa.* 122:6; *Isa.* 62:6, 7.

all saints, *1 Tim.* 2:1.

masters, *Gen.* 24:12-14.

servants, *Luke* 7:2, 3.

children, *Gen.* 17:18; *Mat.* 15:22.

friends, *Job* 42:8.

fellow-countrymen, *Rom.* 10:1.

the sick, *Jas.* 5:14.

persecutors, *Mat.* 5:44.

enemies among whom we dwell, *Jer.* 29:7.

those who envy us, *Num.* 12:13.

those who forsake us, *2 Tim.* 4:16.

those who murmur against God, *Num.* 11:1, 2; 14:13-19.

by ministers for their people, *Eph.* 1:16; 3:14-19; *Phil.* 1:4.

encouragement to, *Jas.* 5:16; *1 John* 5:16.

beneficial to the offerer, *Job* 42:10.

sin of neglecting, *1 Sam.* 12:23.

**PRAYER**, intercessory, *cont.*—seek an interest in, 1 *Sam.* 12:19; *Heb.* 13:18. unavailing for the obstinately impenitent, *Jer.* 7:13-16; 14:10, 11. exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 18:23-32. Abraham's servant, *Gen.* 21:12-14. Moses, *Exod.* 8:12; 32:11-13. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 7:5. Solomon, 1 *Kin.* 8:30-36. Elisha, 2 *Kings* 4:33. Hezekiah, 2 *Chr.* 30:18. Isaiah, 2 *Chr.* 32:20. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 1:4-11. David, *Psa.* 25:22. Ezekiel, *Eze.* 9:8. Daniel, *Dan.* 9:3-19. Stephen, *Acts* 7:60. Peter and John, *Acts* 8:15. Church of Jerusalem, *Acts* 12:5. Paul, *Col.* 1:9-12; 2 *Thes.* 1:11. Epaphras, *Col.* 4:12. Philemon, *Phile.* 22.

—, answers to:  
 God gives, *Deut.* 4:7; *Psa.* 99:6; 118:5; 135:3.  
 Christ gives, *John* 4:10, 14; 14:14.  
 Christ received, *John* 11:42; *Heb.* 5:7.  
**GRANTED** through the grace of God, *Isa.* 30:19.  
 sometimes immediately, *Isa.* 65:24; *Dan.* 9:21, 23; 10:12.  
 sometimes after delay, *Luke* 18:7.  
 sometimes differently from our desire, 2 *Cor.* 12:8, 9.  
 beyond expectation, *Jer.* 33:3; *Eph* 3:20.  
 promised, *Isa.* 58:9; *Jer.* 29:12; *Mat.* 7:7.  
 promised especially in times of trouble, *Psa.* 50:15; 91:15.

**RECEIVED BY THOSE WHO SEEK GOD**, *Psa.* 34:4.  
 seek God with all the heart, *Jer.* 29:12, 13.  
 wait upon God, *Psa.* 40:1.  
 return to God, 2 *Chr.* 7:14; *Job* 22:23, 27.  
 ask in faith, *Mat.* 21:22; *Jas.* 5:15.  
 ask in the name of Christ, *John* 14:13.  
 ask according to God's will, 1 *Jno.* 5:14.  
 call upon God in truth, *Psa.* 145:18.  
 fear God, *Psa.* 145:19.  
 set their love upon God, *Ps.* 91:14, 15.  
 keep God's commandments, 1 *John* 3:22.  
 call upon God under oppression, *Isa.* 19:20.  
 call upon God under affliction, *Psa.* 18:6; 106:41; *Isa.* 30:19, 20.  
 abide in Christ, *John* 15:7.  
 humble themselves 2 *Chr.* 7:14; *Psa.* 9:12.  
 are righteous, *Psa.* 34:15; *Jas.* 5:16.  
 are poor and needy, *Isa.* 41:17.

**SAINTS** are assured of, 1 *John* 5:15.  
 love God for, *Psa.* 116:1.  
 bless God for, *Psa.* 66:20.  
 praise God for, *Psa.* 116:17; 118:21.  
 a motive for continued prayer, *Psa.* 116:2.

**PRAYER**, answers to, *cont.*—**DENIED TO THOSE WHO ASK AMISS**, *Jas.* 4:3.  
 regard iniquity in the heart, *Psa.* 66:18.  
 live in sin, *Isa.* 59:2; *John* 9:31.  
 offer unworthy service to God, *Mal.* 1:7-9.  
 forsake God, *Jer.* 14:10, 12.  
 reject the call of God, *Prov.* 1:21, 25, 28.  
 hear not the law, *Prov.* 28:9; *Zech.* 7:11-13.  
 are deaf to the cry of the poor, *Prov.* 21:13.  
 are bloodshedders, *Isa.* 1:15; 59:3.  
 are idolaters, *Jer.* 11:11-14; *Eze.* 8:15-18.  
 are wavering, *Jas.* 1:6, 7.  
 are hypocrites, *Job* 27:8, 9.  
 are proud, *Job* 35:12, 13.  
 are self-righteous, *Luke* 18:11, 12, 14.  
 are the enemies of saints, *Ps.* 18:40, 41.  
 cruelly oppress saints, *Mic.* 3:2-4.  
 exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 17:20.  
 Lot, *Gen.* 19:19-21. Abraham's servant, *Gen.* 21:15-27. Jacob, *Gen.* 32:24-30. Israelites, *Exod.* 2:23, 24. Moses, *Exod.* 17:4-6, 11-13; 32:11-14. Samson, *Judg.* 15:18, 19. Hannah, 1 *Sam.* 1:27. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 7:9. Solomon, 1 *Kings* 3:9, 12. Man of God, 1 *Kings* 13:6. Elijah, 1 *Kings* 18:36-38; *Jas.* 5:17, 18. Elisha 2 *Kings* 4:33-35. Jehoshaphat, 2 *Kings* 13:4. Hezekiah, 2 *Kings* 19:20. Jabez, 1 *Chr.* 4:10. Asa, 2 *Chr.* 14:11, 12. Jehoshaphat, 2 *Chr.* 20:6-17. Manasseh, 2 *Chr.* 33:13, 19. Ezra, etc., *Ezra* 8:21-23. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 4:9, 15. Job, *Job* 42:10. David, *Psa.* 18:6. Jeremiah, *Lam.* 3:55, 56. Daniel, *Dan.* 9:20-23. Jonah, *Jonah* 2:2, 10. Zacharias, *Luke* 1:13. Blind man, *Luke* 18:38, 41-43. Thief on the cross, *Luke* 23:42, 43. Apostles, *Acts* 4:29-31. Cornelius, *Acts* 10:4, 31. Primitive Christians, *Acts* 12:5, 7. Paul and Silas, *Acts* 16:25, 26. Paul, *Acts* 28:8.  
 refusal of, exemplified. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 28:15. Elders of Israel, *Eze.* 20:3. Pharisees, *Mat.* 23:14.

**SEE AFFLICTION.**  
**PRAYERS OF CHRIST**:  
 in a mountain, *Mat.* 14:23; *Mark* 6:46; *Luke* 6:12; 9:28.  
 in Gethsemane, *Mat.* 26:36; *Mark* 14:32; *Luke* 22:45.  
 the Lord's prayer, *Mat.* 6:9; *Luke* 11:1. before day, *Mark* 1:35.  
 in distress, *John* 12:27; *Heb.* 5:7.  
 in the wilderness, *Luke* 5:16.  
 for Peter, etc., *Luke* 22:31; *John* 14:16.  
 after the supper, *John* 17.  
**PREACHER**, the, *Eccl.* 1:1, etc.

**PREACHER** and Prophet, Christ :  
**FORETOLD** as like Moses, *Deut.* 18:18; *Acts* 3:22.  
 preaching righteousness, *Psa.* 40:9.  
 a great light, *Isa.* 9:2; 42:6.  
 the Counsellor, *Isa.* 9:6.  
 publishing peace, *Isa.* 52:7; *Luke* 4:18.  
 witness to the people, *Isa.* 55:4.  
 preaching glad tidings, *Isa.* 61:1  
 Son of righteousness, *Mal.* 4:2.  
**EXERCISED HIS PROPHECIC OFFICE** BY  
 inspiring Old Testament prophets, 1  
*Pet.* 1:10-12.  
 speaking by them, *Mat.* 23:37; *Luke*  
 13:33, 34.  
 being the Word of God, *John* 1:1.  
 being the light of the world, *John*  
 1:5; 8:12.  
 revealing the Father, *Mat.* 11:27.  
 preaching the gospel, *Luke* 4:43; 6:20.  
 speaking the words of God, *John* 3:34.  
 teaching the doctrine of God, *John*  
 7:16; 12:50; 14:24; 15:15.  
 proclaiming salvation, *Heb.* 2:3.  
**HIS PREACHING WAS** with authority,  
*Mat.* 7:28.  
 itinerant, *Mat.* 4:23.  
 astonishing for wisdom, *Mat.* 13:54.  
 unsurpassed, *John* 7:46.  
 convicting, *Isa.* 11:3; *John* 4; 8:9.  
 attractive, *Luke* 4:20-22.  
 by parables, *Mat.* 13:34.  
 with exposition, *Mark* 4:34.  
 we must hear, *Luke* 9:35.  
**SEE DISCOURSES** of Christ.  
**PREACHING** of repentance, by Jonah,  
*Jonah* 3.  
 by John the Baptist, *Mat.* 3; *Mark*  
 1:4; *Luke* 3.  
 — of the GOSPEL, by the apostles,  
*Mat.* 28:19; *Mark* 16:15; *Luke* 9:60;  
 24:47; *Acts* 2:14; 3:12; 4:8; 10:42;  
 13:16, etc.  
*See Rom.* 10:8; 1 *Cor.* 1:17; 2, etc.;  
 15:1; *Gal.* 1; *Eph.* 1-3, etc.  
**PRECIOUSNESS** of Christ :  
 to God, *Mat.* 3:17; 1 *Pet.* 2:4.  
 to saints, *Song* 5:10; *Phil.* 3:8; 1  
*Pet.* 2:7.  
**ON ACCOUNT** of HIS goodness and beauty,  
*Zech.* 9:17.  
 excellence and grace, *Psa.* 45:2.  
 name, *Song* 1:3; *Heb.* 1:4.  
 atonement, 1 *Pet.* 1:19, with *Heb.*  
 12:24.  
 words, *John* 6:68.  
 promises, 2 *Pet.* 1:4.  
 care and tenderness, *Isa.* 40:11.  
 as the corner-stone of the church, *Isa.*  
 28:16, with 1 *Pet.* 2:6.  
 as the source of all grace, *John* 1:14;  
*Col.* 1:19.  
 unsearchable, *Eph.* 3:8.  
 illustrated, *Song* 2:3; 5:10-16; *Mat.*  
 13:44-46.

**PREDESTINATION** of saints, *Rom.*  
 8:29; 9; 10; 11; *Eph.* 1:5.  
**PRESBYTERY**, 1 *Tim.* 4:14.  
**PRESENCE** of God described, 1 *Chr.*  
 16:27; *Psa.* 16:11; 18:7; 68:8; *Isa.*  
 64:1; *Jer.* 5:22; *Eze.* 1; *Dan.* 7:9;  
*Nah.* 1; *Hab.* 3; *Rev.* 1.  
 Adam driven from, *Gen.* 3:8, 24.  
 the redeemed brought into, *Heb.* 9:24;  
*Julie* 24; *Rev.* 7; 14:1.  
 angels stand in, *Luke* 1:19; *Rev.* 5:11.  
 — OF CHRIST with his people :  
 where two or three meet, *Mat.* 18:20.  
 to the end of the world, *Mat.* 28:20.  
 with such as love him, *John* 14:21.  
 to comfort them, *John* 14:18.  
 to protect them, *Acts* 18:10; 23:11.  
 to commune with them, 1 *John* 1:3.  
 to sup with them, *Rev.* 3:20.  
 to help them preach the gospel to every  
 creature, *Mat.* 28:20; 2 *Tim.* 4:17.  
 in death, *Acts* 7:59; *Phil.* 1:23.  
**PRESENT** with Christ, believers shall  
 be, *John* 17:24; *Col.* 3:4; 1 *Thes.*  
 4:17; *Rev.* 3:4, 21; 14:4.  
**PRESENTS**, instances of, *Gen.* 32:13;  
 33:10; 43:11; *Judg.* 3:15; 1 *Sam.*  
 9:7; 2 *Kings* 8:5; 20:12; *Mat.*  
 2:11, etc.  
**PRESERVER** of men, *Josh.* 24:17; 2  
*Sam.* 8:6; *Job* 7:20; *Psa.* 31:23;  
 36:6; 37:28; 97:10; 116:6; 145:20;  
 146:9; *Prov.* 2:8; *Lam.* 3:22; 1  
*Thes.* 5:23.  
**SEE GOODNESS, MERCY.**  
**PRESUMPTION** :  
 a characteristic of the wicked, 2 *Pet.*  
 2:10.  
 a characteristic of antichrist, 2 *Thes.*  
 2:4.  
**EXHIBITED** in opposing God, *Job* 15:25,  
 26.  
 wilful commission of sin, *Rom.* 1:32.  
 self-righteousness, *Hos.* 12:8; *Rev.*  
 3:17.  
 spiritual pride, *Isa.* 65:5; *Luke* 18:11.  
 esteeming our own ways right, *Prov.*  
 12:15.  
 seeking precedence, *Luke* 14:7-11.  
 planning for futurity, *Luke* 12:18;  
*Jas.* 4:13.  
 pretending to prophesy, *Deut.* 18:22.  
 pray to be kept from sins of, *Psa.* 19:13.  
 saints avoid, *Psa.* 131:1.  
 punishment for, *Num.* 15:30; *Rev.*  
 18:7, 8.  
 exemplified. Builders of Babel, *Gen.*  
 11:4. Israelites, *Num.* 14:44. Ko-  
 rah, etc., *Num.* 16:3, 7. Men of  
 Bethshemesh, 1 *Sam.* 6:19. Uzzah,  
 2 *Sam.* 6:6. Jeroboam, 1 *Kings*  
 13:4. Ben-hadad, 1 *Kings* 20:10.  
 Uzziah, 2 *Chr.* 26:16. Sennacherib,  
 2 *Chr.* 32:13, 14. Theudas, *Acts*  
 5:36. Sons of Sceva, *Acts* 19:13, 14  
 Diotrefes, 3 *John* 9.

**PRESUMPTUOUS** sins censured, *Exod.* 21:14; *Num.* 15:30; *Deut.* 17:12. See 2 *Pet.* 2:10.

prayer against, *Psa.* 19:13.

**PRICE**, the blood of Christ the price of redemption, 1 *Cor.* 6:20; 7:23; 1 *Pet.* 1:19. See *Zech.* 11:12.

**PRIDE** :  
is sin, *Prov.* 21:4.  
hateful to God, *Prov.* 6:16, 17; 16:5.  
hateful to Christ, *Prov.* 8:12, 13.

**OFTEN ORIGINATES IN** self-righteousness, *Luke* 18:11, 12.  
religious privileges, *Zeph.* 3:11.  
unsanctified knowledge, 1 *Cor.* 8:1.  
inexperience, 1 *Tim.* 3:6.  
possession of power, *Lev.* 26:19; *Eze.* 30:6.  
possession of wealth, 2 *Kings* 20:13.  
forbidden, 1 *Sam.* 2:3; *Rom.* 12:3, 16.  
defiles a man, *Mark* 7:20, 22.  
hardens the mind, *Dan.* 5:20.

**SAINTS** give not way to, *Psa.* 131:1.  
respect not, in others, *Psa.* 40:4.  
mourn over, in others, *Jer.* 13:17  
hate, in others, *Psa.* 101:5.  
a hinderance to seeking God, *Psa.* 10:4; *Hos.* 7:10.  
a hinderance to improvement, *Prov.* 26:12.

**A CHARACTERISTIC OF** the devil, 1 *Tim.* 3:6.  
the world, 1 *John* 2:16.  
false teachers, 1 *Tim.* 6:3, 4.  
the wicked, *Hab.* 2:4, 5; *Rom.* 1:30.  
comes from the heart, *Mark* 7:21-23.  
the wicked encompassed with, *Psa.* 73:6.

**LEADS MEN TO** contempt and rejection of God's word and ministers, *Jer.* 43:2.  
a persecuting spirit, *Psa.* 10:2.  
wrath, *Prov.* 21:24.  
contention, *Prov.* 13:10; 23:25.  
self-deception, *Jer.* 49:16; *Obad.* 3.  
exhortation against, *Jer.* 13:15.

**IS FOLLOWED BY** shame, *Prov.* 11:2.  
debasement, *Prov.* 29:23; *Isa.* 28:3.  
destruction, *Prov.* 16:18; 18:12.  
shall abound in the last days 2 *Tim.* 3:2.  
wee to, *Isa.* 28:1, 3.

**THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF, SHALL BE** resisted, *Jas.* 4:6.  
brought into contempt, *Isa.* 23:9.  
recompensed, *Psa.* 31:23.  
marred, *Jer.* 13:9.  
subdued, *Exod.* 18:11; *Isa.* 13:11.  
brought low, *Psa.* 18:27; *Isa.* 2:12.  
abased, *Dan.* 4:37, with *Mat.* 23:12.  
scattered, *Luke* 1:51.  
punished, *Zeph.* 2:10, 11; *Mal.* 4:1.

**EXEMPLIFIED.** Ahithophel, 2 *Sam.* 17:23.  
Hezekiah, 2 *Chr.* 32:25. Pharaoh, *Neh.* 9:10. Haman, *Esth.* 3:5.  
Moab, *Isa.* 16:6. Tyre, *Isa.* 23:9.

Israel, *Isa.* 23:1; *Hos.* 5:5, 9. Judah, *Jer.* 13:9. Babylon, *Jer.* 50:29, 32. Assyria, *Eze.* 31:3, 10. Nebuchadnezzar, *Daniel* 4:30; 5:20. Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5:22, 23. Edom, *Obad.* 3. Scribes, *Mark* 12:38, 39. Herod, *Acts* 12:21-23. Laodiceans, *Rev.* 3:17.

See **HUMILITY.**

**PRIEST, HIGH**, his appointment, and office, *Exod.* 28; 39; *Lev.* 16. consecration, *Lev.* 8.  
return of the manslayer at his death, *Num.* 35:25; *Josh.* 20:6.  
condemns Christ, *Mat.* 26:66; *Luke* 22:71. See **AARON, ELEAZAR**, etc.

— of the most high God, Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14:18; *Heb.* 7, etc.

**PRIESTHOOD** of Christ compared with Aaron's and Melchizedek's, (*Psa.* 110;) *Heb.* 2:17; 3; 5; 7; etc.; *Rom.* 8:34; 1 *John* 2:1.

**PRIESTS**, Levitical, chosen, *Exo.* 28:1. their garments, *Exod.* 28; *Lev.* 8, etc. their office, *Lev.* 1, etc.; *Num.* 3; *Deut.* 31:9; *Josh.* 3; 4; 1 *Kings* 8:3. their consecration, *Exod.* 29; *Lev.* 8. their first offering, *Lev.* 9.  
their mourning, marriages, etc., *Lev.* 21. their uncleanness, *Lev.* 22.  
their revenues, *Num.* 18; *Deut.* 18:3. slain by Saul, 1 *Sam.* 22:17.  
ordered by David, 1 *Chr.* 24, etc.  
return from captivity, *Ezra* 2:36; 6; *Neh.* 12.  
censured by the prophets, *Jer.* 1:18; 5:31, etc.; *Hos.* 5; 6; *Mic.* 3:11; *Mal.* 2, etc.; *Zeph.* 3:4, etc.  
Christians so called, 1 *Pet.* 2:5; *Rev.* 1:6; 5:10; 20:6.  
— of Baal, slain, 1 *Kings* 18:40; 2 *Kings* 10:19; 11:18.

**PRINCE** of peace, *Isa.* 9:6.  
of life, *Acts* 3:15.  
— of this world, *John* 12:31; 14:30; 16:11.  
of the power of the air, *Eph.* 2:2.  
of devils, *Mat.* 9:34.

**PRINCES** of the tribes, *Num.* 1:5.  
their offerings, *Num.* 7.

**PRINCIPALITIES**, Christ the head of all, *Eph.* 1:21; *Col.* 1:16; 2:10.

**PRISCILLA.** See **AQUILA.**

**PRIVILEGES** of saints :  
abiding in Christ, *John* 15:4, 5.  
partaking of the divine nature, 2 *Pet.* 1:4.  
access to God by Christ, *Eph.* 3:12.  
being of the household of God, *Eph.* 2:19.  
membership with the church of the first-born, *Heb.* 12:23.  
Christ for their Shepherd, *Isa.* 40:11, with *John* 10:14, 16.  
Christ for their Intercessor, *Rom.* 8:34; *Heb.* 7:25; 1 *John* 2:1.

**PRIVILEGES** of saints, *cont.*—the promises of God, *2 Cor.* 7:1; *2 Pet.* 1:4. the possession of all things, *1 Cor.* 3:21, 22.

all things working together for their good, *Rom.* 8:28; *2 Cor.* 4:15-17. their names written in the book of life, *Rev.* 13:8; 20:15.

**HAVING GOD FOR THEIR KING**, *Psa.* 5:2; 44:4; *Isa.* 44:6.

glory, *Psa.* 3:3; *Isa.* 60:19.

salvation, *Psa.* 18:2; 27:1.

father, *Deut.* 32:6; *Isa.* 64:8.

redeemer, *Psa.* 19:14; *Isa.* 43:14.

friend, *2 Chr.* 20:7, with *Jas.* 2:23.

helper, *Psa.* 33:20; *Heb.* 13:6.

keeper, *Psa.* 121:4, 5.

deliverer, *2 Sam.* 22:2; *Psa.* 18:2.

strength, *Psa.* 18:2; 46:1.

refuge, *Psa.* 46:1, 11; *Isa.* 25:4.

shield, *Gen.* 15:1; *Psa.* 84:11.

tower, *2 Sam.* 22:3; *Psa.* 61:3.

light, *Psa.* 27:1; *Isa.* 60:19.

guide, *Psa.* 48:14; *Isa.* 58:11.

lawgiver, *Neh.* 9:13, 14; *Isa.* 33:22.

habitation, *Psa.* 90:1; 91:9.

portion, *Psa.* 73:26; *Lam.* 3:24.

union in God and Christ, *John* 17:21.

committing themselves to God, *Psa.*

31:5; *Acts* 7:59; *2 Tim.* 1:12.

calling upon God in trouble, *Psa.* 50:15.

suffering for Christ, *Acts* 5:41; *Phil.* 1:29.

profiting by chastisement, *Heb.* 12:10, 11.

pleading the covenant, *Jer.* 14:21.

being secure during public calamities,

*Job* 5:22, 23; *Psa.* 91:5-7.

interceding for others, *Gen.* 18:23-33;

*Isa.* 62:7; *Jas.* 5:16.

**PROCLAMATION** of Cyrus for the

building of the temple, *2 Chr.* 36:22;

*Ezra* 1:1; 6:3.

**PROCRASTINATION**:

condemned by Christ, *Luke* 9:59-62.

saints avoid, *Psa.* 27:8; 119:60.

**TO BE AVOIDED** in hearkening to God,

*Psa.* 95:7, 8, with *Heb.* 3:7, 8.

seeking God, *Isa.* 55:6.

glorifying God, *Jer.* 13:16.

keeping God's commandments, *Psa.*

119:60.

making offerings to God, *Exod.* 22:29.

performance of vows, *Deut.* 23:21;

*Ecl.* 5:4.

**MOTIVES FOR AVOIDING**: the present the

accepted time, *2 Cor.* 6:2.

the present the best time, *Ecl.* 12:1.

the uncertainty of life, *Prov.* 27:1.

danger of, illustrated, *Mat.* 5:25; *Luke*

13:25.

exemplified. Lot, *Gen.* 19:16. Felix,

*Acts* 21:25.

**PRODIGAL** son, *Luke* 15:11.

**PROFANITY** forbidden, *Lev.* 18:21;

19:12; *Neh.* 13:18; *Eze.* 22:8; *Mal.*

1:12.

**PROFESSION** of religion, by open

avouchment, *Deut.* 26:17; *Isa.* 44:5

by confessing Christ, *Mat.* 10:32; *Mark*

8:38; *Rom.* 10:9; *1 John* 4:15.

by church ordinances, *Mat.* 26:27;

*Mark* 16:16; *Luke* 22:19; *1 Cor*

11:26.

by holy living, *Mat.* 5:14; *2 Tim.* 1:12

before many witnesses, *1 Tim.* 6:12.

we must hold fast, *Heb.* 4:14; 10:23.

considering Christ, *Heb.* 3:1.

**PROMISES** of God:

contained in the Scriptures, *Rom.* 1:2.

made in Christ, *Eph.* 3:6; *2 Tim.* 1:1.

**MADE** to Christ, *Gal.* 3:16, 19.

Adam, *Gen.* 3:15.

Noah, *Gen.* 8:21; 9:9.

Abraham, *Gen.* 12:7; 13:14; 15; 17;

18:10; 22:15. (See *Luke* 1:55, 73;

*Rom.* 4; *Gal.* 3:8, 16; *Heb.* 11:8,

etc.)

Hagar, *Gen.* 16:10; 21:17.

Isaac, *Gen.* 26:2-4.

Jacob, *Gen.* 28:13; 31:3; 32:12;

35:11; 46:3.

David, *2 Sam.* 7:11; *1 Chr.* 17:10;

*Psa.* 89:35, 36.

Solomon, *1 Kings* 9; *2 Chr.* 1:7; 7:12.

the fathers, *Acts* 13:32; 26:6, 7.

all who are called of God, *Acts* 2:39.

those who love him, *Jas.* 1:12; 2:5.

confirmed by an oath, *Psa.* 89:3, 4;

*Heb.* 6:17.

the covenant established upon, *Heb.*

8:6.

God is faithful to, *Tit.* 1:2; *Heb.* 10:23.

God remembers, *Psa.* 105:42; *Luke*

1:54, 55.

are good, *1 Kings* 8:56.

are holy, *Psa.* 105:42.

exceeding great and precious, *2 Pet.* 1:4.

confirmed in Christ, *Rom.* 15:8.

yea and amen in Christ, *2 Cor.* 1:20.

fulfilled in Christ, *2 Sam.* 7:12, with

*Acts* 13:23; *Luke* 1:69-73.

through the righteousness of faith,

*Rom.* 4:13, 16.

obtained through faith, *Heb.* 11:33.

given to those who believe, *Gal.* 3:22.

inherited through faith and patience,

*Heb.* 6:12, 15; 10:36.

performed in due season, *Jer.* 33:14;

*Acts* 7:17; *Gal.* 4:4.

not one shall fail, *Josh.* 23:14; *1 Kings*

8:56.

the law not against, *Gal.* 3:21.

the law could not disannul, *Gal.* 3:17.

**SUBJECTS** of: Christ, *2 Sam.* 7:12, 13,

with *Acts* 13:22, 23.

the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 2:33; *Eph.* 1:13.

the gospel, *Rom.* 1:1, 2.

life in Christ, *2 Tim.* 1:1.

a crown of life, *Jas.* 1:12.

eternal life, *Tit.* 1:2; *1 John* 2:25.

the life that now is, *1 Tim.* 4:8.

adoption, *2 Cor.* 6:18, with *2 Cor.* 7:1.

PROMISES of God, *cont.*—SUBJECTS OF :

- preservation in affliction, *Isa.* 43:2.  
 blessing, *Deut.* 1:11.  
 forgiveness of sins, *Isa.* 1:18; *Heb.* 8:12.  
 putting the law into the heart, *Jer.* 31:33, with *Heb.* 8:10.  
 second coming of Christ, *2 Pet.* 3:4.  
 new heavens and earth, *2 Pet.* 3:13.  
 entering into rest, *Josh.* 22:4, with *Heb.* 4:1.  
 should lead to perfecting holiness, *2 Cor.* 7:1.  
 the inheritance of the saints is of, *Rom.* 4:13; *Gal.* 3:18.  
 SAINTS children of, *Rom.* 9:8; *Gal.* 4:28.  
 heirs of, *Gal.* 3:29; *Heb.* 6:17; 11:9.  
 stagger not at, *Rom.* 4:20.  
 have implicit confidence in, *Heb.* 11:11.  
 expect the performance of, *Luke* 1:38, 45; *2 Pet.* 3:13.  
 sometimes, through infirmity, tempted to doubt, *Psa.* 77:8, 10.  
 plead, in prayer, *Gen.* 32:9, 12; *1 Chr.* 17:23, 26; *Isa.* 43:26.  
 should wait for the performance of, *Acts* 1:4.  
 Gentiles shall be partakers of, *Eph.* 3:6.  
 man, by nature, has no interest in, *Eph.* 2:12.  
 scoffers despise, *2 Pet.* 3:3, 4.  
 fear, lest ye come short of, *Heb.* 4:1.  
 of Christ to his disciples, *Mat.* 6:4, 33; 7:7; 10; 11:28; 12:50; 16:18, 24; 17:20; 19:28; 28:20; *Luke* 9-12; 12:32; 22:29; *John* 14-16; 20:21, etc.  
 to the poor, *Psa.* 12:5; 72:12; 109:31.  
 to the destitute, *Psa.* 102:17.  
 to the fatherless, *Prov.* 23:11; *Jer.* 49:11.  
 of sustenance, *Exod.* 23:25; *Psa.* 37:3; *Isa.* 33:16; *Mat.* 6:25.  
 of peace, *Lev.* 26:6; *Isa.* 32:18.  
 of plenty, *Lev.* 26:10; *Psa.* 34:10; *Prov.* 3:10; *Phil.* 4:19.  
 of safety, *Psa.* 91; 112; 121.  
 fruitfulness, *Psa.* 128.  
 of the life that now is, *1 Tim.* 4:8.

PROMOTION proceeds from God, *Psa.* 75:6. See JOSEPH, SAUL, DAVID, DANIEL, etc.

## PROPHECY :

is the foretelling of future events, *Gen* 49:1; *Num* 24:14.

God is the Author of, *Isa.* 44:7; 45:21.

God gives, through Christ, *Rev.* 1:1.

a gift of Christ, *Eph.* 4:11; *Rev.* 11:3.

a gift of the Holy Ghost, *1 Cor.* 12:10.

came not by the will of man, *2 Pet.* 1:21.

given from the beginning, *Luke* 1:70.

is a sure word, *2 Pet.* 1:19.

THEY WHO UTTERED, raised up by God, *Amos* 2:11.

ordained by God, *1 Sam.* 3:20; *Jer.* 1:5.

PROPHECY, *cont.*—THEY WHO UTTER-

- ED. sent by God, *2 Chr.* 36:15; *Jer.* 7:25.  
 sent by Christ, *Mat.* 23:34.  
 filled with the Holy Ghost, *Luke* 1:67.  
 moved by the Holy Ghost, *2 Pet.* 1:21.  
 spoke by the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 1:16; 11:28; 28:25.  
 spoke in the name of the Lord, *2 Chr.* 33:18; *Jas.* 5:10.  
 spoke with authority, *1 Kings* 17:1.  
 God accomplishes, *Isa.* 44:26; *Acts* 3:18.  
 Christ the great subject of, *Acts* 3:22-24; 10:43; *1 Pet.* 1:10, 11.  
 fulfilled respecting Christ, *Luke* 24:44.  
 gift of, promised, *Joel* 2:28, with *Acts* 2:16, 17.  
 is for the benefit of after-ages, *1 Pet.* 1:12.  
 is as a light in a dark place, *2 Pet.* 1:19.  
 is not of private interpretation, *2 Pet.* 1:20.  
 despise not, *1 Thes.* 5:20.  
 give heed to, *2 Pet.* 1:19.  
 receive in faith, *2 Chr.* 20:20; *Luke* 24:25.  
 blessedness of reading, hearing, and keeping, *Rev.* 1:3; 22:7.  
 guilt of pretending to the gift of, *Jer.* 14:14; 23:13, 14; *Eze.* 13:2, 3.
- PUNISHMENT FOR not giving ear to, *Neh.* 9:30.  
 adding to, or taking from, *Rev.* 22:18, 19.  
 pretending to the gift of, *Deut.* 18:20; *Jer.* 14:15; 23:15.  
 gift of, sometimes possessed by unconverted men, *Num.* 24:2-9; *1 Sam.* 19:20, 23; *Mat.* 7:22; *John* 11:49-51; *1 Cor.* 13:2.  
 how tested, *Deut.* 13:1-3; 18:22.
- PROPHECIES FULFILLED :
- Israel in Egypt, *Gen.* 15:13;—*Exod.* 2:23; 6; 12:40.  
 birth of Isaac, *Gen.* 18:10;—21:1.  
 Joseph's dream, *Gen.* 37:5;—42:6.  
 the builder of Jericho, *Josh.* 6:26;—*1 Kings* 16:34.  
 the sons of Eli, *1 Sam.* 2:34;—4:11.  
 defeat and death of Saul, *1 Sam.* 28:19;—31:2.  
 of a prophet in Bethel, *1 Kings* 13;—*2 Kings* 23.  
 the house of Jeroboam, *1 Kin.* 14:10;—15:29.  
 the house of Baasha, *1 Kings* 16:3;—11, 12.  
 three years' drought, *1 Kings* 17:1;—18:41.  
 return of king of Syria, *1 Kin.* 20:22;—26.  
 death of Ahab, etc., *1 Kings* 21:19;—22:38; *2 Kings* 9:34; 10:11.  
 miraculous freshet, *2 Kings* 3:17;—20.  
 plenty in Samaria, *2 Kings* 7:1,—18.

**PROPHECIES** fulfilled, *cont.*—family of John, 2 *Kings* 10:30;—15:12.  
 death of Rab-shakeh, 2 *Kin.* 19:7;—37.  
 captivity in Babylon, 2 *Kings* 20:17;—24:13; 25:13.  
 binding of Paul, *Acts* 21:11;—33.  
 ——— **RESPECTING CHRIST**:  
 as the Son of God, *Psa.* 2:7;—*Luke* 1:32, 35.  
 as the seed of the woman, *Gen.* 3:15;—*Gal.* 4:4.  
 as the seed of Abraham, *Gen.* 17:7; 22:18;—*Gal.* 3:16.  
 as the seed of Isaac, *Gen.* 21:12;—*Heb.* 11:17-19.  
 as the seed of David, *Psa.* 132:11; *Jer.* 23:5;—*Acts* 13:23; *Rom.* 1:3.  
 his coming at a set time, *Gen.* 49:10; *Dan.* 9:24, 25;—*Luke* 2:1.  
 his being born of a virgin, *Isa.* 7:14;—*Mat.* 1:18; *Luke* 2:7.  
 his being called Immanuel, *Isa.* 7:14;—*Mat.* 1:22, 23.  
 his being born in Bethlehem of Judea, *Mic.* 5:2;—*Mat.* 2:1; *Luke* 2:4-6.  
 great persons coming to adore him, *Psa.* 72:10;—*Mat.* 2:1-11.  
 the slaying of the children at Bethlehem, *Jer.* 31:15;—*Mat.* 2:16-18.  
 his being called out of Egypt, *Hos.* 11:1;—*Mat.* 2:15.  
 his being preceded by John the Baptist, *Isa.* 40:3; *Mal.* 3:1;—*Mat.* 3:1, 3; *Luke* 1:17.  
 his being anointed with the Spirit, *Psa.* 45:7; *Isa.* 11:2; 61:1;—*Mat.* 3:16; *John* 3:34; *Acts* 10:38.  
 his being a Prophet like unto Moses, *Deut.* 18:15-18;—*Acts* 3:20-22.  
 his being a Priest after the order of Melchizedek, *Psa.* 110:4;—*Heb.* 5:5, 6.  
 his entering on his public ministry, *Isa.* 61:1, 2;—*Luke* 4:16-21, 43.  
 his ministry commencing in Galilee, *Isa.* 9:1, 2;—*Mat.* 4:12-16, 23.  
 his entering publicly into Jerusalem, *Zech.* 9:9;—*Mat.* 21:1-5.  
 his coming into the temple, *Hag.* 2:7, 9; *Mal.* 3:1;—*Mat.* 21:12; *Luke* 2:27-32; *John* 2:13-16.  
 his poverty, *Isa.* 53:2;—*Mark* 6:3; *Luke* 9:58.  
 his meekness and want of ostentation, *Isa.* 42:2;—*Mat.* 12:15, 16, 19.  
 his tenderness and compassion, *Isa.* 40:11; 42:3;—*Mat.* 12:15, 20; *Heb.* 4:15.  
 his being without guile, *Isa.* 53:9;—1 *Pet.* 2:22.  
 his zeal, *Psa.* 69:9;—*John* 2:17.  
 his preaching by parables, *Psa.* 78:2;—*Mat.* 13:34, 35.  
 his working miracles, *Isa.* 35:5, 6;—*Mat.* 11:4-6; *John* 11:47.  
 his bearing reproach, *Psa.* 22:6; 69:7, 9, 20;—*Rom.* 15:3.

**PROPHECIES** respecting Christ, *cont.*  
 —his being rejected by his brethren, *Psa.* 69:8; *Isa.* 53:3;—*John* 1:11; 7:5.  
 his being a stone of stumbling to the Jews, *Isa.* 8:14;—*Rom.* 9:32; 1 *Pet.* 2:8.  
 his being hated by the Jews, *Psa.* 69:4; *Isa.* 49:7;—*John* 15:24, 25.  
 his being rejected by the Jewish rulers, *Psa.* 118:22;—*Mat.* 21:42; *John* 7:48.  
 that Jews and Gentiles should combine against him, *Psa.* 2:1, 2;—*Luke* 23:12; *Acts* 4:27.  
 his being betrayed by a friend, *Psa.* 41:9; 55 12-14;—*John* 13:18, 21.  
 his disciples forsaking him, *Zech.* 13:7;—*Mat.* 26:31, 56.  
 his being sold for thirty pieces of silver, *Zech.* 11:12;—*Mat.* 26:15.  
 his price being given for the potter's field, *Zech.* 11:13;—*Mat.* 27:7.  
 the intensity of his sufferings, *Psa.* 22:14, 15;—*Luke* 22:42, 44.  
 his sufferings being for others, *Isa.* 53:4-6, 12; *Dan.* 9:26;—*Mat.* 20:28.  
 his patience and silence under sufferings, *Isa.* 53:7;—*Mat.* 26:63; 27:12-14.  
 his being smitten on the cheek, *Mic.* 5:1;—*Mat.* 27:30.  
 his visage being marred, *Isa.* 52:14; 53:3;—*John* 19:5.  
 his being spit on and scourged, *Isa.* 50:6;—*Mark* 14:65; *John* 19:1.  
 his hands and feet being nailed to the cross, *Psa.* 22:16;—*John* 19:18; 20:25.  
 his being forsaken by God, *Psa.* 22:1;—*Mat.* 27:46.  
 his being mocked, *Psa.* 22:7, 8;—*Mat.* 27:39-44.  
 gall and vinegar being given him to drink, *Psa.* 69:21;—*Mat.* 27:34.  
 his garments being parted and lots cast for his vesture, *Psa.* 22:18;—*Mat.* 27:35.  
 his being numbered with the transgressors, *Isa.* 53:12;—*Mark* 15:28.  
 his intercession for his murderers, *Isa.* 53:12;—*Luke* 23:34.  
 his death, *Isa.* 53:12;—*Mat.* 27:50.  
 that a bone of him should not be broken, *Exod.* 12:46; *Psa.* 34:20;—*John* 19:33, 36.  
 his being pierced, *Zech.* 12:10;—*John* 19:34, 37.  
 his being buried with the rich, *Isa.* 53:9;—*Mat.* 27:57-60.  
 his flesh not seeing corruption, *Psa.* 16:10;—*Acts* 2:31.  
 his resurrection, *Psa.* 16:10; *Isa.* 26:19;—*Luke* 24:6, 31, 34.  
 his ascension, *Ps.* 68:18;—*Luke* 24:51; *Acts* 1:9.

**PROPHECIES** respecting Christ, *cont.*  
 —his sitting on the right hand of God, *Psa.* 110:1;—*Heb.* 1:3.  
 his exercising the priestly office in heaven, *Zech.* 6:13;—*Rom.* 8:34.  
 his being the chief corner-stone of the church, *Isa.* 28:16;—*1 Pet.* 2:6, 7.  
 his being King in Zion, *Psa.* 2:6;—*Luke* 1:32; *John* 18:33-37.  
 the conversion of the Gentiles to him, *Isa.* 11:10; 42:1;—*Mat.* 12:17, 21; *John* 10:16; *Acts* 1:45, 47.  
 his righteous government, *Psa.* 45:6, 7;—*John* 5:30; *Rev.* 19:11.  
 his universal dominion, *Psa.* 72:8; *Dan.* 7:14;—*Phil.* 2:9, 11.  
 the perpetuity of his kingdom, *Isa.* 9:7; *Dan.* 7:14;—*Luke* 1:32, 33.

—UTTERED BY CHRIST:

heaven to be opened, *John* 1:51.  
 his departure, *Luke* 17:22; *John* 7:33; 8:21; 13:33; 16.  
 defection of his disciples, *Mat.* 26:21; *Mark* 14:27; *John* 16:32.  
 Peter's denial, *Mat.* 26:34; *Luke* 22:34.  
 Peter's martyrdom, *John* 21:18, 19.  
 his own sufferings, *Mat.* 17:22; *Luke* 9:44; 13:32; 17:25.  
 arrangements for the supper, *Mark* 14:13.  
 his crucifixion, *Mat.* 20:17; 26:1; *John* 12:32.  
 his death and resurrection, *Mat.* 16:21; *Mark* 9:31; *Luke* 9:22.  
 his mocking, etc., *Mark* 10:32; *Luke* 18:31.  
 his betrayal, *Mat.* 26:21; *Mark* 14:18; *Luke* 22:21; *John* 13:10.  
 his burial, *Mat.* 12:39; *John* 12:7.  
 his resurrection, *Mat.* 26:32; *John* 2:19.  
 success of the gospel, *Mark* 13:10; 16:17.  
 false Christs, *Mat.* 24:4, 23; *Mark* 13:5.  
 destruction of Jerusalem, *Mat.* 24; *Mark* 13.  
 stability of the gospel, *Mat.* 24:34; 26:13; *Mark* 13:31; 14:8.  
 the baptism of the Spirit, *Acts* 1:5.  
 the reasons of his predictions, *John* 13:19; 14:29; 16:4.

**PROPHETS:**

God spoke by, *Hos.* 12:10; *Heb.* 1:1.  
 messengers of God, *Isa.* 44:26; *Jer.* 25:4.  
 moved by the Holy Spirit, *Luke* 1:67; *1 Pet.* 1:21.  
**WERE REQUIRED TO BE BOLD**, *Eze.* 2:6.  
 attentive, *Eze.* 3:10.  
 exact, *Deut.* 18:20; *Jer.* 26:2.  
**WERE SENT TO REPROVE SINNERS AND EXHORT TO REPENTANCE**, *2 Kings* 17:13; *2 Chr.* 24:19; *Jer.* 25:4, 5.  
 denounce kings, *1 Sam.* 15; *2 Sam.* 12.  
 encourage obedience, *2 Chr.* 15.  
 predict the fall of nations, *Isa.* 15; 17; *Jer.* 47-51.

**PROPHETS, cont.**—WERE SENT TO fore-tell Christ, *Luke* 24:44; *John* 1:45.  
 mighty through faith, *Heb.* 11:32.  
 patient in suffering, *Jas.* 5:10.  
 avenged by God, *2 Kings* 9:7; *Mat.* 23:35.

See PROPHECY.

—FALSE:

pretended to come from God, *Jer.* 23.  
 used to prove Israel, *Deut.* 13.  
 led by evil spirits, *1 Kings* 22:21.  
**PROPHESIED FALSELY**, *Jer.* 5:31; 14:14.  
 out of their own heart, *Jer.* 23:16.  
 in the name of idols, *Jer.* 2:8.  
 peace, when there was no peace, *Jer.* 6:14; 23:17; *Eze.* 13:10.  
 mode of detecting, *Deut.* 13:1; 18:21.  
 deceive Ahab, *2 Chr.* 18:5.  
 denounced, *Isa.* 9:15; *Jer.* 6:13; 14:13; 23:9, 31; 29:31; *Eze.* 13:3; 14:9.  
 punished, *Jer.* 28:15; 29:20.  
 foretold to arise in the church, *Mat.* 7:15; 24:11; *1 John* 4:1; *2 Pet.* 2:1.  
**PROPHETESSES.** See MIRIAM, DEBORAH, HANNAH, HULDAH, ANNA.  
 false, denounced, *Eze.* 13:17.  
 Jezebel, *Rev.* 2:20.  
**PROPITIATION** for sin, *Rom.* 3:25; *1 John* 2:2; 4:10.  
**PROSELYTES**, Jewish, *Acts* 2:10; 6:5.  
**PROSPERITY**, no proof of God's blessing:  
 FOR robbers, etc., prosper, *Job* 12:6; *Psa.* 17:10; 73; *Ecl.* 8:14; 9:2.  
 the triumph of the wicked is short, *Job* 20:5.  
 their ruin is sudden, *Job* 21:13; *Psa.* 37:36; 73:19.  
 their destruction is for ever, *Psa.* 92:7; *Luke* 16:19.  
 the sufferer is not always the most guilty, *Luke* 13:2.  
 its danger, *Deut.* 6:10; *Prov.* 1:32; 30:8; *Luke* 6:24; 12:16; *Jas.* 5:1.  
**PROTECTION:**  
 God is able to give, *1 Pet.* 1:5; *Jude* 24.  
 God is faithful to afford, *1 Thes.* 5:23, 24; *2 Thes.* 3:3.  
**OF GOD**, is indispensable, *Psa.* 127:1.  
 seasonable, *Psa.* 46:1.  
 unfailling, *Deut.* 31:6; *Josh.* 1:5.  
 effectual, *John* 10:28-30; *2 Cor.* 12:9.  
 uninterrupted, *Psa.* 121:3.  
 encouraging, *Isa.* 41:10; 50:7.  
 perpetual, *Psa.* 121:8.  
 often afforded through means inadequate in themselves, *Judg.* 7:7; *1 Sam.* 17:45, 50; *2 Chr.* 14:11.  
**IS AFFORDED TO** those who hearken to God, *Prov.* 1:33.  
 returning sinners, *Job* 22:23, 25.  
 the perfect in heart, *2 Chr.* 16:9.  
 the poor, *Psa.* 14:6; 72:12-14.  
 the oppressed, *Psa.* 9:9.  
 the church, *Psa.* 48:3; *Zech.* 2:4, 5.



**PROTECTION, cont.**—IS VOUCHSAFED TO SAINTS, IN preserving them, *Psa.* 145:20.

strengthening them, *2 Tim.* 4:17.  
upholding them, *Psa.* 37:17, 24; 63:8.  
keeping their feet, *1 Sam.* 2:9; *Prov.* 3:26.

keeping them from evil, *2 Thes.* 3:3.  
keeping them from falling, *Jude* 24.  
keeping them in the way, *Exo.* 23:20.  
keeping them from temptation, *Rev.* 3:10.

providing a refuge for them, *Prov.* 14:26; *Isa.* 4:6; 32:2.

defending them against their enemies, *Deut.* 20:1-4; 33:27; *Isa.* 59:19.

defeating the counsels of enemies, *Isa.* 8:10.

temptation, *1 Cor.* 10:13; *2 Pet.* 2:9.  
persecution, *Luke* 21:18.

calamities, *Psa.* 57:1; 59:16.

all dangers, *Psa.* 91:3-7.

all places, *Gen.* 28:15; *2 Chr.* 16:9.

sleep, *Psa.* 3:5; 4:8; *Prov.* 3:24.

death, *Psa.* 23:4.

**SAINTS** acknowledge God as their, *Psa.* 18:2; 62:2; 89:18.

pray for, *Psa.* 17:5, 8; *Isa.* 51:9.

praise God for, *Psa.* 5:11.

**WITHDRAWN FROM** the disobedient, *Lev.* 26:14-17.

backsliding, *Josh.* 23:12, 13; *Judg.* 10:13.

presumptuous, *Num.* 14:40-45.

unbelieving, *Isa.* 7:9.

obstinately impenitent, *Mat.* 23:38.

**NOT TO BE FOUND** in idols, *Deut.* 32:37-39; *Isa.* 46:7.

man, *Psa.* 146:3; *Isa.* 30:7.

riches, *Prov.* 11:4, 28; *Zeph.* 1:18.

hosts, *Josh.* 11:4-8, with *Psa.* 33:16.

horses, *Psa.* 33:17; *Prov.* 21:31.

illustrated, *Deut.* 32:11; *Psa.* 125:1, 2; *Prov.* 18:10; *Isa.* 25:4; 31:5; *Luke* 13:34.

**exemplified.** Abraham, *Gen.* 15:1. Jacob, *Gen.* 48:16. Joseph, *Gen.* 49:23-25. Israel, *Josh.* 24:17. David, *Psa.* 18:1, 2. Shadrach, etc., *Dan.* 3:23. Daniel, *Dan.* 6:22. Peter, *Acts* 12:4-7. Paul, *Acts* 18:10; 26:17.

**PROVERBS** of Solomon, *Prov.* 1-25; collected by the men of Hezekiah, *Prov.* 25-29.

use of, *Prov.* 1, etc.

various, *1 Sam.* 10:12; 24:13; *Luke* 4:23; *2 Pet.* 2:22. See *1 Kings* 4:32.

concerning moral virtues and their contrary vices, *Prov.* 10-20.

**PROVIDENCE** of God:

is his care over his works, *Psa.* 145:9.

**IS EXERCISED** IN preserving his creatures, *Neh.* 9:6; *Psa.* 36:6; *Mat.* 10:29.

providing for his creatures, *Ps.* 104:27, 28; 136:25; 147:9; *Mat.* 6:26.

**PROVIDENCE** of God, *cont.*—IS EXERCISED IN the special preservation of saints, *Psa.* 37:28; 91:11; *Mat.* 10:30.

prospering saints, *Gen.* 24:48, 56; 39:21.

protecting saints, *Psa.* 91:4; 140:7.

delivering saints, *Psa.* 91:3; *Isa.* 31:5.

leading saints, *Deut.* 8:2, 15; *Isa.* 63:12.

bringing his words to pass, *Num.* 26:65; *Josh.* 21:45; *Luke* 21:32, 33.

ordering the ways of men, *Prov.* 16:9; 19:21; 20:24; 21:1.

ordaining the conditions and circumstances of men, *1 Sam.* 2:7, 8; *Psa.* 75:6, 7.

determining the period of human life, *Psa.* 31:15; 39:5; *Acts* 17:26.

leading to good designs, *Ezra* 7:27.

defeating wicked designs, *Exod.* 15:9-11; *2 Sam.* 17:14, 15; *Psa.* 33:10.

overruling wicked designs for good, *Gen.* 45:5-7; 50:20; *Phil.* 1:12.

preserving the course of nature, *Gen.* 8:22; *Job* 26:10; *Psa.* 104:5-9.

directing all events, *Josh.* 7:14; *1 Sam.* 6:7-10, 12; *Prov.* 16:33; *Isa.* 44:7; *Acts* 1:26.

ruling the elements, *Job* 37:9-13; *Isa.* 50:2; *Jonah* 1:4, 15; *Nah.* 1:4.

ordering the minutest matters, *Mat.* 10:29, 30; *Luke* 21:18.

**IN RESPECT** to the hearts of men, *Prov.* 6:1; *Zech.* 12:1; *Acts* 16:14.

national affairs, *Exod.* 3:7, 8; *Deut.* 2:30; *2 Sam.* 24:1; *1 Chr.* 5:26.

moral evils, *Exod.* 14:8, 17; *Josh.* 10:19; *Isa.* 29:10; 44:18; 45:7.

delusions, *1 Kings* 22:23; *Eze.* 14:9; *2 Thes.* 2:10-12.

religious privileges, etc., *Luke* 10:21; *John* 12:39; *Rom.* 11:7, 8.

his motives in, different from men's, *Gen.* 45:4; 50:20; *Isa.* 10:5-7, 12; *Mark* 15:9, with *John* 3:16; *Acts* 2:23.

men act freely under, *Gen.* 42:21; *Exod.* 8:32; 9:27; *2 Sam.* 24:1, 10.

objectors against, reproved, *Job* 40:2; *Isa.* 45:9; *Mat.* 20:15; *Rom.* 9.

is wonderful, *Exod.* 15:11; *Deut.* 4:32.

is righteous, *Psa.* 145:17; *Dan.* 4:37.

is ever watchful, *Psa.* 121:4; *Isa.* 27:3.

is all-pervading, *Psa.* 139:1-5.

sometimes dark and mysterious, *Psa.* 36:6; 73:16; 77:19; *Rom.* 11:33.

**ALL THINGS ARE ORDERED** BY, for his glory, *Exo.* 8:22; 9:14; *Isa.* 63:13.

for good to saints, *Deut.* 4:37; *Rom.* 8:28.

the wicked made to promote the designs of, *Isa.* 10:5-12; *Acts* 3:17, 18.

**TO BE ACKNOWLEDGED** IN prosperity, *Deut.* 8:18; *1 Chr.* 29:12.

**PROVIDENCE** of God, *cont.*—TO BE ACKNOWLEDGED in adversity, *Job* 1:21; *Psa.* 119:75.

in public calamities, *Amos* 3:6.

in our daily support, *Gen.* 48:15.

in all things, *Prov.* 3:6.

cannot be defeated, *1 Kings* 22:30, 34; *Prov.* 21:30.

man's efforts are vain without, *Psa.* 127:1, 2; *Prov.* 21:31.

**SAINTS SHOULD** trust in, *Mat.* 6:33, 34; 10:9, 29-31.

have full confidence in, *Psa.* 16:8; 139:10.

submit to, *1 Sam.* 3:18; *2 Sam.* 16:10; *Job* 1:21; *Psa.* 39:9.

commit their works unto, *Prov.* 16:3.

encourage themselves in, *1 Sam.* 30:6.

pray in dependence upon, *Acts* 12:5.

pray to be guided by, *Gen.* 24:12-14; 28:20, 21; *Acts* 1:24.

result of depending upon, *Luke* 22:35.

connected with the use of means, *1 Kings* 21:19, with *1 Kings* 22:37, 38; *Mic.* 5:2, with *Luke* 2:1-4; *Acts* 27:22, 31, 32.

danger of denying, *Isa.* 10:13-17; *Eze.* 28:2-10; *Dan.* 4:29-31; *Hos.* 2:8, 9.

## PRUDENCE :

exhibited in the manifestation of God's grace, *Eph.* 1:8.

exemplified by Christ, *Isa.* 52:13; *Mat.* 21:24-27; 22:15-21.

intimately connected with wisdom, *Prov.* 8:12.

the wise celebrated for, *Prov.* 16:21.

**THEY WHO HAVE**, get knowledge, *Prov.* 18:15.

deal with knowledge, *Prov.* 13:16.

look well to their goings, *Prov.* 14:15.

understand the ways of God, *Hos.* 14:9.

understand their own ways, *Pro.* 14:8.

crowned with knowledge, *Pro.* 14:18.

not ostentatious of knowledge, *Prov.* 12:23.

foresee and avoid evil, *Prov.* 22:3.

are preserved by it, *Prov.* 2:11.

suppress anger, etc., *Prov.* 12:16; 19:11.

regard reproof, *Prov.* 15:5.

keep silence in the evil time, *Amos* 5:13.

saints act with, *Psa.* 112:5.

saints should specially exercise, in their intercourse with unbelievers, *Col.* 4:5.

virtuous wives act with, *Pro.* 31:16, 26.

the young should cultivate, *Prov.* 3:21.

**OF THE WICKED** fails in times of perplexity, *Jer.* 49:7.

keeps them from the knowledge of the gospel, *Mat.* 11:25.

denounced by God, *Isa.* 5:21; 29:15.

defeated by God, *Isa.* 29:14; *1 Cor.* 1:19.

**PRUDENCE, cont.**—necessity for, illustrated, *Lu.* 14:28-32.

exemplified, *Jacob, Gen.* 32:3-23. *Joseph, Gen.* 41:39. *Jethro, Exod.* 18:19, etc. *Gideon, Judg.* 8:1-3.

*David, 1 Sam.* 16:18. Aged counsellors of Rehoboam, *1 Kings* 12:7.

*Solomon, 2 Chr.* 2:12. *Nehemiah, Neh.* 2:12 16; 4:13-18. *Gamaliel, Acts* 5:34-39. *Sergius Paulus, Acts* 13:7. *Paul, Acts* 23:6.

**PSALMS**, book of, (*Acts* 1:20 :)

### I. PRAYERS.

1. for pardon of sin, *Psa.* 6; 25; 32; 38; 51; 130; 143.

2. under deep affliction, *Psa.* 6; 7; 10; 13; 17; 22; 31; 35; 39; 41-43; 54-57; 59; 64; 69-71; 77; 86; 88; 94; 102; 109; 120; 140-143.

3. of the church under persecution, *Psa.* 44; 60; 74; 79; 80; 83; 89; 94; 102; 123; 137.

4. relative to public worship, *Psa.* 26; 27; 42; 43; 63; 65; 84; 92; 95-100; 118; 122; 132; 144; 145.

5. expressing trust in God, *Psa.* 3-5; 11; 12; 16; 20; 23; 27; 28; 31; 42; 43; 52; 54; 56; 57; 59; 61-64; 71; 77; 86; 108; 115; 118; 121; 125; 131; 138; 141.

6. declaring the Psalmist's integrity, *Psa.* 7; 17; 26; 35; 101; 119.

### II. THANKSGIVINGS.

1. for mercies shown to the Psalmist, *Psa.* 9; 18; 30; 32; 34; 40; 61-63; 75; 103; 108; 116; 118; 138; 144.

2. to the church, *Psa.* 33; 46; 47; 65; 66; 68; 75; 76; 81; 85; 87; 95; 98; 105; 106; 107; 124; 126; 129; 134; 135; 136; 149.

### III. PSALMS OF PRAISE.

1. declaring God's goodness and mercy, *Psa.* 3; 4; 9; 16; 18; 30-34; 36; 40; 46; 65-68; 84; 85; 91; 99; 100; 103; 107; 111; 113; 116; 117; 121; 126; 145; 146.

2. God's power, majesty, and glory, *Psa.* 2; 3; 8; 18; 19; 24; 29; 33; 45-48; 50; 65-68; 76; 77; 89; 91-100; 104-108; 110; 111; 113-118; 135; 136; 139; 145-150.

### IV. PSALMS OF INSTRUCTION.

1. showing the blessings of God's people and the misery of his enemies, *Psc.* 1; 3; 4; 5; 7; 9-15; 17; 24; 25; 32; 34; 36; 37; 41; 50; 52; 53; 58; 62; 73; 75; 82; 84; 91; 92; 94; 101; 112; 119; 121; 125; 127-129; 133-149.

2. excellence of God's law, *Ps.* 19; 119.

3. the vanity of human life, etc., *Psa.* 14; 39; 49; 53; 73; 90.

### V. PROPHETICAL AND TYPICAL PSALMS.

*Psa.* 2; 16; 22; 24; 31; 35; 40; 41; 45; 50; 55; 68; 69; 72; 87; 88; 102; 109; 110; 118; 132.

PSALMS, book of, *cont.*—

VI. HISTORICAL PSALMS.

*Psa.* 75; 105; 106; 135; 136.

PTOLEMAIS, Paul at, *Acts* 21:7.

PUBLICANS, their character, *Mat.* 5:46; 9:11; 11:19; 18:17; *Luke* 3:12.

some believe in Jesus, *Mat.* 21:32; *Luke* 5:27; 7:29; 15:1; 19:2.

publican and Pharisee, *Luke* 18:10.

PUBLIUS entertains Paul, *Acts* 28:7.

his father healed, *Acts* 28:8.

PUL, king of Assyria, Israel subjected to, *2 Kings* 15:19; *1 Chr.* 5:26.

PUNISHMENT of the wicked :

is from God, *Lev.* 26:18; *Isa.* 13:11.

ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR SIN, *Lam.* 3:39.

iniquity, *Jer.* 36:31; *Amos* 3:2.

idolatry, *Lev.* 26:30; *Isa.* 10:10, 11.

rejection of the law of God, *Hos.* 4:6-9.

ignorance of God, *2 Thes.* 1:8.

evil ways and doings, *Jer.* 21:14; *Hos.* 4:9; 12:2.

pride, *Isa.* 10:12; 24:21.

unbelief, *Rom.* 11:20; *Heb.* 3:18, 19.

covetousness, *Isa.* 57:17; *Jer.* 51:13.

oppressing, *Isa.* 49:26; *Jer.* 30:16, 20.

persecuting, *Jer.* 11:21, 22; *Mat.* 23:34-36.

disobeying God, *Neh.* 9:26, 27; *Eph.* 5:6.

disobeying the gospel, *2 Thes.* 1:8.

is the fruit of their sin, *Job* 4:8; *Prov.* 22:8; *Rom.* 6:21; *Gal.* 6:8.

is the reward of their sin, *Psa.* 91:8; *Isa.* 3:11; *Jer.* 16:18; *Rom.* 6:23; *Heb.* 2:2.

often brought about by their evil designs, *Esth.* 7:10; *Psa.* 37:15; 57:6.

approved by saints, *Ezra* 15:1; *Psa.* 94:2; *Rev.* 6:9; 15:3; 19:1.

often commences in this life, *Prov.* 11:31.

does not reform them, *Rev.* 16:9.

IN THIS LIFE BY sickness, *Lev.* 26:16; *Psa.* 75:50.

famine, *Lev.* 26:19, 20, 26, 29; *Psa.* 107:34.

noisome beasts, *Lev.* 26:22.

war, *Lev.* 26:25, 32, 33; *Jer.* 6:4.

deliverance unto enemies, *Neh.* 9:27.

fear, *Lev.* 26:36, 37; *Job* 18:11.

trouble and distress, *Isa.* 8:22; *Zeph.* 1:15.

cutting off, *Psa.* 91:23.

bringing down their pride, *Isa.* 13:11.

future, shall be awarded by Christ, *Mat.* 16:27; 25:31, 41.

FUTURE, DESCRIBED AS hell, *Mat.* 5:29; *Luke* 12:5.

darkness, *Mat.* 8:12; *2 Pet.* 2:17.

resurrection of damnation, *John* 5:29.

rising to shame and everlasting contempt, *Dan.* 12:2.

everlasting destruction, *Psa.* 52:5; 92:7; *2 Thes.* 1:9.

PUNISHMENT of the wicked, *cont.*—

FUTURE, DESCRIBED AS everlasting fire, *Mat.* 25:41; *Jude* 7.

eternal death, *Rom.* 6:23; *Rev.* 21:8.

damnation of hell, *Mat.* 23:33.

eternal damnation, *Mark* 3:29.

blackness of darkness, *2 Pet.* 2:17; *Jude* 13.

everlasting burnings, *Isa.* 33:14.

wine of the wrath of God, *Rev.* 14:10.

torment with fire, *Rev.* 14:10.

torment for ever and ever, *Rev.* 14:11.

the righteousness of God requires, *2 Thes.* 1:6.

promotes God's glory, *Ezo.* 9:16; *Psa.* 83:17; *Rom.* 9:17-24.

often sudden and unexpected, *Psa.* 35:8; 64:7; 73:19; *Prov.* 29:1; *1 Thes.* 5:3.

SHALL BE according to their deeds, *Mat.* 16:27; *Rom.* 2:6, 9; *2 Cor.* 5:10.

according to the knowledge possessed by them, *Luke* 12:47, 48.

increased by neglect of privileges, *Prov.* 5:11; *Mat.* 11:21-24; *Luke* 10:13-15.

without mitigation, *Luke* 16:23-26.

accompanied by remorse, *Isa.* 66:24; with *Mark* 9:44.

no combination avails against, *Prov.* 11:21.

deferred, emboldens them in sin, *Ecc.* 8:11.

should warn others, *Num.* 26:10; *Jude* 7.

consummated at the day of judgment, *Mat.* 25:31, 46; *Rom.* 2:5, 16; *2 Pet.* 2:9.

PUNISHMENTS :

scourging, *Lev.* 19:20; *Deut.* 25:1; *Mat.* 27:26, etc.; *Acts* 22:25, etc.

stoning, *Lev.* 20:2; 24:14; *1 Kings* 21:10, etc.

hanging, *Gen.* 40:22; *Deut.* 21:23; *Ezra* 6:11; *Esth.* 2:23, etc.

burning, *Gen.* 38:24; *Lev.* 20:14; 21:9.

crucifying, *Mat.* 20:19; 27:31, etc.

beheading, *2 Kings* 6:31; 10:7; *Mat.* 14:10, etc. See *Heb.* 11:36, etc.

PURCHASES of land, etc., *Gen.* 23; 33:19; *1 Chr.* 21:22; *Ruth* 4; *Jer.* 32:6.

PURIFICATION, laws concerning, *Lev.* 13-16; *Num.* 9:4; 31:19; 19; (*Mal.* 3:3; *Acts* 21:24; *Heb.* 9:13.)

of women, *Lev.* 12; *Luke* 2:22; *Esth.* 2.

of the heart by faith, *Acts* 15:9; *1 Pet.* 1:22; *1 John* 3:3. See *Dan.* 12:10

PURIM, a feast, instituted, *Esth.* 9:20.

PURITY, of character and life; a trait of the spiritual, *Gal.* 5:16.

becometh saints, *Eph.* 5:3; *1 Pet.* 2:11.

essential for ministers, *1 Tim.* 5:22

an object of endeavor, *1 John* 3:3.

— of God's word and law, *Psa.* 12:6; 19:8; 119:140; *Prov.* 30:5.

PUTEOLI, *Acts* 28:13.

## Q.

- QUAILS**, Israel fed with, *Exod.* 16:12. sent in wrath, *Num.* 11:31; *Psa.* 78:27; 105:10.
- QUARRELLING.** See **STRIFE.**
- QUEEN** of heaven, idolatrous worship of, *Jer.* 44:17, 25.
- QUEENS.** See **ATHALIAH, ESTHER, SHEBA, JEZEBEL, etc.**
- QUICK** and dead to be judged, *Acts* 10:42; *2 Tim.* 4:1; *1 Pet.* 4:5.
- QUICKENING** of the church by the Father, *Ps.* 71:20; 80:18, etc.; *Rom.* 4:17; 8:11; *Eph.* 2:1, etc.; *1 Tim.* 6:13.
- by the Son, *John* 5:21; *1 Cor.* 15:45.
- by the Holy Spirit, *John* 6:63; *Rom.* 8:11; *2 Cor.* 3:6; *1 Pet.* 3:18, etc.
- QUIETNESS** promised to God's people, *Prov.* 1:33; *Isa.* 30:15; 32:17, 18. exhortation to seek, *1 Thes.* 4:11; *2 Thes.* 3:12; *1 Tim.* 2:2; *1 Pet.* 3:4.

## R.

- RABBAH**, (Rabbath,) besieged and taken by Joab, *2 Sam.* 11; 12:26. prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 49:2; *Eze.* 21:20; 25:5; *Amos* 1:14.
- RABBI, RABBONI**, (Master,) Christ so called, *John* 1:38; 3:2; 20:16. the disciples not to receive the title, *Mat.* 23:8.
- RABSHAKEH**, his blasphemous speech, *2 Kings* 18:19; 19:4; *Isa.* 36:4.
- RACA**, (vain fellow, *2 Sam.* 6:20.) the use of the word censured, *Mat.* 5:22.
- RACE** figuratively mentioned, *Psa.* 19:5; *Ecc.* 9:11; *1 Cor.* 9:24; *Heb.* 12:1.
- RACHEL** meets Jacob, *Gen.* 29:10. becomes his wife, *Gen.* 29:28. her envy, *Gen.* 30:1. takes Laban's images, *Gen.* 31:19, 34. death, *Gen.* 35:16. See **RUTH** 4:11; *Jer.* 31:15; *Mat.* 2:18.
- RAGE** censured, *2 Kings* 19:27; *Psa.* 2:1; *Prov.* 14:16. See **ANGER.**
- RAHAB** receives the spies, *Josh.* 2. preserved through faith, *Josh.* 6:22; *Heb.* 11:31; and works, *Jas.* 2:25. Christ descended from, *Mat.* 1:5. —, (EGYPT,) *Psa.* 87:4; 89:10; *Isa.* 51:9.
- RALLING** forbidden, *1 Cor.* 5:11; *1 Tim.* 6:4; *1 Pet.* 3:9; *2 Pet.* 2:11; *Jude* 9. instances of, *1 Sam.* 25:14; *2 Sam.* 16:7; *Mark* 15:29, etc.
- RAIMENT** promised, *Mat.* 6:25-30. miraculously provided, *Gen.* 3:21; *Deu.* 8:4; *Neh.* 9:21.
- RAIN** sent in wrath, *Gen.* 7; *Exod.* 9:34; *1 Sam.* 12:17; *Psa.* 105:32. withheld as a punishment, *1 Kings* 17; *Jas.* 5:17; *Zech.* 14:17. desolation in consequence, *Jer.* 14, etc.

- RAIN, con3.**—a type of God's blessing, *Lev.* 26:4; *Deut.* 32:2; *2 Sam.* 23:4; *Psa.* 68:9; *Hos.* 10:12.
- RAINBOW**, sign of God's covenant with Noah, *Gen.* 9:12; *Eze.* 1:28. seen in heaven, *Rev.* 4:3; 10:1.
- RAM**, used in sacrifices, *Gen.* 15:9; 22:13; *Exod.* 29:15; *Lev.* 9; *Num.* 5:8, etc. type of the Median and Persian power, *Dan.* 8:20.
- , employed in sieges, *Eze.* 4:2; 21:22.
- RAM'S** horns, as trumpets, *Josh.* 6:4.
- RAMAH**, of Benjamin, *Josh.* 18:25; *Judg.* 4:5. Samuel dwells there, *1 Sam.* 1:19; 7:17; 8:4; 19:18; 25:1. prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 10:29; *Jer.* 31:15; *Hos.* 5:8.
- RAMOTH-GILEAD**, *Deut.* 4:43. Ahab's war concerning, *1 Kings* 22; 2 *Chr.* 18. Joram's, *2 Kings* 8:28; *2 Chr.* 22:5. Jehu anointed there, *2 Kings* 9:1.
- RANSOM**, Christ is the, for his church, *Mat.* 20:28; *1 Tim.* 2:6. See **JOB** 33:24; *Isa.* 35:10; *Jer.* 31:11; *Hos.* 13:14.
- RASHNESS** censured, *Pro.* 14:29; *Ecc.* 5:2; *Acts* 19:36. fatal, *2 Sam.* 6:7.
- RAVENS** unclean, *Lev.* 11:15; *Deut.* 11:14; *Prov.* 30:17. one sent out by Noah, *Gen.* 8:7. alluded to by Christ, *Luke* 12:24. See **JOB** 38:41; *Psa.* 147:9. Elijah fed by, *1 Kings* 17:4.
- READING** of the Law in public by Moses, *Exod.* 24:7. by Joshua, *Josh.* 8:31. by command of Josiah, *2 Kings* 23. by Ezra, *Neh.* 8; 9.
- of the prophets, *Luke* 4:16. of the epistles, *Col.* 4:16; *1 Thes.* 5:27. See **ACTS** 13:15.
- REAPING**, laws concerning, *Lev.* 19:9; 23:10, 22; 25:5, 11. liberality of Boaz in, *Ruth* 2. figurative, *Job* 4:8; *Psa.* 126:5; *Prov.* 22:8; *Mat.* 13:30; *John* 4:36; *1 Cor.* 9:11; *2 Cor.* 9:6; *Gal.* 6:7; *Rev.* 14:15, etc.
- REARWARD**, (defence,) God is of his people, *Isa.* 52:12; 58:8.
- REBEKAH, Gen. 22:23. meets Abraham's steward, *Gen.* 24:15. becomes Isaac's wife, *Gen.* 24:67. her policy for Jacob, *Gen.* 27:6. dismisses him in fear, *Gen.* 27:43. her burial, *Gen.* 49:31. See **ROM.** 9:10.**
- REBELLION AGAINST GOD**: forbidden, *Num.* 14:9; *Josh.* 22:19. provokes God, *Num.* 16:30; *Neh.* 9:26. provokes Christ, *Exod.* 23:20, 21, with *1 Cor.* 10:9. vexes the Holy Spirit, *Isa.* 63:10.

**REBELLION** against God, *cont.*—EXHIBITED IN unbelief, *Deut.* 9:23; *Psa.* 106:24, 25.

rejecting his government, *1 Sam.* 8:7.

revolting from him, *Isa.* 1:5; 31:6.

despising his law, *Neh.* 9:26.

despising his counsels, *Psa.* 107:11.

distrusting his power, *Eze.* 17:15.

murmuring against him, *Nu.* 20:3, 10.

refusing to hearken to him, *Deut.*

9:23; *Eze.* 20:8; *Zech.* 7:11.

departing from him, *Isa.* 59:13.

rebelling against governors appointed

by him, *Josh.* 1:18

departing from his precepts, *Dan.* 9:5.

departing from his instituted worship,

*Erod.* 32:8, 9; *Josh.* 22:16-19.

sinning against light, *Job* 24:13.

walking after our own thoughts, *Isa.*

65:2.

**CONNECTED WITH** stubbornness, *Deut.*

31:27.

injustice and corruption, *Isa.* 1:23.

contempt of God, *Psa.* 107:11.

man is prone to, *Deut.* 31:27.

the heart is the seat of, *Jer.* 5:23; *Heb.*

3:12.

**THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF**, aggravate

their sin by, *Job* 34:37.

practise hypocrisy to hide, *Hos.* 7:14

persevere in, *Deut.* 9:7, 24.

increase in, though chastised, *Isa.* 1:5.

warned not to exalt themselves, *Psa.*

66:7.

denounced, *Isa.* 30:1.

have God as their enemy, *Isa.* 63:10.

have God's hand against them, *1 Sam.*

12:15, with *Psa.* 106:26, 27.

impoverished for, *Psa.* 68:6.

brought low for, *Psa.* 107:11, 12.

delivered into the hands of enemies on

account of, *Neh.* 9:26, 27.

cast out in their sins for, *Psa.* 5:10.

cast out of the church for, *Eze.* 20:38.

restored through Christ alone, *Psa.*

68:18.

heinousness of, *1 Sam.* 15:23.

**GUILT OF**, aggravated by God's fatherly

care, *Isa.* 1:2.

aggravated by God's unceasing invita-

tions to return to him, *Isa.* 65:2.

to be deprecated, *Josh.* 22:29.

to be confessed, *La.* 1:18, 20; *Dan.* 9:5.

God alone can forgive, *Dan.* 9:9.

God is ready to forgive, *Neh.* 9:17.

religious instruction designed to pre-

vent, *Psa.* 78:5, 8.

promises to those who avoid, *Deut.*

28:1-13; *1 Sam.* 12:14.

forgiven upon repentance, *Neh.* 9:26, 27.

**MINISTERS** cautioned against, *Eze.* 2:8.

sent to those guilty of, *Eze.* 2:3-7,

3:4-9; *Mark* 12:4-8.

should warn against, *Num* 14:9.

should testify against, *Isa.* 30:8, 9;

*Eze.* 17:12; 44:6.

**REBELLION** against God, *cont.*—MINISTERS should remind their people

of past, *Deut.* 9:7; 31:27.

punishment for, *Lev.* 26:14-39; *1 Sam.*

12:15; *Isa.* 1:20; *Jer.* 4:16-18;

*Eze.* 20:8, 38.

punishment for teaching, *Jer.* 28:16.

ingratitude of, illustrated, *Isa.* 1:2, 3.

exemplified. Pharaoh, *Exod.* 5:1, 2.

Korah, etc., *Num.* 16:11. Moses

and Aaron, *Num.* 20:12, 24. Israel-

ites, *Deut.* 9:23, 24. Saul, *1 Sam.*

15:9, 23. Jeroboam, *1 Kings* 12:28-

33. Zedekiah, *2 Chr.* 36:13. King-

dom of Israel, *Hos.* 7:14; 13:16.

**RECHABITES**, *1 Chr.* 2:55; *Jer.* 35:18.

**RECONCILIATION WITH GOD**:

predicted, *Dan.* 9:24, with *Isa.* 53:5.

proclaimed by angels, *Luke* 2:14.

blotting out the handwriting of ordi-

nances is necessary to, *Eph.* 2:16;

*Col.* 2:14.

**EFFECTED FOR MEN** by God in Christ, *2*

*Cor.* 5:19.

by Christ as high-priest, *Heb.* 2:17.

by the death of Christ, *Rom.* 5:10;

*Eph.* 2:16; *Col.* 1:21, 22.

by the blood of Christ, *Eph.* 2:13;

*Col.* 1:20.

while alienated from God, *Col.* 1:21.

while enemies to God, *Rom.* 5:10.

the ministry of, committed to ministers,

*2 Cor.* 5:18, 19.

ministers, in Christ's stead, should be-

sech men to seek, *2 Cor.* 5:20.

**EFFECTS OF**: peace with God, *Eph.*

2:16, 17.

access to God, *Eph.* 2:18.

union of Jews and Gentiles, *Eph.* 2:14.

union of things in heaven and earth,

*Col.* 1:20, with *Eph.* 1:10.

a pledge of final salvation, *Rom.* 5:10.

necessity for, illustrated, *Mat.* 5:24-26.

typified, *Lev.* 8:15; 16:20.

*See* ATONEMENT.

**RECORD** of God, *1 John* 5:7, 10.

**RECORD** heifer, *Num.* 19.

— horse, vision of, *Zech.* 1:8; 6:2;

*Rev.* 6:4.

— dragon, *Rev.* 12:3.

**RED** SEA, Israel's deliverance there,

*Exod.* 14; 15.

**REDEEMER**, the Lord, *Job* 19:25; *Psa.*

19:14; 78:35; *Prov.* 23:11; *Isa.*

41:14; 47:4; 59:20; 63:16; *Jer.*

50:34, etc.

**REDEMPTION**:

defined, *1 Cor.* 7:23.

is of God, *Isa.* 44:21-23, with *Luke* 1:68.

is by Christ, *Mat.* 20:28; *Gal.* 3:13.

is by the blood of Christ, *Acts* 20:23;

*Heb.* 9:12; *1 Pet.* 1:19; *Rev.* 5:9.

Christ sent to effect, *Gal.* 4:4, 5.

Christ is made, unto us, *1 Cor.* 1:30.

is FROM all evil, *Gen.* 48:16.

the bondage of the law, *Gal.* 4:5.

- REDEMPTION**, *cont* — IS FROM the curse of the law, *Gal.* 3:13  
 the power of sin, *Rom.* 6:18, 22.  
 the power of the grave, *Psa.* 49:15.  
 all troubles, *Psa.* 35:22.  
 all iniquity, *Psa.* 130:8; *Tit.* 2:14.  
 this present evil world, *Gal.* 1:4.  
 vain conversation, *1 Pet.* 1:18.  
 enemies, *Psa.* 106:10, 11; *Jer.* 15:21.  
 death, *Hos.* 13:14.  
 destruction, *Psa.* 103:4.  
 man cannot effect, *Psa.* 49:7.  
 not by corruptible things, *1 Pet.* 1:18.
- PROCURES FOR US** justification, *Rom.* 3:24.  
 forgiveness of sin, *Eph.* 1:7; *Col.* 1:14.  
 adoption, *Gal.* 4:4, 5.  
 purification, *Tit.* 2:14.  
 the present life, the only season for, *Job* 36:18, 19.
- DESCRIBED AS** precious, *Psa.* 49:8.  
 plenteous, *Psa.* 130:7.  
 eternal, *Heb.* 9:12.
- SUBJECTS OF** : the soul, *Ps.* 49:15; 71:23.  
 the body, *Rom.* 8:23.  
 the life, *Psa.* 103:4; *Lam.* 3:58.  
 the inheritance, *Eph.* 1:14.
- MANIFESTS THE** power of God, *Isa.* 50:2.  
 grace of God, *Isa.* 52:3.  
 love and pity of God, *Isa.* 63:9.  
 a subject for praise, *Isa.* 44:22, 23; 51:11.  
 Old Testament saints partakers of, *Heb.* 9:15.
- THEY WHO PARTAKE OF**, are the property of God, *Isa.* 43:1; *1 Cor.* 6:20.  
 are first-fruits unto God, *Rev.* 14:4.  
 are a peculiar people, *2 Sam.* 7:23; *Tit.* 2:14, with *1 Pet.* 2:9.  
 are assured of, *Job* 19:25; *Psa.* 31:5.  
 are sealed unto the day of, *Eph.* 4:30.  
 are zealous of good works, *Tit.* 2:14.  
 walk safely in holiness, *Isa.* 35:8, 9.  
 shall return to Zion with joy, *Isa.* 35:10.  
 alone can learn the songs of heaven, *Rev.* 14:3, 4.  
 commit themselves to God, *Psa.* 31:5.  
 have an earnest of the completion of, *Eph.* 1:14, with *2 Cor.* 1:22.  
 wait for the completion of, *Rom.* 8:23.  
 pray for the completion of, *Psa.* 26:11; 44:26.  
 praise God for, *Psa.* 71:23; *Rev.* 5:9.  
 should glorify God for, *1 Cor.* 6:20.  
 should be without fear, *Isa.* 43:1.  
 typified. Israel, *Exod.* 6:6. First-born, *Exod.* 13:11-15; *Num.* 18:15.  
 Atonement-money, *Exod.* 30:12-15.  
 Bond-servant, *Lev.* 25:47-54.  
 See **ATONEMENT**, **RECONCILIATION**, etc.
- of land, etc., *Lev.* 25; *Neh.* 5:8.  
 — of the first-born, *Exod.* 13:11; *Num.* 3:12.
- REED**, figurative of weakness, *2 Kings* 18:21; *Isa.* 42:3; (*Mat.* 12:20.)
- REED**, *cont.*—a measure, *Eze.* 40:3; *Rev.* 11:1; 21:15.
- REFINER**, the Lord is, of his people, *Isa.* 48:10; *Zech.* 13:9; *Mal.* 3:2.
- REFUGE**, God is, for his people, *Deut.* 33:27; *2 Sam.* 22:3; *Psa.* 9:9; 46:1; 48:3, etc.; *Heb.* 6:18.  
 cities of, appointed, *Num.* 35; *Deut.* 4:41; 19; *Josh.* 20.
- REGENERATION**, *Tit.* 3:5. See **MAT.** 19:28, etc.; *John* 1:13; 3:3. See **NEW BIRTH**.
- REHOBAM**, king of Judah, *1 Kings* 11:43, (*2 Chr.* 9:31.)  
 ten tribes revolt from, *1 Ki.* 12; (*2 Ch.* 10.)  
 forbidden to attack Jeroboam, *1 Kings* 12:21; (*2 Chr.* 11.)  
 chastised by Shishak, *1 Kings* 14:25; (*2 Chr.* 12.)
- REHOBOTH**, *Gen.* 26:22.
- REJECTION** of heretics, *Tit.* 3:10.
- REJOICING** of God's people :  
 at their festivals, *Lev.* 23:40; *Deut.* 16:11.  
 in the promised land, *Deut.* 12:10.  
 in seeking the Lord, *1 Chr.* 16:10.  
 in goodness, *2 Chr.* 6:41; *Phil.* 3:1.  
 in God, *Psa.* 32:11; *Phil.* 3:1; 4:4.  
 in his protection, *Psa.* 5:11; 68:4.  
 through Christ, *Rom.* 5:11.
- BECAUSE OF HIS** works, *Psa.* 33.  
 judgments, *Psa.* 48:11; *Isa.* 41:16; *Rev.* 12:12; 18:20.  
 holiness, *Psa.* 97:12.  
 mercy, *Psa.* 103; *Zech.* 10:6, 7.  
 bounty, *Joel* 2:23.  
 constantly, *Psa.* 89:16; *Phil.* 4:4.  
 for ever, *1 Thes.* 5:16.  
 notwithstanding adversity, *Hab.* 3:18.  
 with those who rejoice, *Rom.* 12:15.  
 See **JOY**.
- RELEASE**, year of, *Exod.* 21:2; *Deut.* 15:1; 31:10. See *Jer.* 34:14.
- RELIGION**, in outward life, pure and undefiled, *Jas.* 1:27.
- REMEMBERING** God :  
 as great and terrible, *Neh.* 4:14.  
 occasions fear, *Job* 21:6.  
 as an almighty protector, *Psa.* 20:7.  
 in the night-watches, *Psa.* 63:6.  
 in times of sorrow, *Psa.* 42:6; 77:10; *Jonah* 2:7; *Zech.* 10:9.  
 characterizes saints, *Isa.* 26:8.  
 leads to praise, *Psa.* 63:5.  
 in the days of youth, *Ecdl.* 12:1.
- REMISSION** of sins, accomplished, *Mat.* 26:28, etc.; *Heb.* 9:22; 10:18.  
 preached, *Mark* 1:4; *Luke* 24:47; *Acts* 2:38; 10:43, etc. See **FORGIVENESS**, **RECONCILIATION**, etc.
- RENDING** the clothes, *Gen.* 37:31; *2 Sam.* 13:19; *2 Chr.* 34:27; *Ezra* 9:5; *Job* 1:20; 2:12; *Joel* 2:13, etc.
- REPENTANCE** :  
 commanded to all by God, *Acts* 17:30.  
 commanded by Christ, *Rev.* 2:5, 16; 3:3.

**REPENTANCE**, *cont.*—given by God, *Acts* 11:18; *2 Tim.* 2:25.  
 Christ came to call sinners to, *Mat.* 9:13.  
 Christ exalted to give, *Acts* 5:31.  
 by the operation of the Holy Ghost, *Zech.* 12:10.  
 called repentance unto life, *Acts* 11:18.  
 called repentance unto salvation, *2 Cor.* 7:10.  
**WE SHOULD BE LED TO**, BY the long-suffering of God, *Gen.* 6:3, with *1 Pet.* 3:20; *2 Pet.* 3:9.  
 the goodness of God, *Rom.* 2:4.  
 the chastisements of God, *1 Kings* 8:47; *Rev.* 3:19.  
 godly sorrow works, *2 Cor.* 7:10  
 necessary to the pardon of sin, *Acts* 2:38; 3:19; 8:22.  
 conviction of sin necessary to, *1 Kings* 8:38; *Acts* 2:37, 38.  
**PREACHED** by Christ, *Mat.* 4:17; *Mark* 1:15.  
 by John the Baptist, *Mat.* 3:2.  
 by the apostles, *Mark* 6:12; *Acts* 20:21.  
 in the name of Christ, *Luke* 24:47.  
 not to be repented of, *2 Cor.* 7:10.  
 the present time the season for, *Psa.* 95:7, 8, with *Heb.* 3:7, 8; 4:7.  
 there is joy in heaven over one sinner brought to, *Luke* 15:7, 10.  
 ministers should rejoice over their people on their, *2 Cor.* 7:9.  
 should be evidenced by fruits, *Dan.* 4:27; *Mat.* 3:8; *Acts* 26:20.  
**SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED** BY humility, *2 Chr.* 7:14; *Jas.* 4:9, 10.  
 shame and confusion, *Ezra* 9:6-15; *Jer.* 31:19; *Eze.* 16:61, 63. *Dan.* 9:7, 8.  
 self-abhorrence, *Job* 42:6.  
 confession, *Lev.* 26:40; *Job* 33:27.  
 faith, *Mat.* 21:32; *Mark* 1:15; *Acts* 20:21.  
 prayer, *1 Kings* 8:33; *Acts* 8:22  
 conversion, *Acts* 3:19; 26:20.  
 turning from sin, *2 Chr.* 6:26.  
 turning from idolatry, *Eze.* 14:6; *1 Thes.* 1:9.  
 greater zeal in the path of duty, *2 Cor.* 7:11.  
 exhortations to, *Eze.* 14:6; 18:30; *Acts* 2:38; 3:19.  
**THE WICKED** averse to *Jer.* 8:6; *Mat.* 21:32.  
 not led to, by the judgments of God, *Rev.* 9:20, 21; 16:9.  
 not led to, by miraculous interference, *Luke* 16:30, 31.  
 neglect the time given for, *Rev.* 2:21.  
 condemned for neglecting, *Mat.* 11:20.  
 danger of neglecting, *Mat.* 11:20-24; *Luke* 13:3, 5; *Rev.* 2:22.  
 neglect of, followed by swift judgment, *Rev.* 2:5, 16.

**REPENTANCE**, *cont.*—denied to apostates, *Heb.* 6:4-6.  
 illustrated, *Luke* 15:18-21; 18:13.  
 true, exemplified. Israelites, *Judg.* 10:15, 16. David, *2 Sam.* 12:13. Manasseh, *2 Chr.* 33:12, 13. Job, *Job* 42:6. Nineveh, *Jonah* 3:5-8; *Mat.* 12:41. Peter, *Mat.* 26:75. Zaccheus, *Luke* 19:8. Thief on the cross, *Luke* 23:40, 41. Corinthians, *2 Cor.* 7:9.  
 false, exemplified. Saul, *1 Sam.* 15:24-30. Ahab, *1 Kings* 21:27-29. Judas, *Mat.* 27:3-5.  
**REPETITIONS**, vain, in prayer, forbidden, *Mat.* 6:7.  
**REPHAIM**, giants, *Gen.* 14:5; *Josh.* 13:12; 17:15; *1 Sam.* 17:4, 50; *2 Sam.* 21:15.  
 —, valley of, *Josh.* 15:8; *2 Sam.* 5:18, 25; *Isa.* 17:5.  
**REPHIDIM**, Amalek subdued, *Exo.* 17.  
**REPROACHES** cast upon the church, borne by Christ, *Psa.* 69:9; *Rom.* 15:3. See *Luke* 6:22; *2 Cor.* 12:10; *Heb.* 10:33; *1 Pet.* 4:14, etc.  
**REPROBATE**, who, *Jer.* 6:30; *Rom.* 1:28; *2 Tim.* 3:8; *Tit.* 1:16. See *2 Cor.* 13:5.  
**REPROOF**:  
 God gives, to the wicked, *Psa.* 50:21; *Isa.* 51:20.  
 Christ sent to give, *Isa.* 2:4; 11:3.  
 the Holy Spirit gives, *John* 16:7, 8.  
 Christ gives, in love, *Rev.* 3:19.  
**ON ACCOUNT OF** impotence, *Mat.* 11:20-24.  
 not understanding, *Mat.* 16:9, 11; *Mark* 7:18; *John* 5:43.  
 hardness of heart, *Mark* 8:17; 16:14.  
 fearfulness, *Mark* 4:40; *Luke* 24:37, 38.  
 unbelief, *Mat.* 17:17, 20; *Mark* 16:14.  
 hypocrisy, *Mat.* 15:7; 23:13, etc.  
 reviling Christ, *Luke* 23:40.  
 unruly conduct, *1 Thes.* 5:14.  
 oppressing our brethren, *Neh.* 5:7.  
 sinful practices, *Luke* 3:19.  
 the Scriptures are profitable for, *Eph.* 5:13; *2 Tim.* 3:16.  
**WHEN FROM GOD**, is for correction, *Psa.* 39:11.  
 is despised by the wicked, *Prov.* 1:30.  
 should not discourage saints, *Heb.* 12:5.  
 pray that it be not in anger, *Psa.* 6:1.  
 should be accompanied by exhortation to repentance, *1 Sam.* 12:20-25.  
**DECLARED TO BE** better than secret love, *Prov.* 27:5.  
 better than the praise of fools, *Eccl.* 7:5.  
 an excellent oil, *Psa.* 141:5.  
 profitable to saints, *Prov.* 17:10.  
 a proof of faithful friendship, *Prov.* 27:6.

**REPROOF**, *cont.*—LEADS TO understanding, *Prov.* 15:32.  
 knowledge, *Prov.* 19:25.  
 wisdom, *Prov.* 15:31; 29:15.  
 honor, *Prov.* 13:18.  
 happiness, *Prov.* 6:23.  
 eventually brings more respect than flattery, *Prov.* 28:23.  
 of those who offend, a warning to others, 1 *Tim.* 5:20.  
 hypocrites not qualified to give, *Mat.* 7:5.  
 ministers are sent to give, *Jer.* 44:4.  
 ministers are empowered to give, *Mic.* 3:8.

**MINISTERS SHOULD GIVE**, openly, 1 *Tim.* 5:20.  
 fearlessly, *Eze.* 2:3-7.  
 with all authority, *Tit.* 2:15.  
 with long-suffering, etc., 2 *Tim.* 4:2.  
 unreservedly, *Isa.* 58:1.  
 sharply, if necessary, *Tit.* 1:13.  
 with Christian love, 2 *Thes.* 3:15.  
 they who give, are hated by scorners, *Prov.* 9:8; 15:12.  
 hatred of, a proof of brutishness, *Prov.* 12:1.  
 hatred of, leads to destruction, *Prov.* 15:10; 29:1.  
 contempt of, leads to remorse, *Pro.* 5:12.  
 rejection of, leads to error, *Prov.* 10:17.

**SAINTS SHOULD GIVE**, *Lev.* 19:17; *Eph.* 5:11.  
 give no occasion for, *Phil.* 2:15.  
 receive kindly, *Psa.* 141:5.  
 love those who give, *Prov.* 9:8.  
 delight in those who give, *Prov.* 24:25.  
 attention to, a proof of prudence, *Prov.* 15:5.  
 exemplified. Samuel, 1 *Sam.* 13:13.  
 Nathan, 2 *Sam.* 12:7-9. Ahijah, 1 *Kin.* 14:7-11. Elijah, 1 *Kin.* 21:20.  
 Elisha, 2 *Kings* 5:26. Joab, 1 *Chr.* 21:3. Shemaiah, 2 *Chr.* 12:5. Hanani, 2 *Chr.* 16:7. Zechariah, 2 *Chr.* 24:20. Daniel, *Dan.* 5:22, 23. John the Baptist, *Mat.* 3:7; *Luke* 3:19.  
 Stephen, *Acts* 7:51. Peter, *Acts* 8:20. Paul, *Gal.* 2:11.

*See ADMONITION.*

**RESIGNATION** :  
 Christ set an example of, *Mat.* 26:39, 42; *John* 12:27; 18:11.  
 commanded, *Psa.* 37:7; 46:10.

**SHOULD BE EXHIBITED IN** submission to the will of God, 2 *Sam.* 15:26; *Mat.* 6:10.  
 submission to the sovereignty of God in his purposes, *Rom.* 9:20, 21.  
 the prospect of death, *Acts* 21:13.  
 loss of goods, *Job* 1:15, 16, 21.  
 loss of children, *Job* 1:18, 19, 21.  
 chastisements, *Heb.* 12:9.  
 bodily suffering, *Job* 2:8-10.  
 the wicked are devoid of, *Prov.* 19:3.

**MOTIVES TO** : God's greatness, *Ps.* 46:10.

**RESIGNATION**, *cont.*—**MOTIVES TO** :  
 God's love, *Heb.* 12:6.  
 God's justice, *Neh.* 9:33.  
 God's wisdom, *Rqm.* 11:32, 33.  
 God's faithfulness, 1 *Pet.* 4:19.  
 our own sinfulness, *Lam.* 3:39; *Mic.* 7:9.  
 exemplified. Jacob, *Gen.* 43:14. Aaron, *Lev.* 10:3. Israelites, *Judg.* 10:15.  
 Eli, 1 *Sam.* 3:18. David, 2 *Sam.* 12:23. Hezekiah, 2 *Kings* 20:19.  
 Job, *Job* 2:10. Stephen, *Acts* 7:59.  
 Paul, *Acts* 21:13. Disciples, *Acts* 21:14. Peter, 2 *Pet.* 1:14.

**REST**, of the Sabbath. *See* SABBATH.  
 a future rest promised, *Heb.* 3:11; 4. *See* *Isa.* 11:10; 14:3; 30:15; *Jer.* 6:16; *Mat.* 11:28.

**RESTITUTION** commanded, *Exodus* 21:33; 22:1; *Lev.* 5:16; 6:4; 24:21; *Num.* 5:5.  
 compelled, *Job* 20:10, 18.  
 performed by Zaccheus, *Luke* 19:8.

**RESURRECTION** :  
 a doctrine of the Old Testament, *Job* 19:26; *Psa.* 49:15; *Isa.* 26:19; *Dan.* 12:2.  
 a first principle of the gospel, *Heb.* 6:1, 2.  
 expected by the Jews, *John* 11:24; *Heb.* 11:35.  
 denied by the Sadducees, *Mat.* 22:23; *Luke* 20:27; *Acts* 23:8.  
 explained away by false teachers, 2 *Tim.* 2:18.  
 called in question by some in the primitive church, 1 *Cor.* 15:12.  
 is not incredible, *Mark* 12:24; *Acts* 26:8.  
 is not contrary to reason, *John* 12:24; 1 *Cor.* 15:35-44.  
 assumed and proved by our Lord, *Mat.* 22:29-32; *Luke* 14:14; *John* 5:28, 29.  
 preached by the apostles, *Acts* 4:2; 17:18; 24:15.  
 credibility of, shown by resurrection of individuals, *Mat* 9:25; 27:53; *Luke* 7:14; *John* 11:44; *Heb.* 11:35.  
 certainty of, proved by the resurrection of Christ, 1 *Cor.* 15:12-20.

**EFFECTED BY THE POWER OF** God, *Mat.* 22:29.  
 Christ, *John* 5:28, 29; 6:39, 40, 44.  
 the Holy Ghost, *Rom.* 8:11.  
 shall be of all the dead, *John* 5:28; *Acts* 24:15; *Rev.* 20:13.

**SAINTS IN, SHALL** rise through Christ, *John* 11:25; *Acts* 4:2; 1 *Cor.* 15:21, 22.  
 rise first, 1 *Cor.* 15:23; 1 *Thes.* 4:16.  
 rise to eternal life, *Dan.* 12:2; *John* 5:29.  
 be glorified with Christ, *Col.* 3:4.  
 be as the angels, *Mat.* 22:30.  
 have incorruptible bodies, 1 *Cor.* 15:42.  
 have glorious bodies, 1 *Cor.* 15:43.



**RESURRECTION, cont.—SAINTS IN,** SHALL have powerful bodies, *1 Cor.* 15:43.

have spiritual bodies, *1 Cor.* 15:44.

have bodies like Christ's, *Phil.* 3:21.

be recompensed, *Luke* 14:14.

saints should look forward to, *Dan.* 12:13; *Phil.* 3:11.

of saints shall be followed by the change of those then alive, *1 Cor.* 15:51, with *1 Thes.* 4:17.

**THE PREACHING OF, CAUSED** mocking, *Acts* 17:32.

persecution, *Acts* 23:6; 24:11-15.

blessedness of the first, *Rev.* 20:6.

**OF THE WICKED, SHALL BE** to shame and everlasting contempt, *Dan.* 12:2.

damnation, *John* 5:29.

illustrative of the new birth, *John* 5:25.

illustrated, *Eze.* 37:1-10; *1 Cor.* 15:36, 37.

— OF CHRIST :

foretold by the prophets, *Psa.* 16:10, with *Acts* 13:34, 35; *Isa.* 26:19.

foretold by himself, *Mat.* 20:19; *Mark* 9:9; 14:28; *John* 2:19-22.

**WAS NECESSARY** to the fulfilment of Scripture, *Luke* 24:45, 46.

forgiveness of sins, *1 Cor.* 15:17.

justification, *Rom.* 4:25; 8:34.

hope, *1 Cor.* 15:19.

the efficacy of preaching, *1 Cor.* 15:14.

the efficacy of faith, *1 Cor.* 15:14, 17.

a proof of his being the Son of God, *Psa.* 2:7, with *Acts* 13:33; *Rom.* 1:4.

**EFFECTED BY** the power of God, *Acts* 2:24; 3:15; *Rom.* 8:11; *Eph.* 1:20; *Col.* 2:12.

his own power, *John* 2:19; 10:18.

the power of the Holy Ghost, *1 Pet.* 3:18.

on the first day of the week, *Mark* 16:9.

on the third day after his death, *Luke* 24:46; *Acts* 10:40; *1 Cor.* 15:4.

**THE APOSTLES** at first did not understand the predictions respecting,

*Mark* 9:10; *John* 20:9.

very slow to believe, *Mark* 16:13; *Luke* 24:9, 11, 37, 38.

reproved for their unbelief of, *Mark* 16:14.

**HE APPEARED AFTER, TO** Mary Magdalene, *Mark* 16:9; *John* 20:18.

the women, *Mat.* 28:9.

Simon Peter, *Luke* 24:34.

two disciples, *Luke* 24:13-31.

apostles, except Thomas, *John* 20:19, 24.

apostles, Thomas being present, *John* 20:26.

apostles at the sea of Tiberias, *John* 21:1.

apostles in Galilee, *Mat.* 28:16, 17.

above five hundred brethren, *1 Cor.* 15:6.

James, *1 Cor.* 15:7.

**RESURRECTION of Christ, cont.—HE APPEARED AFTER,** to all the apostles, *Luke* 24:31; *Acts* 1:9; *1 Cor.* 15:7.

Paul, *1 Cor.* 15:8.

fraud impossible in, *Mat.* 27:63-66.

he gave many infallible proofs of, *Luke* 24:35, 39, 43; *John* 20:20, 27; *Acts* 1:3.

**WAS ATTESTED BY** angels, *Mat.* 28:5-7; *Luke* 24:4-7, 23.

apostles, *Acts* 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33.

his enemies, *Mat.* 28:11-15.

asserted and preached by the apostles, *Acts* 25:19; 26:23.

**SAINTS** begotten to a lively hope by, *1 Pet.* 1:3, 21.

desire to know the power of, *Phil.* 3:10.

should keep in remembrance, *2 Tim.* 2:8.

shall rise in the likeness of, *Rom.* 6:5; *1 Cor.* 15:49, with *Phil.* 3:21.

is an emblem of the new birth, *Rom.* 6:4; *Col.* 2:12.

the first-fruits of our resurrection, *Acts* 26:23; *1 Cor.* 15:20, 23.

the truth of the gospel involved in, *1 Cor.* 15:14, 15.

followed by his exaltation, *Acts* 4:10, 11; *Rom.* 8:34; *Eph.* 1:20; *Rev.* 1:18.

an assurance of the judgment, *Acts* 17:31.

typified. Isaac, *Gen.* 22:13, with *Heb.* 11:19. Jonah, *Jonah* 2:10, with *Mat.* 12:40.

**RETURN** from captivity promised, *Jer.* 16:14; 23; 24; 30; 31; 32, etc.; 50:4, 17, 33; *Amos* 9:14.

fulfilled, *Ezra* 1, etc.; *Neh.* 2, etc.; *Hag.* 1; *Zech.* 1.

**REUBEN,** son of Jacob, *Gen.* 29:32; 30:14; *Deut.* 33:6.

for his transgression, *Gen.* 35:22, loses his birthright, *Gen.* 49:4; *1 Chr.* 5:1.

intercedes for Joseph, *Gen.* 37:21; 42:22.

entreaty to Jacob, *Gen.* 42:37.

**REUBENITES** numbered, etc., *Num.* 1:21; 2:10; 26:5; *1 Chr.* 5:18.

their request, and possessions, *Num.* 32; *Deut.* 3:12; *Josh.* 13:15.

Moses' charge to, *Num.* 32:20.

blessed by him, *Deut.* 33:6.

Joshua's charge to, *Josh.* 1:12.

commended and dismissed, *Josh.* 22:1.

build an altar of witness, *Josh.* 22:10.

justify themselves, *Josh.* 22:21.

subdued by Hazael, *2 Kings* 10:32.

carried into captivity, *2 Kings* 15:29; *1 Chr.* 5:26. See *Eze.* 48:6; *Rev.* 7:5.

**REVELATION OF JESUS CHRIST :** to John, of his glory and majesty, *Rev.* 1. of his will to the churches, *Rev.* 2; 3. of the glory of God in heaven, *Rev.* 4; 5.

**REVELATION** of Jesus Christ, *cont.*—  
 of the seven-sealed book, *Rev.* 6; 8.  
 of the sealing of God's servants, *Rev.* 7.  
 of seven trumpets, *Rev.* 8; 9; 11:15.  
 of the seven thunders, *Rev.* 10:4.  
 of the two witnesses, *Rev.* 11.  
 of the woman, the red dragon, the  
 beast, etc., *Rev.* 12; 13.  
 of the glory and fall of Babylon, *Rev.*  
 14; 17; 18; 19.  
 of the seven vials, *Rev.* 15; 16.  
 of the marriage of the Lamb, *Rev.* 19.  
 of the last judgment, *Rev.* 20.  
 of the new Jerusalem, etc., *Rev.* 21; 22.

**REVELATIONS FROM GOD:**

belong to us, *Deut.* 29:29.  
 made in dreams, *Job* 33:16.  
 of his glory, *Isa.* 40:5; *1 Pet.* 4:13.  
 of his arm, *Isa.* 53:1.  
 of abundance of peace, *Jer.* 33:6.  
 of deep and secret things, *Dan.* 2:22;  
*Amos* 3:7.  
 made to babes, *Mat.* 11:25.  
 to Simon Peter, *Mat.* 16:17.  
 by his Spirit, *1 Cor.* 2:10.  
 to Paul, *2 Cor.* 12; *Gal.* 1:12.  
 of our errors, *Phil.* 3:15.  
 of his salvation, *1 Pet.* 1:5.  
 of wrath to his enemies, *Rom.* 1:18;  
 2:5; *2 Thes.* 1:7. See GOSPEL.

**REVENGE:**

forbidden, *Lev.* 19:18; *Prov.* 24:29;  
*Rom.* 12:17, 19; *1 Thes.* 5:15; *1*  
*Pet.* 3:9.  
 Christ an example of forbearing, *1 Pet.*  
 2:23.  
 rebuked by Christ, *Luke* 9:54, 55.  
 inconsistent with a Christian spirit,  
*Luke* 9:55.  
 proceeds from a spiteful heart, *Eze.*  
 25:15.

**INSTEAD OF TAKING, WE SHOULD**

trust in  
 God, *Prov.* 20:23; *Rom.* 12:19.  
 exhibit love, *Lev.* 19:18; *Luke* 6:35.  
 give place unto wrath, *Rom.* 12:19.  
 exercise forbearance, *Mat.* 5:38-41.  
 bless, *Rom.* 12:14.  
 overcome others by kindness, *Prov.*  
 25:21, with *Rom.* 12:20.  
 keep others from taking, *1 Sam.* 24:7;  
 25:24-31; 26:9.  
 be thankful for being kept from taking,  
*1 Sam.* 25:32, 33.  
 the wicked are earnest after, *Jer.* 20:10.  
 punishment for, *Eze.* 25:15-17; *Amos*  
 1:11, 12.  
 exemplified. Simeon and Levi, *Gen.*  
 34:25. Samson, *Judg.* 15:7, 8;  
 16:28-30. Joab, *2 Sam.* 3:27. Ab-  
 salom, *2 Sam.* 13:23-29. Jezebel,  
*1 Kings* 19:2. Ahab, *1 Kings* 22:26.  
 Haman, *Esth.* 3:8-15. Edomites,  
*Eze.* 25:12. Philistines, *Eze.* 25:15.  
 Herodias, *Mark* 6:19-24. James and  
 John, *Luke* 9:54. Chief priests, *Acts*  
 5:33. Jews, *Acts* 7:54, 59; 23:12.

**REVERENCE** due to God, *Exod.* 3:5;  
*Lev.* 19:30; *Psa.* 89:7; 111:9; *Heb.*  
 12:28.

to rulers, *Rom.* 13:1; *Exo.* 22:28, etc.  
 to husbands, *Eph.* 5:33, etc. See HON-  
 OR, MAGISTRATES, etc.

**REVILING AND REPROACHING:**

forbidden, *1 Pet.* 3:9.  
 of rulers specially forbidden, *Exod.*  
 22:28, with *Acts* 23:4, 5.

**THE WICKED UTTER, AGAINST God, *Psa.***

74:22; 79:12.  
 Christ, *Mat.* 27:39; *Luke* 7:34.  
 saints, *Psa.* 102:8; *Zeph.* 2:8.  
 rulers, *2 Pet.* 2:10, 11; *Jude* 8, 9.

of Christ, predicted, *Psa.* 59:9, with  
*Rom.* 15:3; *Psa.* 89:51.

the conduct of Christ under, *1 Pet.* 2:23.

**SAINTS** endure, *1 Tim.* 4:10; *Heb.* 10:33.

endure for God's sake, *Psa.* 69:7.

endure for Christ's sake, *Luke* 6:22.

should expect, *Mat.* 10:25.

should not fear, *Isa.* 51:7.

sometimes depressed by, *Psa.* 42:10,  
 11; 44:16; 69:20.

may take pleasure in, *2 Cor.* 12:10.

supported under, *2 Cor.* 12:10.

trust in God under, *Psa.* 57:3; 119:42.

pray under, *2 Kings* 19:4, 16; *Psa.*  
 89:50.

return blessings for, *1 Cor.* 4:12; *1*  
*Pet.* 3:9.

ministers should not fear, *Eze.* 2:6.

happiness of enduring, for Christ's sake,  
*1 Pet.* 4:14.

blessedness of enduring, for Christ's  
 sake, *Mat.* 5:11; *Luke* 6:22.

excludes from heaven, *1 Cor.* 6:10.

punishment for, *Zep.* 2:8, 9; *Mat.* 5:22.

exemplified. Joseph's brethren, *Gen.*  
 37:19. Goliath, *1 Sam.* 17:43. Mich-  
 al, *2 Sam.* 6:20. Shimei, *2 Sam.*  
 16:7, 8. Sennacherib, *Isa.* 37:17,  
 23, 24. Moabites and Ammonites,  
*Zeph.* 2:8. Pharisees, *Mat.* 12:24.

Jews, *Mat.* 27:39, 40; *John* 8:48.

Malefactor, *Luke* 23:39. Athenian  
 philosophers, *Acts* 17:18.

**REVIVALS, in the early church, *Acts***

2:41-47; 4:4; 5:14; 11:19-24; 14:1.

through effusions of the Spirit, *Isa.*  
 32:15; *Joel* 2:28; *1 Pet.* 1:12.

to be prayed for, *Isa.* 62:6; *Hab.* 3:2.

**REWARD OF SAINTS:**

is from God, *Col.* 3:24; *Heb.* 11:6.

is of grace, through faith alone, *Rom.*  
 4:4, 5, 16; 11:6.

is of God's good pleasure, *Luke* 12:32.

prepared by God, *Heb.* 11:16.

prepared by Christ, *John* 14:2.

as servants of Christ, *Col.* 3:24.

not on account of their merits, *Rom.*  
 4:4, 5.

**DESCRIBED AS** being with Christ, *John*

12:26; 14:3; *Phil.* 1:23; *1 Thes.*  
 4:17.

**REWARD** of saints, *cont.*—**DESCRIBED**  
 AS beholding the face of God, *Psa.* 17:15; *Mat.* 5:8; *Rev.* 22:4.  
 beholding the glory of Christ, *John* 17:24.  
 being glorified with Christ, *Rom.* 8:17, 18; *Col.* 3:4.  
 sitting in judgment with Christ, *Luke* 22:30, with *1 Cor.* 6:2.  
 reigning with Christ, *2 Tim.* 2:12; *Rev.* 5:10; 20:4.  
 reigning for ever and ever, *Rev.* 22:5.  
 a crown of righteousness, *2 Tim.* 4:8.  
 a crown of glory, *1 Pet.* 5:4.  
 a crown of life, *Jas.* 1:12; *Rev.* 2:10.  
 an incorruptible crown, *1 Cor.* 9:25.  
 joint heirship with Christ, *Rom.* 8:17.  
 inheritance of all things, *Rev.* 21:7.  
 inheritance with saints in light, *Acts* 20:32; 26:18; *Col.* 1:12.  
 inheritance eternal, *Heb.* 9:15.  
 inheritance incorruptible, etc., *1 Pet.* 1:4.  
 a kingdom, *Mat.* 25:34; *Luke* 22:29.  
 a kingdom immovable, *Heb.* 12:28.  
 shining as the stars, *Dan.* 12:3.  
 everlasting light, *Isa.* 60:19.  
 everlasting life, *Luke* 18:30; *Rom.* 6:23.  
 an enduring substance, *Heb.* 10:34.  
 a house, eternal in the heavens, *2 Cor.* 5:1.  
 a city which hath foundations, *Heb.* 11:10.  
 entering into the joy of the Lord, *Mat.* 25:21, with *Heb.* 12:14.  
 rest, *Heb.* 4:9; *Rev.* 14:13.  
 fulness of joy, *Psa.* 16:11.  
 the prize of the high calling of God in Christ, *Phil.* 3:14.  
 treasure in heaven, *Mat.* 19:21; *Luke* 12:33.  
 an eternal weight of glory, *2 Cor.* 4:17.  
 is great, *Mat.* 5:12; *Luke* 6:35; *Heb.* 10:35.  
 is full, *2 John* 8.  
 is sure, *Prov.* 11:18.  
 is satisfying, *Psa.* 17:15.  
 is inestimable, *Is.* 64:4, with *1 Cor.* 2:9.  
 saints may feel confident of, *Psa.* 73:24; *2 Cor.* 5:1; *2 Tim.* 4:8.  
 hope of, a cause of rejoicing, *Rom.* 5:2.  
 be careful not to lose, *2 John* 8.

**THE PROSPECT OF, SHOULD LEAD TO** diligence, *2 John* 8.  
 pressing forward, *Phil.* 3:14.  
 enduring suffering for Christ, *2 Cor.* 4:16-18; *Heb.* 11:26.  
 faithfulness unto death, *Rev.* 2:10.  
 present afflictions not to be compared with, *Rom.* 8:18.  
 shall be given at the second coming of Christ, *Mat.* 16:27; *Rev.* 22:12.

— **OF THE WICKED:**  
 judgments on those that hate God, *Deut.* 32:41.

**REWARD** of the wicked, *cont.*—on the enemies of his people, *Psa.* 54:5.  
 on riotous sinners, *2 Pct* 2:13.  
 according to their wickedness, *2 Sam.* 3:39; *Psa.* 109; *Obad.* 15; *Rom.* 2:8.  
 the righteous shall witness, *Psa.* 91:8.  
 final ruin, *Rev.* 20:15; 22:15.

**REZIN**, king of Syria, sent against Judah, *2 Kings* 15:37; 16:5; *Isa.* 7:1.  
 slain, *2 Kings* 16:9.

**REZON**, of Damascus, enemy of Solomon, *1 Kings* 11:23.

**RHODES**, passed by Paul, *Acts* 21:1.

**RIBLAH**, in Syria, *2 Kings* 23:33; 25:6; *Jer.* 39:5; 52:9.

**RICHESS:**  
 God gives, *1 Sam.* 2:7; *Ecc.* 5:19.  
 God gives power to obtain, *Deut.* 8:18.  
 the blessing of the Lord brings, *Prov.* 10:22.  
 give worldly power, *Prov.* 22:7.

**DESCRIBED** AS temporary, *Prov.* 27:24.  
 uncertain, *1 Tim.* 6:17.  
 unsatisfying, *Ecc.* 4:8; 5:10.  
 corruptible, *Jas.* 5:2; *1 Pet.* 1:18.  
 fleeting, *Prov.* 23:5; *Rev.* 18:16, 17.  
 deceitful, *Mat.* 13:22.  
 liable to be stolen, *Mat.* 6:19.  
 perishable, *Jer.* 48:36.  
 thick clay, *Hab.* 2:6.  
 often an obstruction to the reception of the gospel, *Mark* 10:23-25.  
 deceitfulness of, chokes the word, *Mat.* 13:22.  
 the love of, the root of all evil, *1 Tim.* 6:10.

**OFTEN LEAD TO** pride, *Eze.* 28:5; *Hos.* 12:8.  
 forgetting God, *Deut.* 8:13, 14.  
 denying God, *Prov.* 30:8, 9.  
 forsaking God, *Deut.* 32:15.  
 rebelling against God, *Neh.* 9:25, 26.  
 rejecting Christ, *Mat.* 19:22; *Mark* 10:22.  
 self-sufficiency, *Prov.* 28:11.  
 anxiety, *Ecc.* 5:12.  
 an overbearing spirit, *Prov.* 18:23.  
 violence, *Mic.* 6:12.  
 oppression, *Jas.* 2:6.  
 fraud, *Jas.* 5:4.  
 sensual indulgence, *Jas.* 5:5.  
 life consists not in abundance of, *Luke* 12:15.  
 be not overanxious for, *Prov.* 30:8.  
 labor not for, *Prov.* 23:4.

**THEY WHO COVET**, fall into temptation and a snare, *1 Tim.* 6:9.  
 fall into hurtful lusts, *1 Tim.* 6:9.  
 err from the faith, *1 Tim.* 6:10.  
 use unlawful means to acquire, *Prov.* 28:20.  
 bring trouble on themselves, *1 Tim.* 6:10.  
 bring trouble on their families, *Prov.* 15:27.  
 profit not in the day of wrath, *Pro.* 11:4.

**RICHES, cont.**—cannot secure prosperity, *Jas.* 1:11.  
cannot redeem the soul, *Psa.* 49:6-9; *1 Pet.* 1:18.  
cannot deliver in the day of God's wrath, *Zeph.* 1:18; *Rev.* 6:15-17.  
**THEY WHO POSSESS, SHOULD** ascribe them to God, *1 Chr.* 29:12.  
not trust in them, *Job* 31:24; *1 Tim.* 6:17.  
not set the heart on them, *Psa.* 62:10.  
not boast of obtaining them, *Deu.* 8:17.  
not glory in them, *Jer.* 9:23.  
not hoard them up, *Mat.* 6:19.  
devote them to God's service, *1 Chr.* 29:3.  
give to the poor, *Mat.* 19:21; *1 John* 3:17.  
use them in promoting the salvation of others, *Luke* 16:9.  
be liberal in all things, *1 Tim.* 6:18.  
esteem it a privilege to be allowed to give, *1 Chr.* 29:14.  
not be high-minded, *1 Tim.* 6:17.  
when converted, rejoice in being humbled, *Jas.* 1:9, 10.  
heavenly treasures superior to, *Mat.* 6:19, 20.  
of the wicked laid up for the just, *Prov.* 13:22.  
**THE WICKED** often increase in, *Ps.* 73:12.  
often spend their days in, *Job* 21:13.  
swallow down, *Job* 20:15.  
trust in the abundance of, *Psa.* 52:7.  
heap up, *Job* 27:16; *Ecc.* 2:26.  
keep, to their hurt, *Ecc.* 5:13.  
boast themselves in, *Psa.* 49:6.  
profit not by, *Prov.* 13:7; *Ecc.* 5:11.  
have trouble with, *Prov.* 15:6.  
must leave, to others, *Psa.* 49:10.  
vanity of heaping up, *Psa.* 39:6; *Ecc.* 5:10, 11.  
guilt of trusting in, *Job* 31:24, 28.  
guilt of rejoicing in, *Job* 31:25, 28.  
**DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST THOSE WHO GET,**  
by vanity, *Prov.* 13:11.  
get unlawfully, *Jer.* 17:11.  
increase, by oppression, *Prov.* 22:16; *Hab.* 2:6-8; *Mic.* 2:2, 3.  
hoard up, *Ecc.* 5:13, 14; *Jas.* 5:3.  
trust in, *Prov.* 11:28.  
receive their consolation from, *Luke* 6:24.  
abuse, *Jas.* 5:1, 5  
spend, upon their appetite, *Job* 20:15-17.  
folly and danger of trusting to, illustrated, *Luke* 12:16-21.  
danger of misusing, *Luke* 16:19-25.  
examples of saints possessing. Abram, *Gen.* 13:2. Lot, *Gen.* 13:5, 6. Isaac, *Gen.* 26:13, 14. Jacob, *Gen.* 32:5, 10. Joseph, *Gen.* 45:8, 13. Boaz, *Ruth* 2:1. Barzillai, *2 Sam.* 19:32. Shunammite, *2 Kings* 4:8. David, *1 Chr.* 29:28. Jehoshaphat, *2 Chr.*

17:5. Hezekiah, *2 Chr.* 32:27-29. Job, *Job* 1:3. Joseph of Arimathea, *Mat.* 27:57. Zaccheus, *Luke* 19:2. Dorcas, *Acts* 9:36.  
examples of wicked men possessing. Laban, *Gen.* 30:30. Esau, *Gen.* 36:7. Nabal, *1 Sam.* 25:2. Haman, *Esth.* 5:11. Ammonites, *Jer.* 49:4. Tyrians, *Eze.* 28:5. Young man, *Mat.* 19:22.  
**RIDDLE.** given by Samson, *Judg.* 14:12.  
**RIGHTEOUSNESS:**  
is obedience to God's law, *Deut.* 6:25, with *Rom.* 10:5.  
God loves, *Psa.* 11:7.  
God looks for, *Isa.* 5:7.  
**CHRIST** is the Sun of, *Mal.* 4:2.  
loves, *Psa.* 45:7, with *Heb.* 1:9.  
was girt with, *Isa.* 11:5.  
put on, as a breastplate, *Isa.* 59:17  
was sustained by, *Isa.* 59:16.  
preached, *Psa.* 40:9.  
fulfilled all, *Mat.* 3:15.  
is made, unto his people, *1 Cor.* 1:30.  
is the end of the law for, *Rom.* 10:4.  
has brought in everlasting, *Dan.* 9:24.  
shall judge with, *Psa.* 72:2; *Isa.* 11:4; *Acts* 17:31; *Rev.* 19:11.  
shall reign in, *Psa.* 45:6; *Isa.* 32:1; *Heb.* 1:8.  
shall execute, *Psa.* 99:4; *Jer.* 23:5.  
none, by nature, have, *Job* 15:14; *Psa.* 14:3, with *Rom.* 3:10.  
cannot come by the law, *Gal.* 2:21; 3:21.  
no justification by works of, *Rom.* 3:20; 9:31, 32; *Gal.* 2:16.  
no salvation by works of, *Eph.* 2:8, 9; *2 Tim.* 1:9; *Tit.* 3:5.  
unregenerate man seeks justification by works of, *Luke* 18:9; *Rom.* 10:3.  
the blessing of God is not to be attributed to our works of, *Deut.* 9:5.  
**SAINTS** have, in Christ, *Isa.* 45:24; 54:17; *2 Cor.* 5:21.  
have, imputed, *Rom.* 4:11, 22.  
are covered with the robe of, *Isa.* 61:10.  
receive, from God, *Psa.* 24:5.  
are renewed in, *Eph.* 4:24.  
are led in the paths of, *Psa.* 23:3.  
are servants of, *Rom.* 6:16, 18.  
characterized by, *Gen.* 18:25; *Psa.* 1:5, 6.  
know, *Isa.* 51:7.  
do, *1 John* 2:29; 3:7.  
work, by faith, *Heb.* 11:33.  
follow after, *Isa.* 51:1.  
put on, *Job* 29:14.  
wait for the hope of, *Gal.* 5:5.  
pray for the spirit of, *Psa.* 51:10.  
hunger and thirst after, *Mat.* 5:6.  
walk before God in, *1 Kings* 3:6.  
offer the sacrifice of, *Psa.* 4:5; 51:19  
put no trust in their own, *Phil.* 3:6-8.  
count their own, as filthy rags, *Isa.* 64:6.

**RIGHTEOUSNESS, continued**—SAINTS should seek, *Zeph.* 2:3.  
 should live in, *Tit.* 2:12; *1 Pet.* 2:24.  
 should serve God in, *Luke* 1:75.  
 should yield their members as instruments of, and servants to, *Rom.* 6:13, 19.  
 wear the breastplate of, *Eph.* 6:14.  
 shall receive a crown of, *2 Tim.* 4:8.  
 shall see God's face in, *Psa.* 17:15.  
 of saints endures for ever, *Psa.* 112:3, 9, with *2 Cor.* 9:9.  
 an evidence of the new birth, *1 John* 2:29.  
 the kingdom of God is, *Rom.* 14:17.  
 the fruit of the Spirit is in all, *Eph.* 5:9.  
 the Scriptures instruct in, *2 Tim.* 3:16.  
 judgments designed to lead to, *Isa.* 26:9.  
 chastisements yield the fruit of, *Heb.* 12:11.  
 has no fellowship with unrighteousness, *2 Cor.* 6:14.  
**MINISTERS SHOULD** be preachers of, *2 Pet.* 2:5.  
 reason of, *Acts* 24:25.  
 follow after, *1 Tim.* 6:11; *2 Tim.* 2:22.  
 be clothed with, *Psa.* 132:9.  
 be armed with, *2 Cor.* 6:7.  
 pray for fruit of, in their people, *2 Cor.* 9:10; *Phil.* 1:11.  
 keeps saints in the right way, *Prov.* 11:5; 13:6.  
 judgment should be executed in, *Lev.* 19:15.  
**THEY WHO WALK IN, AND FOLLOW,** are righteous, *1 John* 3:7.  
 are the excellent of the earth, *Psa.* 16:3, with *Prov.* 12:26.  
 are accepted with God, *Acts* 10:35.  
 are loved by God, *Psa.* 146:8; *Prov.* 15:9.  
 are blessed by God, *Psa.* 5:12.  
 are objects of God's watchful care, *Job* 36:7; *Psa.* 34:15; *1 Pet.* 3:12.  
 are tried by God, *Psa.* 11:5.  
 are exalted by God, *Job* 36:7.  
 dwell in security, *Isa.* 33:15, 16.  
 are bold as a lion, *Prov.* 28:1.  
 are delivered out of all troubles, *Psa.* 34:19; *Prov.* 11:8.  
 are never forsaken by God, *Psa.* 37:25.  
 are abundantly provided for, *Prov.* 13:25.  
 are enriched, *Psa.* 112:3; *Prov.* 15:6.  
 think and desire good, *Prov.* 11:23; 12:5.  
 know the secret of the Lord, *Prov.* 3:32.  
 have their prayers heard, *Psa.* 34:17; *Prov.* 15:29; *1 Pet.* 3:12.  
 have their desires granted, *Pro.* 10:24.  
 find it with life and honor, *Pro.* 21:21.  
 shall hold on their way, *Job* 17:9.  
 shall never be moved, *Psa.* 15:2, 5; 55:22; *Prov.* 10:30; 12:3.

**RIGHTEOUSNESS, cont.**—THEY WHO WALK IN, AND FOLLOW, shall be ever remembered, *Psa.* 112:6.  
 shall flourish as a branch, *Prov.* 11:28.  
 shall be glad in the Lord, *Psa.* 64:10.  
 brings its own reward, *Prov.* 11:18; *Isa.* 3:10.  
 tends to life, *Prov.* 11:19; 12:28.  
 the work of, shall be peace, *Isa.* 32:17.  
 the effect of, quietness for ever, *Isa.* 32:17.  
 is a crown of glory to the aged, *Prov.* 16:31.  
**THE WICKED** are far from, *Psa.* 119:150; *Isa.* 46:12.  
 are free from, *Rom.* 6:20.  
 are enemies of, *Acts* 13:10.  
 leave off, *Amos* 5:7, with *Psa.* 36:3.  
 follow not after, *Rom.* 9:30.  
 do not, *1 John* 3:10.  
 do not obey, *Rom.* 2:8, with *2 Thes.* 2:12.  
 love lying rather than, *Psa.* 52:3.  
 make mention of God, not in, *Isa.* 48:1.  
 though favored, will not learn, *Isa.* 26:10, with *Psa.* 106:43.  
 speak contemptuously against those who follow, *Psa.* 31:18.  
 hate those who follow, *Psa.* 34:21.  
 slay those who follow, *Psa.* 37:32; *1 John* 3:12, with *Mat.* 23:35.  
 should break off their sins by, *Dan.* 4:27.  
 should awake to, *1 Cor.* 15:34.  
 should sow to themselves in, *Hos.* 10:12.  
 vainly wish to die as those who follow, *Nwm.* 23:10.  
 the throne of kings established by, *Prov.* 16:12; 25:5.  
 nations exalted by, *Prov.* 14:34.  
**BLESSEDNESS** OF having, imputed without works, *Rom.* 4:6.  
 doing, *Psa.* 106:3.  
 hungering and thirsting after, *Mat.* 5:6.  
 suffering for, *1 Pet.* 3:14.  
 being persecuted for, *Mat.* 5:10.  
 turning others to, *Dan.* 12:3.  
 promised to the church, *Isa.* 32:16; 45:8; 61:11; 62:1.  
 promised to saints, *Isa.* 60:21; 61:3.  
 exemplified. Jacob, *Gen.* 30:33. David, *2 Sam.* 22:21. Zacharias, etc., *Luke* 1:6. Abel, *Heb.* 11:4. Lot, *2 Pet.* 2:8.  
 — OF GOD:  
 is part of his character, *Psa.* 7:9; 116:5; 119:137.  
**DESCRIBED AS** very high, *Psa.* 71:19.  
 abundant, *Psa.* 48:10.  
 beyond computation, *Psa.* 71:15.  
 everlasting, *Psa.* 119:142.  
 enduring for ever, *Psa.* 111:3.  
 the habitation of his throne, *Psa.* 97:2.  
 Christ acknowledged, *John* 17:25.

**RIGHTEOUSNESS** of God, *cont.*—

Christ committed his cause to, *1 Pet.* 2:23.

angels acknowledge, *Rev.* 16:5.

**EXHIBITED** in his testimonies, *Psalms* 119:138, 144.

his commandments, *Deut.* 4:8; *Psa.* 119:172.

his judgments, *Psa.* 19:9; 119:7, 62.

his word, *Psa.* 119:123.

his ways, *Psa.* 145:17.

his acts, *Judg.* 5:11; *1 Sam.* 12:7.

his government, *Psa.* 96:13; 98:9.

the gospel, *Psa.* 85:10, with *Rom.* 3:25, 26.

the final judgment, *Acts* 17:31.

the punishment of the wicked, *Rom.* 2:5; *2 Thes.* 1:6; *Rev.* 16:7; 19:2.

shown to the posterity of saints, *Psa.* 103:17.

shown openly before the heathen, *Psa.* 98:2.

God delights in the exercise of, *Jer.* 9:24.

the heavens shall declare, *Psa.* 50:6; 97:6.

**SAINTS** ascribe, to him, *Job* 36:3; *Dan.* 9:7.

acknowledge, in his dealings, *Ezra* 9:15.

acknowledge, though the wicked prosper, *Jer.* 12:1, with *Psa.* 73:12-17.

recognize, in the fulfilment of his promises, *Neh.* 9:8.

confident of beholding, *Mic.* 7:9.

upheld by, *Isa.* 41:10.

do not conceal, *Psa.* 40:10.

mention, only, *Psa.* 71:16.

talk of, *Psa.* 35:28; 71:15, 24.

declare, to others, *Psa.* 22:31.

magnify, *Psa.* 7:17; 51:14; 145:7.

plead, in prayer, *Psa.* 143:11; *Dan.* 9:16.

leads him to love righteousness, *Psa.* 11:7.

**WE SHOULD PRAY** to be led in, *Psa.* 5:8.

to be quickened in, *Psa.* 119:40.

to be delivered in, *Psa.* 31:1; 71:2.

to be answered in, *Psa.* 143:1.

to be judged according to, *Psa.* 35:24.

for its continued manifestation, *Psa.* 36:10.

his care and defence of his people designed to teach, *Mic.* 6:4, 5.

the wicked have no interest in, *Psa.* 69:27.

illustrated, *Psa.* 36:6.

**— IMPUTED :**

predicted, *Isa.* 46:13; 51:5; 56:1.

revealed in the gospel, *Rom.* 1:17.

is of the Lord, *Isa.* 54:17.

**DESCRIBED** AS the righteousness of faith, *Rom.* 4:13; 9:30; 10:6.

the righteousness of God, without the law, *Rom.* 3:21.

the righteousness of God by faith in Christ, *Rom.* 3:22.

**RIGHTEOUSNESS** imputed, *cont.*—

**DESCRIBED** AS Christ being made righteousness unto us, *1 Cor.* 1:30.

our being made the righteousness of God, in Christ, *2 Cor.* 5:21.

Christ is the end of the law for, *Rom.* 10:4.

Christ called **THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS** by reason of, *Jer.* 23:6.

is an everlasting righteousness, *Dan.* 9:24.

is a free gift, *Rom.* 5:17.

never to be abolished, *Isa.* 51:6.

the promises made through, *Rom.* 4:13, 16.

**SAINTS** have, on believing, *Rom.* 4:5, 11, 24.

clothed with, *Isa.* 61:10.

made righteous by, *Rom.* 5:19.

justified by, *Rom.* 3:26.

exalted in, *Psa.* 89:16.

desire to be found in, *Phil.* 3:9.

glory in having, *Isa.* 45:24, 25.

exhortation to seek, *Mat.* 6:33.

the Gentiles attained to, *Rom.* 9:30.

blessedness of those who have, *Rom.* 4:6.

**THE WICKED** ignorant of, *Rom.* 10:3.

stumble at, *Rom.* 9:32.

submit not to, *Rom.* 10:3.

excluded from, *Psa.* 69:27.

exemplified. Abraham, *Rom.* 4:9, 22; *Gal.* 3:6. Paul, *Phil.* 3:7-9.

**RIMMON**, a Syrian god, *2 Kings* 5:18.

**RING**, given as a mark of honor, *Gen.* 41:42; *Esth.* 3:10; *Luke* 15:22.

rings employed in the tabernacle, *Exo.* 25:12; 26:29, etc.

seen in a vision, *Eze.* 1:18.

**RIOTING** and revelling forbidden, *Prov.* 23:20; 28:7; *Luke* 15:13; *Rom.* 13:13; *1 Pet.* 4:4; *2 Pet.* 2:13.

**RIVER** of life, *Rev.* 22. See *Psa.* 36:8; 46:4; 65:9; *Eze.* 47.

**ROBBERY** forbidden, *Lev.* 19:13; *Psa.* 62:10; *Prov.* 21:7; 22:22; 28:24; *Isa.* 10:2; 61:8; *Eze.* 22:29; *Amos* 3:10; *1 Cor.* 6:8; *1 Thes.* 4:6. See **STEALING**.

**ROBES**, white, given to the redeemed, *Rev.* 6:11; 7:9.

Christ clothed in a purple robe, *Mat.* 27:28; *Luke* 23:11; *John* 19:2. See **GARMENTS**, **EPHOD**.

**ROCKS**, water miraculously brought from, *Exod.* 17:6; *Num.* 20:10; *1 Cor.* 10:4.

other miracles upon, *Judg.* 6:21; *1 Kings* 19:11; *Mat.* 27:51.

places of safety in danger, *1 Sam.* 13:6; *Isa.* 2:19; *Jer.* 16:16; *Rev.* 6:16.

God the Rock of his people, *Deut.* 32:4, 15; *2 Sam.* 22:2; 23:3; *Psa.* 18:2; 28:1; 31:2; 61:2, etc.; *Isa.* 17:10; 26:4; 32:2. See *Mat.* 7:24.

**ROD** of Moses changed, *Exod.* 4.

**ROD** of Aaron buds, *Num.* 17; *Heb.* 9:4.  
**ROLL** of prophecy, *Isa.* 8:1; *Jer.* 36:2;  
*Eze.* 2:9; 3:1; *Zech.* 5:1. See book.

**ROMAN EMPIRE:**

prophetic visions of, *Dan.* 2:33; 7.  
 Rome, the capital of, *Acts* 18:2; 19:21.  
 called the world, *Luke* 2:1.

Judea, in the New Testament, a province  
 of, *Luke* 3:1; *Acts* 23:24; 25:1.  
 life and death in the power of its gov-  
 ernors, *John* 18:31, 39; 19:10.

citizenship of, *Acts* 16:37; 22:25-28.  
 judicial customs of, *Acts* 22:24; 23;  
 25:11, 16; 26:32.

emperors of, mentioned: Augustus,  
*Lu.* 2:1. Tiberius. *Lu.* 3:1. Clau-  
 dius, *Acts* 11:28. Nero, *Phil.* 4:22;  
*2 Tim.* 4:23.

**ROMANS** instructed by Paul concerning  
 the gospel, *Rom.* 1:16; the con-  
 demnation of the Gentiles, *Rom.*  
 1:18; and the Jews, *Rom.* 2; God's  
 judgment against all sin, *Rom.* 2:6;  
 3; justification by faith in Jesus  
 Christ, *Rom.* 3:24; 4; 5; the faith  
 of Abraham, *Rom.* 4; the fruits of  
 faith, *Rom.* 5; 6; 7; the works of  
 the flesh and the Spirit, *Rom.* 8;  
 God's supreme power over all, *Rom.*  
 9; 11; the righteousness of the law  
 and of faith, *Rom.* 10.

exhorted to humility, love, and good  
 works, *Rom.* 12; to obey magistrates,  
*Rom.* 13; to mutual forbearance,  
*Rom.* 14; 15.

requested to greet various brethren,  
*Rom.* 16.

**ROME**, Jews expelled from, *Acts* (2:10);  
 18:2.

Paul arrives at, *Acts* 28:16.

he preaches there, *Acts* 28:17.

**ROOT** of Jesse and David, *Isa.* 11:1, 10;  
*Rev.* 5:5; 22:16.

**RULERS** appointed by Moses, *Exod.*  
 18:25. See **KINGS**, **MAGISTRATES**, etc.

**RUTH**, her constancy, *Ruth* 1:14.

favored by Boaz, *Ruth* 2:8; 3:8.

becomes his wife, *Ruth* 4:9.

Christ descended from, *Mat.* 1:5.

**S.**

**SABAOTH**, (hosts,) the Lord of, *Rom.*  
 9:29; *Jas.* 5:4.

**SABBATH:**

instituted by God, *Gen.* 2:3.

why instituted, *Gen.* 2:2, 3; *Exod.*  
 20:11.

the seventh day observed as, *Exod.*  
 20:9, 10.

made for man, *Mark* 2:27.

God blessed, *Gen.* 2:3; *Exod.* 20:11.

sanctified, *Gen.* 2:3; *Exod.* 31:15.

hallowed, *Exod.* 20:11.

commanded to be kept, *Lev.* 19:3, 30.

commanded to be sanctified, *Exod.*  
 20:8.

**SABBATH**, *cont.*—God will have his  
 goodness commemorated in the ob-  
 servance of, *Deut.* 5:15.

shows favor in appointing, *Neh.* 9:14.  
 shows considerate kindness in appoint-  
 ing, *Exod.* 23:12.

a sign of the covenant, *Exo.* 31:13, 17.  
 a type of the heavenly rest, *Heb.* 4:4, 9.

**CHRIST** is Lord of, *Mark* 2:28.

was accustomed to observe, *Luke* 4:16.  
 taught on, *Luke* 4:31; 6:6.

servants and cattle should be allowed  
 to rest upon, *Exo.* 20:10; *Deut.* 5:14.

no manner of work to be done on, *Exo.*  
 20:10; *Lev.* 23:3.

no purchases to be made on, *Neh.* 10:31;  
 13:15-17.

no burdens to be carried on, *Neh.* 13:19;  
*Jer.* 17:21.

divine worship to be celebrated on,  
*Eze.* 46:3; *Acts* 16:13.

the Scriptures to be read on, *Acts* 13:27;  
 15:21.

the word of God to be preached on, *Acts*  
 13:14, 15, 44; 17:2; 18:4.

works connected with religious service  
 lawful on, *Num.* 28:9; *Mat.* 12:5;  
*John* 7:23.

works of mercy lawful on, *Mat.* 12:12;  
*Luke* 13:16; *John* 9:14.

necessary wants may be supplied on,  
*Mat.* 12:1; *Luke* 13:15; 14:1.

**CALLED** the sabbath of the Lord, *Exod.*  
 20:10; *Lev.* 23:3; *Deut.* 5:14.

the sabbath of rest, *Exod.* 31:15.

the rest of the holy sabbath, *Exod.*  
 16:23.

God's holy day, *Isa.* 58:13.

the Lord's day, *Rev.* 1:10.

first day of the week kept as, by primi-  
 tive church, *John* 20:26; *Acts* 20:7-  
 1 *Cor.* 16:2.

**SAINTS** observe, *Neh.* 13:22.

honor God in observing, *Isa.* 58:13.

rejoice in, *Psa.* 118:24; *Isa.* 58:13.

testify against those who desecrate,  
*Neh.* 13:15, 20, 21.

observance of, to be perpetual, *Exod.*  
 31:16, 17, with *Mat.* 5:17, 18.

blessedness of honoring, *Isa.* 58:13, 14.  
 blessedness of keeping, *Isa.* 56:2, 6.

denunciations against those who pro-  
 fane, *Neh.* 13:18; *Jer.* 17:27.

punishment of those who profane, *Exo.*  
 31:14, 15; *Num.* 15:32-36.

**THE WICKED** mock at, *Lam.* 1:7.

pollute, *Isa.* 56:2; *Eze.* 20:13, 16.

profane, *Neh.* 13:17; *Eze.* 22:8.

wearied by, *Amos* 8:5.

hide their eyes from, *Eze.* 22:26.

do their own pleasure on, *Isa.* 58:13.

bear burdens on, *Neh.* 13:15.

work on, *Neh.* 13:15.

traffic on, *Neh.* 10:31; 13:15, 16.

sometimes pretend to be zealous for,  
*Luke* 13:14; *John* 9:16.

**SABBATH**, *cont.*—THE WICKED may be judicially deprived of, *Lam.* 2:6; *Hos.* 2:11.

honoring of, exemplified. Moses, etc., *Num.* 15:32-34. Nehemiah, *Neh.* 13:15, 21. The women, *Luke* 23:56. Paul, *Acts* 13:14. Disciples, *Acts* 16:13. John, *Rev.* 1:10.

dishonoring of, exemplified. Gatherers of manna, *Exod.* 16:27. Gatherer of sticks, *Num.* 15:32. Men of Tyre, *Neh.* 13:16. Inhabitants of Jerusalem, *Jer.* 17:21-23.

**SABBATICAL** year, *Ex.* 23:10; *Lev.* 25.

**SABEANS** afflict Job 1; *Isa.* 45:14.

**SACKCLOTH**, employed in mourning, *Gen.* 37:34; 2 *Sam.* 3:31; 1 *Kings* 20:32; *Neh.* 9:1; *Esth.* 4:1; *Psa.* 30:11; 35:13; *Jonah* 3:5, etc.

worn by prophets, 2 *Kings* 1:8; *Isa.* 20:2; *Mat.* 3:4; *Rev.* 11:3.

illustrative of severe judgments, *Isa.* 50:3; *Rev.* 6:12.

**SACRIFICES** to be without blemish, *Lev.* 22:19; *Deut.* 17:1.

types of Christ, *Heb.* 9:10. See OFFERINGS, ABEL, NOAH, ABRAHAM, etc.

**SACRILEGE**, *Rom.* 2:22.

**SADDUCEES**, tempting Christ, rebuked, *Mat.* 16:1.

their denial of the resurrection contended, *Mat.* 22:23; *Mark* 12:18; *Luke* 20:27; *Acts* 23:8; 1 *Cor.* 15.

**SAINTS, COMPARED TO :**

the sun, *Judg.* 5:31; *Mat.* 13:43.

stars, *Dan.* 12:3.

lights, *Mat.* 5:14; *Phil.* 2:15.

mount Zion, *Psa.* 125:1, 2.

Lebanon, *Hos.* 14:5-7.

treasure, *Exod.* 19:5; *Psa.* 135:4.

jewels, *Mal.* 3:17.

gold, *Job* 23:10; *Lam.* 4:2.

vessels of gold and silver, 2 *Tim.* 2:20.

stones of a crown, *Zech.* 9:16.

lively stones, 1 *Pet.* 2:5.

babes, *Mat.* 11:25; 1 *Pet.* 2:2.

little children, *Mat.* 18:3; 1 *Cor.* 14:20.

obedient children, 1 *Pet.* 1:14.

members of the body, 1 *Cor.* 12:20, 27.

soldiers, 2 *Tim.* 2:3, 4.

runners in a race, 1 *Cor.* 9:24; *Heb.* 12:1.

wrestlers, 2 *Tim.* 2:5.

good servants, *Mat.* 25:21.

strangers and pilgrims, 1 *Pet.* 2:11.

sheep, *Ps.* 78:52; *Mat.* 25:33; *John* 10.

lambs, *Isa.* 40:11; *John* 21:15.

calves of the stall, *Mal.* 4:2.

lions, *Prov.* 28:1; *Mic.* 5:8.

eagles, *Psa.* 103:5; *Isa.* 40:31.

doves, *Psa.* 68:13; *Isa.* 60:8.

thirsting deer, *Psa.* 42:1.

good fishes, *Mat.* 13:48.

dew and showers, *Mic.* 5:7.

watered gardens, *Isa.* 58:11.

unfailing springs, *Isa.* 58:11.

**SAINTS**, compared to, *cont.*—vines

*Song* 6:11; *Hos.* 14:7.

branches of a vine, *John* 15:2, 4, 5.

pomegranates, *Song* 4:13.

good figs, *Jer.* 24:2-7.

lilies, *Song* 2:2; *Hos.* 14:5.

willows by the water-courses, *Isa.* 44:4.

trees planted by rivers, *Psa.* 1:3.

cedars in Lebanon, *Psa.* 92:12.

palm-trees, *Psa.* 92:12.

green olive-trees, *Psa.* 52:8; *Hos.* 14:6.

fruitful trees, *Psa.* 1:3; *Jer.* 17:8.

corn, *Hos.* 14:7.

wheat, *Mat.* 3:12; 13:29, 30.

salt, *Mat.* 5:13.

See RIGHTEOUSNESS.

**SALEM**, *Gen.* 14:18; *Heb.* 7:1.

**SALOME**, wife of Zebedee, at Christ's

crucifixion, etc., *Mark* 15:40; 16:1.

**SALT**, used in sacrifices, *Lev.* 2:13; *Eze.* 43:24; *Mark* 9:49.

in ratifying covenants, *Num.* 18:19; 2 *Chr.* 13:5.

Lot's wife a pillar of, *Gen.* 19:26.

salt of the earth, who are, *Mat.* 5:13;

*Luke* 14:34. See *Col.* 4:6.

— sea, *Gen.* 14:3; *Num.* 34:12;

*Deut.* 3:17; *Josh.* 3:16; 12:3; 15:2.

**SALVATION :**

is of God, *Psa.* 3:8; 37:39; *Jer.* 3:23.

is of the purpose of God, 2 *Tim.* 1:9.

is of the appointment of God, 1 *Thes.* 5:9.

God is willing to give, 1 *Tim.* 2:4.

is by Christ, *Isa.* 63:9; *Eph.* 5:23.

is by Christ alone, *Isa.* 45:21, 22;

59:16; *Acts* 4:12.

announced after the fall, *Gen.* 3:15.

of Israel, predicted, *Isa.* 35:4; 45:17;

*Zech.* 9:16; *Rom.* 11:26.

of the Gentiles, predicted, *Isa.* 45:22;

49:6; 52:10.

revealed in the gospel, *Eph.* 1:13; 2 *Tim.* 1:10.

came to the Gentiles through the fall of the Jews, *Rom.* 11:11.

**CHRIST** the Captain of, *Heb.* 2:10.

the author of, *Heb.* 5:9.

appointed for, *Isa.* 49:6.

raised up for, *Luke* 1:69.

has, *Zech.* 9:9.

brings, with him, *Isa.* 62:11; *Luke* 19:9.

mighty to effect, *Isa.* 63:1; *Heb.* 7:25.

came to effect, *Mat.* 18:11; 1 *Tim.* 1:15.

died to effect, *John* 3:14, 15; *Gal.* 1:4.

exalted to give, *Acts* 5:31.

is not by works, *Rom.* 11:6; *Eph.* 2:9;

2 *Tim.* 1:9; *Tit.* 3:5.

is of grace, *Eph.* 2:5, 8; 2 *Tim.* 1:9;

*Tit.* 2:11.

is of love, *Rom.* 5:8; 1 *John* 4:9, 10.

is of mercy, *Psa.* 6:4; *Tit.* 3:5.

is of the long-suffering of God, 2 *Pet.* 3:15.



**SALVATION, cont.**—is through faith in Christ, *Mark* 16:16; *Acts* 16:31; *Rom.* 10:9; *Eph.* 2:8; *1 Pet.* 1:5.  
reconciliation to God, a pledge of, *Rom.* 5:10.  
**IS DELIVERANCE FROM** sin, *Mat.* 1:21, with *1 John* 3:5.  
uncleanness, *Eze.* 36:29.  
the devil, *Col.* 2:15; *Heb.* 2:14, 15.  
wrath, *Rom.* 5:9; *1 Thes.* 1:10.  
this present evil world, *Gal.* 1:4.  
enemies, *Luke* 1:71, 74.  
eternal death, *John* 3:16, 17.  
confession of Christ necessary to, *Rom.* 10:10.  
regeneration necessary to, *1 Pet.* 3:21.  
final perseverance necessary to, *Mat.* 10:22.  
**DESCRIBED AS** great, *Heb.* 2:3.  
glorious, *2 Tim.* 2:10.  
common, *Jude* 3.  
from generation to generation, *Isa.* 51:8.  
to the uttermost, *Heb.* 7:25.  
eternal, *Isa.* 45:17; 51:6; *Heb.* 5:9.  
searched into and exhibited by the prophets, *1 Pet.* 1:10.  
the gospel is the power of God unto, *Rom.* 1:16; *1 Cor.* 1:18.  
preaching the word is the appointed means of, *1 Cor.* 1:21.  
the Scriptures are able to make wise unto, *2 Tim.* 3:15; *Jas.* 1:21.  
now is the day of, *Isa.* 49:8; *2 Cor.* 6:2.  
from sin, to be worked out with fear and trembling, *Phil.* 2:12.  
**SAINTS** chosen to, *2 Thes.* 2:13; *2 Tim.* 1:9.  
appointed to obtain, *1 Thes.* 5:9.  
are heirs of, *Heb.* 1:14.  
have, through grace, *Acts* 15:11.  
have a token of, in their patient suffering for Christ, *Phil.* 1:28, 29.  
kept by the power of God unto, *1 Pet.* 1:5.  
beautified with, *Psa.* 149:4.  
clothed with, *Isa.* 61:10.  
satisfied by, *Luke* 2:30.  
love, *Psa.* 40:16.  
hope for, *Lam.* 3:26; *Rom.* 8:24.  
wait for, *Gen.* 49:18; *Lam.* 3:26.  
long for, *Psa.* 119:81, 174.  
earnestly look for, *Psa.* 119:123.  
daily approach nearer to, *Rom.* 13:11.  
receive, as the end of their faith, *1 Pet.* 1:9.  
welcome the tidings of, *Isa.* 52:7, with *Rom.* 10:15.  
pray to be visited with, *Psa.* 85:7; 106:4; 119:41.  
pray for assurance of, *Psa.* 35:3.  
pray for a joyful sense of, *Psa.* 51:12.  
evidence, by works, *Heb.* 6:9, 10.  
ascribe, to God, *Psa.* 25:5; *Isa.* 12:2.  
praise God for, *1 Chr.* 16:23; *Psa.* 96:2.

**SALVATION, cont.**—**SAINTS** commemorate, with thanks, *Psa.* 116:13.  
rejoice in, *Psa.* 9:14; 21:1; *Isa.* 25:9.  
glory in, *Psa.* 21:5.  
declare, *Psa.* 40:10; 71:15.  
godly sorrow worketh repentance unto, *2 Cor.* 7:10.  
all the earth shall see, *Isa.* 52:10; *Luke* 3:6.  
**MINISTERS** give the knowledge of, *Luke* 1:77.  
show the way of, *Acts* 16:17.  
should exhort to, *Eze.* 3:18; *Acts* 2:40.  
should labor to lead others to, *Rom.* 11:14.  
should be clothed with, *2 Chr.* 6:41; *Psa.* 132:16.  
should use self-denial to lead others to, *1 Cor.* 9:22.  
should endure suffering that the elect may obtain, *2 Tim.* 2:10.  
are a sweet savor of Christ, unto God, in those who obtain, *2 Cor.* 2:15.  
the heavenly host ascribe, to God, *Rev.* 7:10; 19:1.  
**SOUGHT IN VAIN FROM** idols, *Isa.* 45:20; *Jer.* 2:28.  
earthly power, *Jer.* 3:23.  
no escape for those who neglect, *Heb.* 2:3.  
is far off from the wicked, *Psa.* 119:155; *Isa.* 59:11.  
**ILLUSTRATED BY** a rock, *Deut.* 32:15; *Psa.* 95:1.  
a horn, *Psa.* 18:2; *Luke* 1:69.  
a tower, *2 Sam.* 22:51.  
a helmet, *Isa.* 59:17; *Eph.* 6:17.  
a shield, *2 Sam.* 22:36.  
a lamp, *Isa.* 62:1.  
a cup, *Psa.* 116:13.  
clothing, *2 Chr.* 6:41; *Psa.* 132:16; 149:4; *Isa.* 61:10.  
wells, *Isa.* 12:3.  
walls and bulwarks, *Isa.* 26:1; 60:18.  
chariots, *Hab.* 3:8.  
a victory, *1 Cor.* 15:57.  
typified, *Num.* 21:4-9, with *John* 3:14, 15.  
**See REDEMPTION, etc.**  
**SAMARIA**, capital of Samaria, built by Omri, *1 Kings* 16:24; *2 Kings* 1:3.  
a residence of kings of Israel, *1 Kings* 16:28; *2 Kings* 1:3; 3:1, 6; 13:13.  
besieged by the Syrians, *1 Kings* 20:1; *2 Kings* 6:24.  
miraculously delivered, *2 Kin.* 6:25; 7.  
Ahab's sons slain there, *2 Kings* 10:1.  
taken by Shalmanezar, *2 Kings* 17:5; 18:9.  
repeopled from Assyria, *2 Kings* 17:24.  
visited by Christ, *Luke* 17:11; *John* 4.  
gospel preached there, *Acts* 8. *See Isa.* 7:9; 8:4; *Jer.* 23:13; *Eze.* 16; 23; *Amos* 4, etc.; *Mic.* 1, etc.  
**SAMARITANS** oppose the rebuilding of Jerusalem, *Ezra* 4:1; *Neh.* 4.

- SAMARITANS, cont.**—Christ's discourse with one, *John* 4.  
parable of one, *Luke* 10:33.  
Christ called one, *John* 5:48.
- SAMSON**, his birth foretold, *Judg.* 13.  
his marriage, *Judg.* 14.  
subdues the Philistines, *Judg.* 15:7.  
betrayed to them, *Judg.* 16:21.  
his revenge and death, *Judg.* 16:30.
- SAMUEL** born, *1 Sam.* 1:19.  
presented to the Lord, *1 Sam.* 1:26.  
ministers to the Lord, *1 Sam.* 3.  
Eli's judgment revealed to, *1 Sam.* 3:11.  
delivers and judges Israel, *1 Sam.* 7; 8.  
declares the nature of a king, *1 Sam.* 8.  
anoints Saul king, *1 Sam.* 10:1.  
exhorts the people and king, *1 Sam.* 12.  
rebukes Saul for disobedience, *1 Sam.* 13:13; 15:16.  
anoints David, *1 Sam.* 16; 19:18.  
his death, *1 Sam.* 25:1; 28:3.  
appears to Saul, *1 Sam.* 28:12. See *1 Chr.* 9:22; 26:25; *Psa.* 99:6; *Jer.* 15:1; *Acts* 3:24; 13:20; *Heb.* 11:32.
- SANBALLAT** opposes Nehemiah, *Neh.* 2:10; 4; 6:2; 13:25.
- SANCTIFICATION** :  
is separation to the service of God, *Psa.* 4:3; *2 Cor.* 6:17.
- EFFECTED BY God**, *Eze.* 37:28; *1 Thes.* 5:23; *Jude* 1.  
Christ, *Heb.* 2:11; 13:12.  
the Holy Ghost, *Rom.* 15:16; *1 Cor.* 6:11.  
in Christ, *1 Cor.* 1:2.  
through the atonement of Christ, *Heb.* 10:10; 13:12.  
through the word of God, *John* 17:17, 19; *Eph.* 5:26.  
Christ made, of God, unto us, *1 Cor.* 1:30.  
saints elected to salvation through, *2 Thes.* 2:13; *1 Pet.* 1:2.  
all saints are in a state of, *Acts* 20:32; 26:18; *1 Cor.* 6:11.  
the church made glorious by, *Eph.* 5:26, 27.
- SHOULD LEAD TO** mortification of sin, *1 Thes.* 4:3, 4.  
holiness, *Rom.* 6:22; *Eph.* 5:7-9.  
offering up of saints acceptable through, *Rom.* 15:16.  
saints fitted for the service of God by, *2 Tim.* 2:21.  
God wills all saints to have, *1 Thes.* 4:3.
- MINISTERS** should pray that their people may enjoy complete, *1 Thes.* 5:23.  
set apart to God's service by, *Jer.* 1:5.  
should exhort their people to walk in, *1 Thes.* 4:1, 3.  
none can inherit the kingdom of God without, *1 Cor.* 6:9-11.  
typified, *Gen.* 2:3; *Exo.* 13:2; 19:14; 40:9-15; *Lev.* 27:14-16.
- of the sabbath, *Gen.* 2:3.  
of the first-born, *Exod.* 13:2.
- SANCTIFICATION, cont.**—of the people, *Exo.* 19:10; *Num.* 11:18; *Josh.* 3:5.  
of the tabernacle, etc., *Exod.* 29; 30; *Lev.* 8:10.  
of the priests, *Lev.* 8:30; 9; *2 Chr.* 5:11.
- SANCTUARY.** See **TABERNACLE, HOUSE OF GOD.**  
God is the Sanctuary of his people, *Isa.* 8:14; *Eze.* 11:16. See *Psa.* 20:2; 63:2; 68:24; 73:17; 77:13; 78:54; 96:6; 134; 150; *Heb.* 8; 9.
- SAND OF THE SEA**, figurative, *Gen.* 22:17; *Hos.* 1:40; *Heb.* 11:12; *Rev.* 20:8.
- SANDALS**, *Mark* 6:9; *Acts* 12:8.
- SAPPHIRE**, *Exod.* 24:10; 28:18; *Eze.* 1:26; 10:1; 28:13; *Rev.* 21:19, etc.
- SARAH**, (Sarai.) denied by Abraham, *Gen.* 12:14; 20:2.  
dismisses Hagar, *Gen.* 16:5.  
blessed, her name changed, *Gen.* 17:15.  
her joy at Isaac's birth, *Gen.* 21:6.  
causes Hagar's expulsion, *Gen.* 21:9.  
her death and burial, *Gen.* 23.  
See *Isa.* 51:2; *Gal.* 4:22; *Heb.* 11:11; *1 Pet.* 3:6. See **ABRAHAM.**
- SARDINE**, *Rev.* 4:3.
- SARDIS**, church of, rebuked and threatened, *Rev.* 1:11; 3:1.
- SARDIUS**, *Exod.* 28:17; *Eze.* 28:13; *Rev.* 21:20.
- SARDONYX**, *Rev.* 21:20.
- SATAN.** See **DEVIL.**
- SAUL**, sent out by his father, *1 Sam.* 9:1.  
entertained by Samuel, *1 Sam.* 9:19.  
anointed, *1 Sam.* 10:1; *Acts* 13:21.  
prophecies, *1 Sam.* 10:9, (19:24).  
acknowledged king, *1 Sam.* 10:24.  
rescues Jabesh-Gilead, *1 Sam.* 11.  
his disobedience, *1 Sam.* 13:9; 15.  
his rash charge, *1 Sam.* 14:24, 38.  
subdues Israel's enemies, *1 Sam.* 14:31, 47.  
rejected by the Lord, *1 Sam.* 15.  
troubled by an evil spirit, *1 Sam.* 16:14.  
discouraged by Goliath, *1 Sam.* 17:11.  
at first honors David, *1 Sam.* 18.  
afterwards persecutes him, *1 Sam.* 18:10; 19; 20; 23; 24; 26.  
kills the priests at Nob, *1 Sam.* 22:9.  
visits the witch of Endor, *1 Sam.* 28:7.  
his ruin foretold, *1 Sam.* 28:15.  
his death, *1 Sam.* 31; *1 Chr.* 10.  
David's lamentation for, *2 Sam.* 1:17.  
his descendants, *1 Chr.* 8:33.  
— *Acts* 7:53, etc. See **PAUL.**
- SAVIOR**, God alone, *Isa.* 43:3, 11; *Jer.* 14:8; *Hos.* 13:4; *Luke* 1:47. See **PRESERVER.**
- JESUS the Savior**, *Luke* 2:11; *John* 4:42; *Acts* 5:31; 13:23; *Eph.* 5:23; *2 Pet.* 1:1; 3:2; *1 John* 4:14, etc.; *Jude* 25.
- SAVOR**, a sweet, of the sacrifices, *Gen.* 8:21; *Exod.* 29:18, etc., type of Christ, *2 Cor.* 2:14, 15; *Eph.* 5:2.

- SCAB threatened, *Deut.* 28:27; *Is.* 3:17.  
law concerning, *Lev.* 13:1.
- SCAPEGOAT, *Lev.* 16:20; *Isa.* 53:6.
- SCEPTRE, symbol of power, *Gen.* 49:10;  
*Num.* 24:17; *Esth.* 5:2; *Psa.* 45:6;  
*Heb.* 1:8.
- SCHISM in the church condemned, *1 Cor.* 1; 3; 11:18; 12:25; *2 Cor.* 13:11.
- SCHOOLMASTER, the law compared to, *Gal.* 3:24.
- SCORNING AND MOCKING :  
the sufferings of Christ by, predicted,  
*Psa.* 22:6-8; *Isa.* 53:3; *Luke* 18:32.  
Christ endured, *Mat.* 9:24; 27:29.
- SAINTS ENDURE, ON ACCOUNT OF being  
children of God, *Gen.* 21:9, with  
*Gal.* 4:29.  
their uprightness, *Job* 12:4.  
their faith, *Heb.* 11:36.  
their faithfulness in declaring the  
word of God, *Jer.* 20:7, 8.  
their zeal for God's house, *Neh.* 2:19.
- THE WICKED INDULGE IN, AGAINST the  
second coming of Christ, *2 Pet.* 3:3, 4.  
the gifts of the Spirit, *Acts* 2:13.  
God's threatenings, *Isa.* 5:19; *Jer.*  
17:15.  
God's ministers, *2 Chr.* 36:16.  
God's ordinances, *Lam.* 1:7.  
saints, *Psa.* 123:4; *Lam.* 3:14, 63.  
the resurrection of the dead, *Acts* 17:32.  
all solemn admonitions, *2 Chr.* 30:6-  
10.  
idolaters addicted to, *Isa.* 57:3-6.  
drunkards addicted to, *Psa.* 69:12;  
*Hos.* 7:5.
- THEY WHO ARE ADDICTED TO, delight in,  
*Prov.* 1:22.  
are contentious, *Prov.* 22:10.  
are scorned by God, *Prov.* 3:34.  
are hated by men, *Prov.* 24:9.  
are avoided by saints, *Psa.* 1:1; *Jer.*  
15:17.  
walk after their own lusts, *2 Pet.* 3:3.  
are proud and haughty, *Prov.* 21:24.  
hear not rebuke, *Prov.* 13:1.  
love not those who reprove, *Prov.*  
15:12.  
hate those who reprove, *Prov.* 9:8.  
go not to the wise, *Prov.* 15:12.  
bring others into danger, *Prov.* 29:8.  
shall themselves endure, *Eze.* 23:32.  
mark the latter days, *2 Pet.* 3:3; *Jude*  
18.  
woe denounced against, *Isa.* 5:18, 19.  
punishment for, *2 Chr.* 36:17; *Prov.*  
19:29; *Isa.* 29:20; *Lam.* 3:64-66.  
exemplified. Ishmael, *Genesis* 21:9.  
Children at Bethel, *2 Kings* 2:23.  
Ephraim and Manasseh, *2 Chr.* 30:10.  
Chiefs of Judah, *2 Chr.* 36:16. San-  
ballat, *Neh.* 4:1. Enemies of Job,  
*Job* 30:1, 9. Enemies of David, *Psa.*  
35:15, 16. Rulers of Israel, *Isa.*  
28:14. Ammonites, *Eze.* 25:3. Ty-  
rians, *Eze.* 26:2. Heathen, *Eze.*  
36:2, 3. Soldiers, *Mat.* 27:28-30;  
*Luke* 23:36. Chief priests, etc., *Mat.*  
27:41. Pharisees, *Luke* 16:14. The  
men who held Jesus, *Luke* 22:63, 64.  
Herod, etc., *Luke* 23:11. People and  
rulers, *Luke* 23:35. Some of the  
multitude, *Acts* 2:13. Athenians,  
*Acts* 17:32.
- SCORPIONS, *Deut.* 8:15; *1 Kin.* 12:11;  
*Luke* 10:19; 11:12.  
typical instruments of the divine wrath,  
*Rev.* 9:3, 5, 10.
- SCOURGING, *Lev.* 19:20.  
limited, *Deut.* 25:3; *2 Cor.* 11:24.  
of Christ, *Mat.* 27:26; *Luke* 23:16.  
See PUNISHMENTS.
- SCRIBES, officers under David, etc., *2 Sam.* 8:17; 20:25; *1 Chr.* 27:32; *1 Kings* 4:3; *2 Kings* 19:2; 22:8;  
*Ezra* 7:6; *Jer.* 36:26.  
—, doctors of the law, censured and  
silenced by Christ, *Mat.* 15:2; 23:2;  
*Mark* 2:16; *Luke* 20:1; 11:53.  
convicted of blasphemy, *Mark* 3:22;  
*Luke* 11:15.  
conspire against him, *Mark* 11:18;  
*Luke* 20:19; 22:2. etc.  
accuse him, *Luke* 23:10.  
persecute Stephen, *Acts* 6:12. See  
PHARISEES.
- SCRIPTURES :  
given by inspiration of God, *2 Tim.*  
3:16.  
given by inspiration of the Holy Ghost,  
*Acts* 1:16; *Heb.* 3:7; *2 Pet.* 1:21.  
Christ sanctioned, by appealing to  
them, *Mat.* 4:4; *Mark* 12:10; *John*  
7:42.  
Christ taught out of, *Luke* 24:27.  
first delivered to the Jews by Moses,  
etc., *Luke* 16:31; *Rom.* 3:2; 9:4.  
afterwards by Christ, *Heb.* 1; 2.  
fulfilled by Christ, *Mat.* 5:17; *Luke*  
24:27; *John* 19:24.  
taught by the apostles, *Acts* 2; 3; 8:32;  
17:2; 18:24; 28:23.
- ARE CALLED THE WORD, *Jas.* 1:21-23; *1 Pet.* 2:2.  
word of God, *Luke* 11:28; *Heb.* 4:12.  
word of Christ, *Col.* 3:16.  
word of truth, *Jas.* 1:18.  
holy Scriptures, *Rom.* 1:2; *2 Tim.*  
3:15.  
Scripture of truth, *Dan.* 10:21.  
book, *Psa.* 40:7; *Rev.* 22:19.  
book of the Lord, *Isa.* 34:16.  
book of the law, *Neh.* 8:3; *Gal.* 3:10.  
law of the Lord, *Psa.* 1:2; *Isa.* 30:9.  
sword of the Spirit, *Eph.* 6:17.  
oracles of God, *Rom.* 3:2; *1 Pet.* 4:11.  
contain the promises of the gospel,  
*Rom.* 1:2.  
reveal the laws, statutes, and judg-  
ments of God, *Deut.* 4:5, 14, with  
*Exod.* 24:3, 4.

SCRIPTURES, *cont.*—record of divine prophecies, *2 Pet.* 1:19-21.  
 testify of Christ, *John* 5:39; *Acts* 10:43; 18:28; *1 Cor.* 15:3.  
 are full and sufficient, *Luke* 16:29, 31.  
 are an unerring guide, *Prov.* 6:23; *2 Pet.* 1:19.  
 are able to make wise unto salvation through faith in Christ Jesus, *2 Tim.* 3:15.  
 are profitable both for doctrine and practice, *2 Tim.* 3:16, 17.  
 will be fulfilled, *Isa.* 40:8; *Mat.* 5:17; *Luke* 16:17; 24:44; *John* 10:35.  
 DESCRIBED AS pure, *Psa.* 12:6; 119:140; *Prov.* 30:5.  
 true, *Psa.* 119:160; *John* 17:17.  
 perfect, *Psa.* 19:7.  
 sure, *Psa.* 93:5.  
 precious, *Psa.* 19:10.  
 quick and powerful, *Heb.* 4:12.  
 written for our instruction, *Rom.* 15:4.  
 intended for the use of all men, *Rom.* 16:26.  
 nothing to be taken from, or added to, *Deut.* 4:2; 12:32.  
 the rule of final judgment, *John* 12:48; *Rom.* 2:16.  
 one portion of, to be compared with another, *1 Cor.* 2:13.  
 DESIGNED FOR regenerating, *Jas.* 1:18; *1 Pet.* 1:23.  
 quickening, *Psa.* 119:50, 93.  
 illuminating, *Psa.* 119:130.  
 converting the soul, *Psa.* 19:7.  
 making wise, *Psa.* 19:7; *2 Tim.* 3:15.  
 sanctifying, *John* 17:17; *Eph.* 5:26.  
 producing faith, *John* 20:31.  
 producing hope, *Psa.* 119:49; *Rom.* 15:4.  
 producing obedience, *Deut.* 17:19, 20.  
 cleansing the heart, *John* 15:3; *Eph.* 5:26.  
 cleansing the ways, *Psa.* 119:9.  
 keeping from destructive paths, *Psa.* 17:4.  
 supporting life, *Deut.* 8:3, with *Mat.* 4:4.  
 promoting growth in grace, *1 Pet.* 2:2.  
 building up in the faith, *Acts* 20:32.  
 admonishing, *Psa.* 19:11; *1 Cor.* 10:11.  
 comforting, *Psa.* 119:52; *Romans* 15:4.  
 rejoicing the heart, *Ps.* 19:8; 119:111.  
 work effectually in them that believe, *1 Thes.* 2:13.  
 the letter of, without the spirit, killeth, *John* 6:63, with *2 Cor.* 3:6.  
 ignorance of, a source of error, *Mat.* 22:29; *Acts* 13:27.  
 Christ enables us to understand, *Luke* 24:45.  
 the Holy Ghost enables us to understand, *John* 16:13; *1 Cor.* 2:10-14.  
 no prophecy of, is of any private interpretation, *2 Pet.* 1:20.

SCRIPTURES, *con.*—every thing should be tried by, *Isa.* 8:20; *Acts* 17:11.  
 danger of rejecting, *John* 12:48; *Heb.* 2:3; 10:28; 12:25.  
 SHOULD BE the standard of teaching, *1 Pet.* 4:11.  
 believed, *John* 2:22.  
 appealed to, *1 Cor.* 1:31, *1 Pet.* 1:16.  
 read, *Deut.* 17:19; *Isa.* 34:16.  
 read publicly to ALL, *Deut.* 31:11, 13; *Neh.* 8:3; *Jer.* 36:6; *Acts* 13:15.  
 known, *2 Tim.* 3:15.  
 received, not as the word of men, but as the word of God, *1 Thes.* 2:13.  
 received with meekness, *Jas.* 1:21.  
 searched, *John* 5:39; 7:52.  
 searched daily, *Acts* 17:11.  
 laid up in the heart, *Deut.* 6:6; 11:18.  
 taught to children, *Deut.* 6:7; 11:19; *2 Tim.* 3:15.  
 taught to ALL, *2 Chr.* 17:7-9; *Neh.* 8:7, 8.  
 talked of continually, *Deut.* 6:7.  
 not handled deceitfully, *2 Cor.* 4:2.  
 not only heard, but obeyed, *Mat.* 7:24, with *Luke* 11:28; *Jas.* 1:22.  
 used against our spiritual enemies, *Mat.* 4:4, 7, 10, with *Eph.* 6:11, 17.  
 all should desire to hear, *Neh.* 8:1.  
 mere hearers of, deceive themselves, *Jas.* 1:22.  
 advantage of possessing, *Rom.* 3:2.  
 SAINTS love exceedingly, *Psa.* 119:97, 113, 159, 167.  
 delight in, *Psa.* 1:2.  
 regard, as sweet, *Psa.* 119:103.  
 esteem, above all things, *Job* 23:12.  
 long after, *Psa.* 119:82.  
 stand in awe of, *Psa.* 119:161; *Isa.* 66:2.  
 keep in remembrance, *Psa.* 119:16.  
 grieve when men disobey, *Ps.* 119:158.  
 hide in the heart, *Psa.* 119:11.  
 hope in, *Psa.* 119:74, 81, 147.  
 meditate in, *Psa.* 1:2; 119:99, 148.  
 rejoice in, *Psa.* 119:162; *Jer.* 15:16.  
 trust in, *Psa.* 119:42.  
 obey, *Psa.* 119:67; *Luke* 8:21; *John* 17:6.  
 speak of, *Psa.* 119:172.  
 esteem as a light, *Psa.* 119:105.  
 pray to be taught, *Psa.* 119:12, 18, 33, 66.  
 pray to be conformed to, *Psa.* 119:133.  
 plead the promises of, in prayer, *Psa.* 119:25, 28, 41, 76, 169.  
 they who search, are truly noble, *Acts* 17:11.  
 blessedness of hearing and obeying, *Luke* 11:28; *Jas.* 1:25.  
 let them dwell richly in you, *Col.* 3:16.  
 THE WICKED corrupt, *2 Cor.* 2:17.  
 make of none effect through their traditions, *Mark* 7:9-13.  
 reject, *Jer.* 8:9.  
 stumble at, *1 Pet.* 2:4

**SCRIPTURES, cont.**—THE WICKED obey not, *Psa.* 119:158.  
 frequently wrest, to their own destruction, *2 Pet.* 3:16.  
 denunciations against those who add to, or take from, *Rev.* 22:18, 19.  
 destruction of, punished, *Jer.* 36:29-31.  
*See* LAW, PROPHETS, etc.

**SCROLL, the heavens compared to, Isa.** 34:4; *Rev.* 6:14.

**SCYTHIANS, Col.** 3:11.

**SEA, God's power over, Exod.** 14:16;15; *Neh.* 9:11; *Job* 38:11; *Psa.* 65:7; 66:6; 89:9; 93:4; 107:23; 114; *Pro.* 8:29; *Isa.* 51:10; 50:2; *Nah.* 1:4.  
 calmed by Christ, *Mat.* 8:26; *Mark* 4.  
 the molten, in the temple, *1 Kin.* 7:23; *2 Chr.* 4:2.  
 of glass, in heaven, *Rev.* 4:6; 15:2.

**SEALING of the twelve tribes, Rev.** 7.  
 figurative, circumcision, *Rom.* 4:11.  
 — of the Holy Ghost:  
 Christ received, *John* 6:27.  
 saints receive, *2 Cor.* 1:22; *Eph.* 1:13.  
 is unto the day of redemption, *Eph.* 4:30.  
 the wicked do not receive, *Rev.* 9:4.  
 judgment suspended until all saints receive, *Rev.* 7:3.  
 typified, *Rom.* 4:11.

**SEALS used, Gen.** 38:18; *Exod.* 28:11; *1 Kings* 21:8; *Job* 38:14; *Song* 8:6; *Jer.* 32:10; *Mat.* 27:66.  
 Daniel's vision sealed, *Dan.* 12:4.  
 sealed book in heaven, *Rev.* 5; 6.  
 the seven thunders sealed, *Rev.* 10:4.

**SEASONS, continuance of, Gen.** 8:22.

**SECOND COMING OF CHRIST:**  
 time of, unknown, *Mat.* 24:36; *Mark* 13:32.

**CALLED THE times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord, Acts** 3:19.  
 times of the restitution of all things, *Acts* 3:21, with *Rom.* 8:21.  
 last time, *1 Pet.* 1:5.  
 appearing of Jesus Christ, *1 Pet.* 1:7.  
 revelation of Jesus Christ, *1 Pet.* 1:13.  
 glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour, *Tit.* 2:13.  
 coming of the day of God, *2 Pet.* 3:12.  
 day of our Lord Jesus Christ, *1 Cor.* 1:8.

**FORETOLD BY prophets, Dan.** 7:13; *Jude* 14.  
 himself, *Mat.* 25:31; *John* 14:3.  
 apostles, *Acts* 3:20; *1 Tim.* 6:14.  
 angels, *Acts* 1:10, 11.  
 signs preceding, *Mat.* 24:3, etc.

**THE MANNER OF:** in clouds, *Mat.* 24:30; 26:64; *Rev.* 1:7.  
 in the glory of his Father, *Mat.* 16:27.  
 in his own glory, *Mat.* 25:31.  
 in flaming fire, *2 Thes.* 1:8.  
 with power and great glory, *Mat.* 24:30.  
 as He ascended, *Acts* 1:9, 11.

**SECOND coming of Christ, cont.**—THE MANNER OF: with a shout and the voice of the archangel, etc., *1 Thes* 4:16.  
 accompanied by angels, *Mat.* 16:27; 25:31; *Mark* 8:38; *2 Thes.* 1:7.  
 with his saints, *1 Thes.* 3:13; *Jude* 14.  
 suddenly, *Mark* 13:36.  
 unexpectedly, *Mat.* 24:44; *Lu.* 12:40.  
 as a thief in the night, *1 Thes.* 5:2; *2 Pet.* 3:10; *Rev.* 16:15.  
 as the lightning, *Mat.* 24:27.  
 the heavens and earth shall be dissolved, etc., at, *2 Pet.* 3:10, 12.  
 they who shall have died in Christ shall rise first at, *1 Thes.* 4:16.  
 the saints alive at, shall be caught up to meet him, *1 Thes.* 4:17.  
 is not to make atonement, *Heb.* 9:28, with *Rom.* 6:9, 10, and *Heb.* 10:14.

**THE PURPOSES OF, ARE TO complete the salvation of saints, Heb.** 9:28; *1 Pet.* 1:5.  
 be glorified in his saints, *2 Thes.* 1:10.  
 be admired in them that believe, *2 Thes.* 1:10.  
 bring to light the hidden things of darkness, etc., *1 Cor.* 4:5.  
 judge, *Psa.* 50:3, 4, with *John* 5:22; *2 Tim.* 4:1; *Jude* 15; *Rev.* 20:11-13.  
 reign, *Isa.* 24:23; *Dan.* 7:14; *Rev.* 11:15.  
 destroy death, *1 Cor.* 15:23, 26.  
 every eye shall see him at, *Rev.* 1:7.  
 should be always considered as at hand, *Rom.* 13:12; *Phil.* 4:5; *1 Pet.* 4:7.  
 blessedness of being prepared for, *Mat.* 24:46; *Luke* 12:37, 38.

**SAINTS assured of, Job** 19:25, 26.  
 love, *2 Tim.* 4:8.  
 look for, *Phil.* 3:20; *Tit.* 2:13.  
 wait for, *1 Cor.* 1:7; *1 Thes.* 1:10.  
 haste unto, *2 Pet.* 3:12.  
 pray for, *Rev.* 22:20.  
 should be ready for, *Mat.* 24:44; *Luke* 12:40.  
 should watch for, *Mat.* 24:42; *Mark* 13:35-37; *Luke* 21:36.  
 should be patient unto, *2 Thes.* 3:5; *Jas.* 5:7, 8.  
 shall be preserved unto, *Phil.* 1:6; *2 Tim.* 4:18; *1 Pet.* 1:5; *Jude* 24.  
 shall not be ashamed at, *1 John* 2:28.  
 shall be blameless at, *1 Cor.* 1:8; *1 Thes.* 3:13; 5:23; *Jude* 24.  
 shall be like him at, *Phil.* 3:21; *1 John* 3:2.  
 shall see him as he is, at, *1 John* 3:2.  
 shall appear with him in glory, at, *Col.* 3:4.  
 shall receive a crown of glory at, *2 Tim.* 4:8; *1 Pet.* 5:4.  
 shall reign with him at, *Dan.* 7:27; *2 Tim.* 2:12; *Rev.* 5:10; 20:6; 22:5.  
 faith found unto praise at, *1 Pet.* 1:7.

**SECOND** coming of Christ, *cont.*—**THE WICKED** scoff at, *2 Pet.* 3:3, 4.  
 presume upon the delay of, *Mat.* 24:18.  
 shall be surprised by, *Mat.* 24:37-39;  
*1 Thes.* 5:3; *2 Pet.* 3:10.  
 shall be punished at, *2 Thes.* 1:8, 9.  
 the man of sin to be destroyed at, *2 Thes.* 2:8.  
 illustrated, *Mat.* 25:6; *Luke* 12:36, 39;  
 19:12, 15.

**SECRET** things belong to God, *Deut.* 29:29; *Job* 15:8.  
 revealed by him, *Psa.* 25:14; *Prov.* 3:32; *Amos* 3:7; *Mat.* 11:25; 13:35;  
*Rom.* 16:25; *2 Cor.* 3:13.  
 all secrets known to him, *Psa.* 44:21;  
 90:8; *Ecl.* 12:14; *Mat.* 6:4; *Mark* 4:22; *Rom.* 2:16.

**SECRETS** of others not to be revealed,  
*Prov.* 25:9; *Mat.* 18:15.

**SECTS.** See **HERODIANS**, **PHARISEES**,  
**SADDUCEES**, **NICOLAITANES**.

**SECURITY**, false, promises peace and  
 long life, *Job* 29:18.  
 is ignorant of God and truth, *Psa.* 10:5;  
 50:21.  
 trusts in lies, *Isa.* 28:15; *Rev.* 3:17.  
 is inconsiderate and forgetful, *Isa.* 47:7.  
 relies on earthly treasures, *Jer.* 49:4, 16.  
 is deceived by pride, *Oba.* 3; *Rev.* 18:7.  
 puts off the evil day, *Amos* 6:3.  
 leads to increased guilt, *Ecl.* 8:11.  
 its refuges shall be scattered, *Isa.* 28:17.  
 ruin shall overtake it, *Isa.* 47:8; *Amos* 9:10.  
 God is against it, *Jer.* 21:13; *Eze.* 39:6;  
*Amos* 6:1.

**SEDITION** forbidden, *Gal.* 5:20; *2 Pet.* 2:10.  
 See **KORAH**, etc.

**SEED** of the woman, prophecy concern-  
 ing, *Gen.* 3:15; *Rev.* 12.  
 of Abraham, *Gen.* 12:7; 13:16, etc.,  
*Rom.* 1:3; 4:16; *Gal.* 3:16.  
 of the serpent, *Gen.* 3:15.  
 — not to be mingled in sowing, *Lev.* 19:19;  
*Deut.* 22:9.  
 parables concerning, *Mat.* 13; *Luke* 8.

**SEEKING** God:  
 commanded, *Isa.* 55:6; *Mat.* 7:7.

**INCLUDES** SEEKING his name, *Psa.* 83:16.  
 his word, *Amos* 8:12.  
 his face, *Psa.* 27:8; 105:4.  
 his strength, *1 Chr.* 16:11; *Psa.* 105:4.  
 his commandments, *1 Chr.* 28:8.  
 his precepts, *Psa.* 119:45, 94.  
 his kingdom, *Mat.* 6:33.  
 Christ, *Mal.* 3:1; *Luke* 2:15, 16.  
 honor which comes from him, *John* 5:44.  
 by prayer, *Job* 8:5; *Dan.* 9:3.  
 in his house, *Deut.* 12:5; *Psa.* 27:4.

**SHOULD BE** immediate, *Hos.* 10:12.  
 evermore, *Psa.* 105:4.  
 while he may be found, *Isa.* 55:6.  
 with diligence, *Heb.* 11:6.  
 with the heart, *Deu.* 4:29; *1 Chr.* 22:19.

**SEEKING** God, *cont.*—**SHOULD BE** in the  
 day of trouble, *Psa.* 77:2.  
**INSURES** his being found, *Deut.* 4:29;  
*2 Chr.* 28:9; *Prov.* 8:17; *Jer.* 29:13.  
 his favor, *Lam.* 3:25.  
 his protection, *Ezra* 8:22.  
 his not forsaking us, *Psa.* 9:10.  
 life, *Psa.* 69:32; *Amos* 5:4, 6.  
 prosperity, *Job* 8:5, 6; *Psa.* 34:10.  
 being heard of him, *Psa.* 34:4.  
 understanding all things, *Prov.* 28:5.  
 gifts of righteousness, *Hos.* 10:12.  
 imperative upon all, *Isa.* 8:19.  
 afflictions designed to lead to, *Psa.* 78:33, 34; *Hos.* 5:15.  
 none, by nature, are found to be en-  
 gaged in, *Psa.* 14:2, with *Rom.* 3:11.

**SAINTS** specially exhorted to, *Zeph.* 2:3.  
 desirous of, *Job* 5:8.  
 purpose, in heart, *Psa.* 27:8.  
 prepare their hearts for, *2 Chr.* 30:19.  
 set their hearts to, *2 Chr.* 11:16.  
 engage in, with the whole heart, *2 Chr.* 15:12; *Psa.* 119:10.  
 early in, *Job* 8:5; *Psa.* 63:1; *Isa.* 26:9.  
 earnest in, *Song* 3:2.  
 characterized by, *Psa.* 24:6.  
 is never in vain, *Isa.* 45:19.  
 blessedness of, *Psa.* 119:2.  
 leads to joy, *Psa.* 70:4; 105:3.  
 ends in praise, *Psa.* 22:26.  
 promise connected with, *Psa.* 69:32.  
 shall be rewarded, *Heb.* 11:6.

**THE WICKED** are gone out of the way of,  
*Psa.* 14:2, 3, with *Rom.* 3:11, 12.  
 prepare not their hearts for, *2 Chr.* 12:14.  
 refuse, through pride, *Psa.* 10:4.  
 not led to, by affliction, *Isa.* 9:13.  
 sometimes pretend to, *Ezra* 4:2; *Isa.* 58:2.  
 rejected, when too late in, *Prov.* 1:28.  
 they who neglect, denounced, *Isa.* 31:1.  
 punishment of those who neglect, *Zeph.* 1:4-6.  
 exemplified, *Asa*, *2 Chr.* 14:7. *Je-*  
*hoshaphat*, *2 Chr.* 17:3, 4. *Uzziah*,  
*2 Chr.* 26:5. *Hezekiah*, *2 Chr.* 31:21.  
*Josiah*, *2 Chr.* 34:3. *Ezra*, *Ezra*  
 7:10. *David*, *Psa.* 34:4. *Daniel*,  
*Dan.* 9:3, 4.

**SEER**, *1 Sam.* 9:9; *2 Sam.* 24:11, etc.  
 See **PROPHET**.

**SEIR**, mount, inheritance of Esau, *Gen.* 14:6; 32:3; 36:8, 20; *Josh.* 24:4.  
 Israel not to attack, *Deut.* 2:5; *2 Chr.* 20:10.  
 subdued by Ammonites, etc., *2 Chr.* 20:23; 25:11.  
 prophecies concerning, *Num.* 24:18;  
*Deut.* 33:2; *Isa.* 21:11; *Eze.* 25:8;  
 35:2.

**SELEUCIA** visited, *Acts* 13:4.

**SELF-DELUSION**:  
 a characteristic of the wicked, *Ps.* 49:18.

**SELF-DELUSION**, *cont.*—prosperity frequently leads to, *Psa.* 30:6; *Hos.* 12:8; *Luke* 12:17-19.

obstinate sinners often given up to, *Psa.* 51:11, 12; *Hos.* 4:17; *2 Thes.* 2:10:11.

**EXHIBITED IN THINKING THAT OUR OWN** ways are right, *Prov.* 14:12.

we should adhere to established wicked practices, *Jer.* 44:17.

we are pure, *Prov.* 30:12.

we are better than others, *Luke* 18:11.

we are rich in spiritual things, *Rev.* 3:17.

we may have peace while in sin, *Deut.* 29:19.

we are above adversity, *Psa.* 10:6.

gifts entitle us to heaven, *Mat.* 7:21, 22.

privileges entitle us to heaven, *Mat.* 3:9; *Luke* 13:25, 26.

God will not punish our sins, *Jer.* 5:12.

Christ shall not come to judge, *2 Pet.* 3:4.

our lives shall be prolonged, *Isa.* 56:12; *Luke* 12:19; *Jas.* 4:13.

frequently persevered in, to the last, *Mat.* 7:22; 25:11, 12; *Luke* 13:24, 25.

fatal consequences of, *Mat.* 7:23; 24:48-51; *Luke* 12:20; *1 Thes.* 5:3.

exemplified. Ahab, *1 Kings* 20:27, 34.

Israelites, *Hos.* 12:8. Jews, *John* 8:33, 41. Church of Laodicea, *Rev.* 3:17.

### SELF-DENIAL:

Christ set an example of, *Mat.* 4:8-10; *8:20*; *Rom.* 15:3; *2 Cor.* 8:9; *Phil.* 2:6-8; *Heb.* 12:2.

a test of devotedness to Christ, *Mat.* 10:37, 38; *Luke* 14:27, 33.

**NECESSARY** in following Christ, *Luke* 9:23, 24.

in the warfare of saints, *2 Tim.* 2:4.

to the triumph of saints, *1 Cor.* 9:25.

ministers especially called to, *2 Cor.* 6:4, 5.

**SHOULD BE EXERCISED** in denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *Rom.* 6:12; *Tit.* 2:12.

controlling the appetite, *Prov.* 23:2.

abstaining from fleshly lusts, *1 Pet.* 2:11.

no longer living to lusts of men, *1 Pet.* 4:2.

mortifying sinful lusts, *Mark* 9:43; *Col.* 3:5.

mortifying deeds of the body, *Rom.* 8:13.

not pleasing ourselves, *Rom.* 15:1-3.

not seeking our own profit, *1 Cor.* 10:24, 33; 13:5; *Phil.* 2:4.

preferring the profit of others, *Rom.* 14:20, 21; *1 Cor.* 10:24, 33.

assisting others, *Luke* 3:11.

even lawful things, *1 Cor.* 10:23.

forsaking all, *Luke* 14:33.

**SELF-DENIAL**, *cont.*—**SHOULD BE EXERCISED** in taking up the cross and following Christ, *Mat.* 10:38; 16:24. crucifying the flesh, *Gal.* 5:24. being crucified with Christ, *Rom.* 6:6. being crucified unto the world, *Gal.* 6:14.

putting off the old man which is corrupt, *Eph.* 4:22; *Col.* 3:9.

preferring Christ to all earthly relations, *Mat.* 8:21, 22; *Luke* 14:26.

becomes strangers and pilgrims, *Heb.* 11:13-15; *1 Pet.* 2:11.

danger of neglecting, *Mat.* 16:25, 26; *1 Cor.* 9:27.

reward of, *Mat.* 19:28, 29; *Rom.* 8:13. happy result of, *2 Pet.* 1:4.

exemplified. Abraham, *Gen.* 13:9; *Heb.* 11:8, 9. Widow of Zarephath, *1 Kin.* 17:12-15. Esther, *Esth.* 4:16.

Rechabites, *Jer.* 35:6, 7. Daniel, *Dan.* 5:16, 17. Apostles, *Mat.* 19:27.

Simon, Andrew, James, and John, *Mark* 1:16-20. Poor widow, *Luke* 21:4.

Primitive Christians, *Acts* 2:45; 4:34. Barnabas, *Acts* 4:36, 37.

Paul, *Acts* 20:24; *1 Cor.* 9:19, 27. Moses, *Heb.* 11:24, 25.

### SELF-EXAMINATION:

enjoined, *2 Cor.* 13:5.

necessary before the communion, *1 Cor.* 11:28.

cause of difficulty in, *Jer.* 17:9.

**SHOULD BE ENGAGED IN** with holy awe, *Psa.* 4:4.

with diligent search, *Psa.* 77:6; *Lam.* 3:40.

with prayer for divine searching, *Psa.* 26:2; 139:23, 24.

with purpose of amendment, *Psa.* 119:59; *Lam.* 3:40.

advantages of, *1 Cor.* 11:31; *Gal.* 6:4

### SELFISHNESS:

contrary to the law of God, *Jas.* 2:8.

the example of Christ condemns, *John* 4:34; *Rom.* 15:3; *2 Cor.* 8:9.

God hates, *Mal.* 1:10.

**EXHIBITED** in being lovers of ourselves, *2 Tim.* 3:2.

pleasing ourselves, *Rom.* 15:1.

seeking our own, *1 Cor.* 10:33; *Phil.* 2:21.

seeking after gain, *Isa.* 56:11.

seeking undue precedence, *Mat.* 20:21.

living to our-elves, *2 Cor.* 5:15.

neglect of the poor, *1 John* 3:17.

serving God for reward, *Mal.* 1:10.

performing duty for reward, *Mic.* 3:11.

inconsistent with Christian love, *1 Cor.* 13:5.

inconsistent with the communion of saints, *Rom.* 12:4, 5, with *1 Cor.* 12:12-27.

especially forbidden to saints, *1 Cor.* 10:24; *Phil.* 2:4.

- SELFISHNESS, con.**—the love of Christ should constrain us to avoid, *2 Cor.* 5:14, 15.  
 ministers should be devoid of, *1 Cor.* 9:19-23; 10:33.  
 all men addicted to, *Phil.* 2:21.  
 saints falsely accused of, *Job* 1:9-11.  
 characteristic of the last days, *2 Tim.* 3:1, 2.  
 exemplified. Cain, *Gen.* 4:9. Nabal, *1 Sam.* 25:3, 11. Haman, *Esth.* 6:6. Priests, *Isa.* 56:11. Jews, *Zech.* 7:6. James and John, *Mark* 10:37. Multitude, *John* 6:26.  
 See COVETOUSNESS.
- SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS :**  
 man is prone to, *Prov.* 20:6; 30:12.  
 hateful to God, *Luke* 16:15.
- IS VAIN BECAUSE OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS IS**  
 but external, *Mat.* 23:25-28; *Luke* 11:39-44.  
 but partial, *Mat.* 23:25; *Luke* 11:42.  
 no better than filthy rags, *Isa.* 64:6.  
 ineffectual for salvation, *Job* 32:1; 42:5; *Mat.* 5:20, with *Rom.* 3:20.  
 unprofitable, *Isa.* 57:12.  
 is boastful, *Mat.* 23:30.
- THEY WHO ARE GIVEN TO** audaciously approach God, *Luke* 18:11.  
 seek to justify themselves, *Luke* 10:29.  
 seek to justify themselves before men, *Luke* 16:15.  
 reject the righteousness of God, *Rom.* 10:3.  
 condemn others, *Mat.* 9:11-13; *Luke* 7:39.  
 consider their own way right, *Pro.* 21:2.  
 despise others, *Isa.* 65:5; *Luke* 18:9.  
 proclaim their own goodness, *Prov.* 20:6.  
 are pure in their own eyes, *Pro.* 30:12.  
 are abominable before God, *Isa.* 65:5.  
 folly of, *Job* 9:20.  
 saints renounce, *Phil.* 3:7-10.  
 warning against, *Deut.* 9:4.  
 denunciation against, *Mat.* 23:27, 23.  
 illustrated, *Luke* 18:10-12.  
 exemplified. Saul, *1 Samuel* 15:13.  
 Young man, *Mat.* 19:20. Lawyer, *Luke* 10:25, 29. Pharisees, *Luke* 11:39; *John* 8:33; 9:28. Israel, *Rom.* 10:3. Church of Laodicea, *Rev.* 3:17.
- SELF-WILL AND STUBBORNNESS :**  
 forbidden, *2 Chr.* 30:8; *Psa.* 75:5.  
**PROCEED FROM** unbelief, *2 Kings* 17:14.  
 pride, *Neh.* 9:16, 29.  
 an evil heart, *Jer.* 7:24.  
 God knows, *Isa.* 48:4.
- EXHIBITED IN** refusing to hearken to God, *Prov.* 1:24.  
 refusing to hearken to the messengers of God, *1 Sam.* 8:19; *Jer.* 44:16; *Zech.* 7:11.  
 refusing to walk in the ways of God, *Neh.* 9:17; *Isa.* 42:24; *Psa.* 78:10.
- SELF-WILL** and stubbornness, *cont.*—  
 EXHIBITED IN refusing to hearken to parents, *Deut.* 21:18, 19.  
 refusing to receive correction, *Deut.* 21:18; *Jer.* 5:3; 7:28.  
 rebelling against God, *Deut.* 31:27; *Psa.* 78:8.  
 resisting the Holy Ghost, *Acts* 7:51.  
 walking in the counsels of an evil heart, *Jer.* 7:24, with *Jer.* 23:17.  
 hardening the neck, *Neh.* 9:16.  
 hardening the heart, *2 Chr.* 36:13.  
 going backward and not forward, *Jer.* 7:24.  
 heinousness of, *1 Sam.* 15:23.
- MINISTERS SHOULD** be without, *Tit.* 1:7.  
 warn their people against, *Heb.* 3:7-12.  
 pray that their people may be forgiven for, *Exod.* 34:9; *Deut.* 9:27.  
 characteristic of the wicked, *Pro.* 7:11; *2 Pet.* 2:10.  
 the wicked cease not from, *Judg.* 2:19.  
 punishment for, *Deu.* 21:21; *Pro.* 29:1.  
 illustrated, *Psa.* 32:9; *Jer.* 31:18.  
 exemplified. Simeon and Levi, *Gen.* 49:6. Israelites, *Exod.* 32:9; *Deut.* 9:6, 13. Saul, *1 Sam.* 15:19-23. David, *2 Sam.* 24:4. Josiah, *2 Chr.* 35:22. Zedekiah, *2 Chr.* 36:13.
- SENNACHERIB** invades Judah, *2 Kin.* 18:13.  
 his blasphemous letter, *2 Kings* 19:9.  
 his army destroyed, *2 Kings* 19:35.  
 slain by his sons, *2 Kings* 19:37. See *2 Chr.* 32; *Isa.* 36; 37.
- SEPARATION** from the congregation, laws concerning, *Ler.* 12, etc.; *Nu.* 5.
- SEPHARVAIM** subdued by the Assyrians, *2 Kings* 17:24; 18:34. 19:13.
- SEPULCHRE**, one purchased by Abraham, *Gen.* 23; *Acts* 7:16.  
 of Moses unknown, *Deut.* 34:6.  
 of Christ, *Mat.* 27:60; *Mark* 15:46; *Luke* 23:55; *John* 19:41.  
 figurative, *Mat.* 23:27.
- SERAIAH**, charge to, *Jer.* 51:59.
- SERAPHIM**, *Isa.* 6:2.
- SERGIUS PAULUS**, *Acts* 13:7.
- SERMON** on the mount, *Mat.* 5-7; *Luke* 6:20.
- SERPENT**, deceiving Eve, cursed, *Gen.* 3:14; *2 Cor.* 11:3; (*Rev.* 12:9.)  
 the brazen, *Num.* 21:8; (*John* 3:14.)  
 why destroyed, *2 Kings* 18:4.
- SERVANTS :**  
 Christ condescended to the office of, *Luke* 22:27; *John* 13:5; *Phil.* 2:7.  
 are inferior to their masters, *Lu.* 22:27.  
 should follow Christ's example, *1 Pet.* 2:21.
- DUTIES OF, TO MASTERS :** to pray for them, *Gen.* 24:12.  
 to honor them, *Mal.* 1:6; *1 Tim.* 6:1.  
 to revere them the more, when they are believers, *1 Tim.* 6:2.



**SERVANTS, cont.**—DUTIES OF, TO MASTERS: to be subject to them, *1 Pet.* 2:18.  
 to obey them, *Eph.* 6:5; *Tit.* 2:9.  
 to attend to their call, *Psa.* 123:2.  
 to please them well in all things, *Tit.* 2:9.  
 to sympathize with them, *2 Sam.* 12:18.  
 to prefer their business to their own necessary food, *Gen.* 21:33.  
 to bless God for mercies shown to them, *Gen.* 24:27, 48.  
 to be faithful to them, *Luke* 16:10-12; *1 Cor.* 4:2; *Tit.* 2:10.  
 to be profitable to them, *Luke* 19:15, 16, 18; *Phile.* 11.  
 to be anxious for their welfare, *1 Sam.* 25:14-17; *2 Kings* 5:2, 3.  
 to be earnest in transacting their business, *Gen.* 24:54-56.  
 to be prudent in the management of their affairs, *Gen.* 24:34-49.  
 to be industrious in laboring for them, *Neh.* 4:16, 23.  
 to be kind and attentive to their guests, *Gen.* 43:23, 24.  
 to be submissive even to the froward, *Gen.* 16:6, 9; *1 Pet.* 2:18.  
 not to answer them rudely, *Tit.* 2:9.  
 not to serve them with eye-service, as men-pleasers, *Eph.* 6:6; *Col.* 3:22.  
 not to defraud them, *Tit.* 2:10.  
 should be contented, *1 Cor.* 7:20, 21.  
 should be compassionate, *Mat.* 18:33.  
**SHOULD SERVE** for conscience towards God, *1 Pet.* 2:19.  
 in the fear of God, *Eph.* 6:5; *Col.* 3:22.  
 as the servants of Christ, *Eph.* 6:5, 6.  
 heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men, *Eph.* 6:7; *Col.* 3:23.  
 as doing the will of God from the heart, *Eph.* 6:6.  
 in singleness of heart, *Eph.* 6:5; *Col.* 3:22.  
 with good will, *Eph.* 6:7.  
 when patient under injury are acceptable to God, *1 Pet.* 2:19, 20.  
**WHEN GOOD** are the servants of Christ, *Col.* 3:24.  
 are brethren beloved in the Lord, *Phile.* 16.  
 are the Lord's freemen, *1 Cor.* 7:22.  
 are partakers of gospel privileges, *1 Cor.* 12:13; *Gal.* 3:28; *Eph.* 6:8; *Col.* 3:11.  
 deserve the confidence of their masters, *Gen.* 24:2, 4, 10; 39:4.  
 often exalted, *Gen.* 41:40; *Prov.* 17:2.  
 often advanced by masters, *Genesis* 39:4, 5.  
 to be honored, *Gen.* 24:31; *Prov.* 27:18.  
 bring God's blessing upon their masters, *Gen.* 30:27, 30; 39:3.

**SERVANTS, cont.**—WHEN GOOD adorn the doctrine of God their Saviour in all things, *Tit.* 2:10.  
 have God with them, *Gen.* 31:42; 39:21; *Acts* 7:9, 10.  
 are prospered by God, *Gen.* 39:3.  
 are protected by God, *Gen.* 31:7.  
 are guided by God, *Gen.* 24:7, 27.  
 are blessed by God, *Mat.* 24:46.  
 are mourned over after death, *Gen.* 35:8; see *marginal note*.  
 shall be rewarded, *Eph.* 6:8; *Col.* 3:24.  
 the property of masters increased by faithful, *Gen.* 30:29, 30.  
**WHEN WICKED** are eye-servants, *Eph.* 6:6; *Col.* 3:22.  
 are men-pleasers, *Eph.* 6:6; *Col.* 3:22.  
 are deceitful, *2 Sam.* 19:26; *Psa.* 101:6, 7.  
 are quarrelsome, *Gen.* 13:7; 26:20.  
 are covetous, *2 Kings* 5:20.  
 are liars, *2 Kings* 5:22, 25.  
 are thieves, *Tit.* 2:10.  
 are gluttonous and drunken, *Mat.* 24:49.  
 are unmerciful to their fellows, *Mat.* 18:30.  
 will not submit to correction, *Prov.* 29:19.  
 do not bear to be exalted, *Prov.* 30:21, 22, with *Isa.* 3:5.  
 shall be punished, *Mat.* 24:50.  
 good, exemplified. Eliezer, *Gen.* 24.  
 Deborah, *Gen.* 24:59, with *Gen.* 35:8.  
 Jacob, *Gen.* 31:36-40. Joseph, *Gen.* 39:3; *Acts* 7:10. Servants of Boaz, *Ruth* 2:4. Jonathan's armor-bearer, *1 Sam.* 14:6, 7. David's servants, *2 Sam.* 12:18. Captive maid, *2 Kings* 5:2-4. Servants of Naaman, *2 Kings* 5:13. Servants of Centurion, *Mat.* 8:9. Servants of Cornelius, *Acts* 10:7. Onesimus after his conversion, *Phile.* 11.  
 bad, exemplified. Servants of Abraham and Lot, *Gen.* 13:7. Servants of Abimelech, *Gen.* 21:25. Absalom's servants, *2 Sam.* 13:25, 29; 14:30. Ziba, *2 Sam.* 16:1-4. Servants of Shimei, *1 Kings* 2:39. Jeroboam, *1 Kings* 11:26. Zimri, *1 Kings* 16:9. Gehazi, *2 Kings* 5:20. Servants of Amon, *2 Kings* 21:23. Job's servants, *Job* 19:16. Servants of the high-priest, *Mar.* 14:65. Onesimus before his conversion, *Phile.* 11.  
**SEE BOND MEN.**  
**SERVILE** work forbidden during the feasts, *Lev.* 23:7; *Num.* 28:18; 29:1.  
**SERVING** God:  
 commanded, *Deut.* 6:13.  
 a chief duty, *Deut.* 10:12, 13.  
 due to him alone, *Mat.* 4:10.  
**MUST BE** from the heart, *Eph.* 6:6.  
 in singleness of heart, *Eph.* 6:5.  
 with a perfect heart, *1 Chr.* 28:9.

- SERVING God, *cont.*—MUST BE with all the heart, *Psa.* 119:69.  
with humility, *Acts* 20:19; 26:7.  
in sincerity and truth, *Josh.* 24:14, 31.  
in holiness and righteousness, *Luke* 1:75.  
in newness of spirit, *Rom.* 7:6.  
with a pure conscience, *2 Tim.* 1:3.  
with godly fear, *Ps.* 2:11; *Heb.* 12:28.  
with gladness, *Psa.* 100:2.  
constantly, *Acts* 26:7; *Rev.* 7:15.  
with watchfulness, *Luke* 12:37.  
characterizes saints, *Psa.* 102:28; *Isa.* 54:17; *Joel* 2:29; *Rom.* 1:1; *Rev.* 7:3.
- BLESSINGS PROMISED TO: temporal supplies, *Exod.* 23:25.  
covenant mercies, *1 Kings* 8:23.  
security, and justification, *Isa.* 54:17.  
salvation, *Jer.* 30:10, 11.  
the Holy Spirit, *Joel* 2:29.  
favor in the Judgment, *Mat.* 24:45; 25:21; *Rev.* 7:3; 19:2.
- God forgives his servants, *2 Sam.* 24:10.  
hears their prayer, *Neh.* 1:11.  
reveals himself to them, *Psa.* 31:16.  
is compassionate to them, *Psa.* 69:17; 90:13; 135:14; *Dan.* 3:17.
- WOES THREATENED FOR NOT: to serve enemies, *Deut.* 28:47.  
the judgment of God, *Mal.* 3:14, 18; *Mat.* 24:50; 25:30; *Luke* 12:47.
- SETH, son of Adam, Eve's saying concerning, *Gen.* 4:25; 5:3.
- SEVENTY elders appointed, *Exo.* 18:25; 24; *Num.* 11:16.  
— disciples sent out, *Luke* 10, etc.  
— weeks, Daniel's prophecy concerning, *Dan.* 9:24.  
— years' captivity foretold, *Jer.* 25:12; ending, *Ezra* 1.
- SHADOW, figurative of protection, *Psa.* 17:8; 36:7; 63:7.  
of fragility, *1 Chr.* 29:15; *Job* 8:9.  
(a type,) the Levitical law, *Heb.* 8:5; 10:1.
- SHADRACH, Meshach, and Abed-nego, their captivity and abstinence, *Dan.* 1:3-16.  
their promotion, *Dan.* 1:19.  
their faith and deliverance, *Dan.* 3:8.
- SHALLUM, king of Israel, his evil reign, *2 Kings* 15:10.
- SHALMANESER, king of Assyria, carries ten tribes captive, *2 Kin.* 17; 18:9.
- SHAME, consequence of sin, *Gen.* 2:25; 3:10; *Exod.* 32:25. See *Prov.* 3:35; 11:2; 13:5; *Eze.* 16:63; *Rom.* 6:21.  
subdued by hope, *Rom.* 5:5.  
everlasting shame of God's enemies, *Psa.* 40:14; 109:29; *Eze.* 7:18; *Dan.* 12:2.
- SHANGAR delivers and judges Israel, *Judg.* 3:31; 5:6.
- SHANMAH, his valor, *2 Sam.* 23:11.
- SHAPHAN appointed to repair the temple, *2 Kings* 22:3; *2 Chr.* 34:8.
- SHARON, *1 Chr.* 5:16; 27:29; *Song* 2:1; *Isa.* 33:9; 35:2; 65:10.
- SHAVING the head, when commanded, *Lev.* 13:33; 14:8; *Num.* 6:9; 8:7. See *Job* 1:20; *Eze.* 44:20; *Acts* 21:24; *1 Cor.* 11:5.  
the beard, *Lev.* 21:5.
- SHEARING sheep, feast at, *1 Sam.* 25:4; *2 Sam.* 13:23.
- SHEAVES, Joseph's dream concerning, *Gen.* 37:7.  
of the first-fruits, *Lev.* 23:10.  
left in reaping, *Deut.* 24:19; *Job* 24:10.  
figurative of the last judgment, *Psa.* 126:6; *Mic.* 4:12; *Mat.* 13:30.
- SHEBA, *Gen.* 25:3; *Job* 6:19; *Psa.* 72:10; *Jer.* 6:20; *Eze.* 27:22; 38:13.  
queen of, visits Solomon, *1 Kings* 10; *2 Chr.* 9.  
— rebellion and death, *2 Sam.* 20.
- SHEBNA the scribe sent to Rabshakeh, *2 Kings* 18:18; *Isa.* 36:3.  
to Isaiah, *2 Kings* 19:2; *Isa.* 37:2.  
prophecy against, *Isa.* 22:15.
- SHECHEM the Hivite, his offence and death, *Gen.* 34.  
—, city of, *Josh.* 17:7; *Psa.* 60:6.  
Joshua's charge to Israel assembled there, *Josh.* 24.  
treachery of its men, *Judg.* 9:1.  
chastised by Abimelech, *Judg.* 9:41.
- SHEEP, employed in the sacrifices, *Gen.* 4:4; 8:20; 15:9; *Exo.* 20:24; *Lev.* 1:10; *1 Kings* 8:63; *2 Chr.* 30:24.  
the church compared to, *2 Sam.* 24:17; *Psa.* 74:1; 79:13; 95:7; 100:3; *Eze.* 34; 36:38; *Mic.* 2:12; *Mat.* 15:24; 25:32; *John* 10:2; *1 Pet.* 2:25, etc.  
a type of Christ, *Isa.* 53:7; *Acts* 8:32.
- SHEKEL, as money, weight, etc., *Gen.* 23:15; *Exod.* 30:13; *Josh.* 7:21; *2 Sam.* 14:26; *1 Kings* 10:16; *Neh.* 5:15; *Jer.* 32:9; *Eze.* 4:10.
- SHELAH, son of Judah, *Gen.* 38:5.
- SHEM, blessed, *Gen.* 9:26.  
his descendants, *Gen.* 10:21; 11:10; *1 Chr.* 1:17.
- SHEMAIAH the prophet forbids Rehoboam to attack Jeroboam, *1 Kings* 12:22; *2 Chr.* 11:2.  
rebukes Rehoboam, *2 Chr.* 12:5.  
— denounced for opposing Jeremiah, *Jer.* 29:24.
- SHEPHERD, (of Israel,) *Psa.* 23:1; 77:20; 80:1; *Eze.* 34:11.  
Christ, the good Shepherd, *John* 10:14; *Heb.* 13:20; *1 Pet.* 2:25; 5:4.
- SHEPHERDS, early, *Gen.* 4:2.  
the patriarchs were, *Gen.* 13:5; 30:37.  
male and female, *Gen.* 29:6; *1 Sam.* 16:11.  
hiring, *1 Sam.* 17:20; *John* 10:12.  
know their sheep, *John* 10:14.  
seek good pasture, *1 Chr.* 4:39.  
number their sheep, *Jer.* 33:13.  
watch over them, *Gen.* 31:40; *Lu.* 2:8.

- SHEPHERDS**, *con.*—defend their sheep, 1 *Sam.* 17:34; *Amos* 3:12.  
cherish the feeble, *Gen.* 33:13; *Psa.* 78:71.  
seek the lost, *Eze.* 31:12; *Luke* 15:4.
- SHESHACH**, *Jer.* 25:26; 51:41.
- SHESHBAZZAR** made governor of the Jews by Cyrus, *Ezra* 1:8; 5:14.
- SHETHAR-BOZNAI**. See **TATNAL**.
- SHIBBOLETH**, made a test, *Judg.* 12:6.
- SHIELD**, God is to his people, *Gen.* 15:1; *Deut.* 33:29; *Psa.* 33:29; 84:11; 115:9; *Prov.* 30:5.  
of faith, *Eph.* 6:16.  
Goliath's, 1 *Sam.* 17:6, etc.
- SHIELDS** made by Solomon, etc., 1 *Kin.* 10:17; 2 *Chr.* 11:12; 26:14; 32:5.
- SHILOH**, Christ, prophecy concerning, *Gen.* 49:10.  
—, the tabernacle erected there, *Josh.* 18:1; 1 *Sam.* 1:3; 2:14; 3:21.  
virgins of, carried off, *Judg.* 21:23.  
forsaken, *Psa.* 78:69; *Jer.* 7:12; 26:6.
- SHIMEI** curses David, 2 *Sam.* 16:5.  
his acknowledgment, 2 *Sam.* 19:16.  
slain for disobedience, 1 *Kings* 2:36.
- SHINING** of God's face upon Israel, prayer for, *Num.* 6:25; *Psa.* 31:16; 67:1; 80:1; *Dan.* 9:17.  
of God's glory, *Deut.* 33:2; *Psa.* 50:2; *Eze.* 43:2.  
of Christ's glory, *Mat.* 17:2; *Acts* 9:3; *Rev.* 1:16.  
of Moses' face, *Exod.* 34:29; 2 *Cor.* 3.  
of the light of the gospel, *Isa.* 9:2; 2 *Cor.* 4:4. See **GOPEL**.  
of the light of Christians in this world, *Mat.* 5:16; *John* 5:35; *Phil.* 2:15.  
and in that to come, *Dan.* 12:3; *Mat.* 13:43, etc.
- SHIPS**, first mentioned, *Gen.* 49:13; *Num.* 21:24; *Judg.* 5:17.  
a navy formed by Solomon, 1 *Kin.* 9:26.  
by Jehoshaphat, 1 *Kings* 22:48.  
of Tarshish, *Psa.* 48:7; *Isa.* 2:16; 23:1; 60:9; *Eze.* 27:25, etc.  
merchant, 1 *Kings* 10:11, 22; 2 *Chr.* 8:17; 9:21; *Prov.* 31:14.  
of war, *Num.* 24:24; *Dan.* 11:30, 40.  
in storms, *Jonah* 1; *Mat.* 8:23; 14:24; *Mark* 4:37; *Luke* 8:22; *John* 6:18; *Acts* 27.  
care of Providence for, *Psa.* 107:23; *Acts* 27:21.
- SHIPWRECK**, Paul's, *Acts* 27. See 2 *Cor.* 11:25.
- SHISHAK**, king of Egypt, invades Jerusalem and spoils the temple, 1 *Kings* 14:25; 2 *Chr.* 12.
- SHITTIM-WOOD** in constructing the tabernacle, *Exo.* 25:5, etc.; 27:1, etc.
- SHOE** taken off in reverence, *Exo.* 3:5; *Josh.* 5:15.  
in resigning the power of redeeming land, *Deut.* 25:9; *Ruth* 4:7.  
in humiliation, 2 *Sam.* 15:30.
- SHOULDER** in sacrifices, laws concerning, *Exod.* 29:22, 27; *Lev.* 7:34; 10:14; *Num.* 6:19.
- SHOUTING**, in war, *Josh.* 6:5; 1 *Sam.* 4:5; 2 *Chr.* 13:15.  
in worship, 2 *Sam.* 6:15; *Ezra* 3:11; *Psa.* 47:1; *Zeph.* 3:14, etc.
- SHOW-BREAD** appointed, *Exo.* 25:30; 40:23; *Lev.* 24:5; *Heb.* 9:2.  
given to David, 1 *Sam.* 21:6; *Mat.* 12:4; *Mark* 2:26; *Luke* 6:4.
- SHUNEM**, *Josh.* 19:18; 1 *Sam.* 28:4.  
Elisha's miracles there, 2 *Kings* 4:8.
- SHUSHAN**, city and palace of Artaxerxes, *Neh.* 1:1; *Est.* 2:8; 3:15, etc.
- SICKLE**, laws concerning, *Deut.* 16:9; 23:25.  
typical of judgment, *Joel* 3:13; *Mark* 4:29; *Rev.* 14:14.
- SICKNESS**:  
sent by God, *Deut.* 32:39; 2 *Sam.* 12:15; *Acts* 12:23.  
the devil sometimes permitted to inflict, *Job* 2:6, 7; *Luke* 9:39; 13:16.  
often brought on by intemperance, *Hos.* 7:5.  
often sent as a punishment of sin, *Lev.* 26:14-16; 2 *Chr.* 21:12-15; 1 *Cor.* 11:30.  
God promises to heal, *Exod.* 23:25; 2 *Kings* 20:5.  
heals, *Deut.* 32:39; *Psa.* 103:3; *Isa.* 38:5, 9.  
exhibits his mercy in healing, *Phil.* 2:27.  
exhibits his power in healing, *Luke* 5:17.  
exhibits his love in healing, *Isa.* 38:17.  
often manifests saving grace to sinners during, *Job* 33:19-24.  
permits saints to be tried by, *Job* 2:5, 6.  
strengthens saints in, *Psa.* 41:3.  
comforts saints in, *Psa.* 41:3.  
hears the prayers of those in, *Psa.* 30:2; 107:18-20.  
preserves saints in time of, *Ps.* 91:3-7.  
abandons the wicked to, *Jer.* 34:17.  
persecutes the wicked by, *Jer.* 29:18.  
healing of, lawful on the sabbath, *Luke* 13:14-16.  
Christ compassionated those in, *Isa.* 53:4, with *Mat.* 8:16, 17.
- CHRIST HEALED**, being present, *Mat.* 4:23; *Mark* 1:31.  
not being present, *Mat.* 8:13.  
by imposition of hands, *Mark* 6:5; *Luke* 13:13.  
with a touch, *Mat.* 8:3.  
through the touch of his garment, *Mat.* 14:35, 36; *Mark* 5:27-34.  
with a word, *Mat.* 8:8, 13.  
faith required in those healed of, by Christ, *Mat.* 9:28, 29; *Mark* 5:34; 10:52.  
often incurable by human means, *Deu.* 28:27; 2 *Chr.* 21:18.

**SICKNESS**, *cont.*—the apostles were endowed with power to heal, *Mat.* 10:1; *Mark* 16:18, 20.

**SAINTS** acknowledge that, comes from God, *Psa.* 38:1-8; *Isa.* 38:12, 15. are resigned under, *Job* 2:10. mourn under, with prayer, *Isa.* 38:14. pray for recovery from, *Isa.* 38:2, 3. ascribe recovery from, to God, *Isa.* 38:20.

praise God for recovery from, *Psa.* 103:1-3; *Isa.* 38:19; *Luke* 17:15.

thank God publicly for recovery from, *Isa.* 38:20; *Acts* 3:8.

feel for others in, *Psa.* 35:13.

visit those in, *Mat.* 25:36.

visiting those in, an evidence of belonging to Christ, *Mat.* 25:34, 36, 40.

pray for those afflicted with, *Acts* 28:8; *Jas.* 5:14, 15.

**THE WICKED** have much sorrow, etc., with, *Ecl.* 5:17.

do not seek the aid of God in, *2 Chr.* 16:12.

forsake those in, *1 Sam.* 30:13.

visit not those in, *Mat.* 25:43.

not visiting those in, an evidence of not belonging to Christ, *Mat.* 25:43, 45.

illustrative of sin, *Isa.* 1:5; *Jer.* 8:22; *Mat.* 9:12.

**SIGNS**, the rainbow, *Gen.* 9:12.

circumcision, *Gen.* 17:11; (*Rom.* 4:11.) the sabbath, *Exod.* 31:13.

Jonah, *Mat.* 12:38; *Mark* 8:11, etc. See *Gen.* 1:14; *Exod.* 3:12; 4:9;

*1 Kings* 13:3; *Isa.* 7:11; 8:18; 20:3; *Eze.* 24:24.

false ones, *Deut.* 13:1; *Mat.* 24:24; *2 Thes.* 2:9.

**SIDON.** See **ZIDON.**

**SIHON**, king of the Amorites, subdued, *Num.* 21:21; *Deut.* 1:4; 2:26; *Psa.* 135:11; 136:19.

**SILAS**, (Silvanus,) companion of Paul in persecution, etc., *Acts* 15:22; 16:19; 17:4. See *2 Cor.* 1:19; *1 Thes.* 1:1; *1 Pet.* 5:12.

**SILENCE**, through grief, *Job* 2:13; *Psa.* 39:2, 9.

enjoined upon women in the church, *1 Tim.* 2:11. See *Pro.* 10:19; 11:12; 17:28; *Jas.* 1:19.

in heaven, *Rev.* 8:1.

**SILK**, *Prov.* 31:22; *Eze.* 16:10.

**SILOAM**, pool of, *John* 9:7.

**SILVER**, employed in the tabernacle, *Exod.* 25:19; *Num.* 7:13.

as money, *Gen.* 23:15; 44:2; *Deut.* 22:19; *2 Kings* 5:22, etc.

Christ betrayed for, *Zech.* 11:12; *Amos* 2:6; *Mat.* 26:15.

**SIMEON**, son of Jacob, *Gen.* 29:33.

avenges Dinah, *Gen.* 34:7, 25.

detained by Joseph, *Gen.* 42:24.

Jacob's prophecy concerning, *Genesis* 49:5.

**SIMEON**, *cont.*—his descendants, *Gen.* 46:10; *Exo.* 6:15; *1 Chr.* 4:24; 12:25. numbered, *Num.* 1:22; 26:12.

reduced by a plague, *Num.* 25:9.

their inheritance, *Josh.* 19:1; *Deut.* 27:12; *Judg.* 1:3; *2 Chr.* 15:9; 34:6;

*Eze.* 48:24; *Rev.* 7:7.

—blesses Christ, *Luke* 2:25.

**SIMON**, (kinsman of Jesus,) *Mat.* 13:55; *Mark* 6:3.

—, (the Canaanite, Zelotes,) apostle. *Mat.* 10:4; *Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:15.

—, (a Pharisee,) reproved, *Luke* 7:36.

—, (a leper,) Christ anointed in his house, *Mat.* 26:7; *Mark* 14:3.

—, (of Cyrene,) bears the cross of Jesus, *Mat.* 27:32; *Mark* 15:21; *Luke* 23:26.

—, (a tanner,) Peter's vision in his house, *Acts* (9:43); 10:6.

—, (a sorcerer,) baptized, *Acts* 8:9 rebuked by Peter, *Acts* 8:18.

— **PETER.** See **PETER.**

— **PETER.** See **PETER.**

**SIMPLICITY**:

is opposed to fleshly wisdom, *2 Cor.* 1:12. necessity for, *Mat.* 18:2, 3.

**SHOULD BE EXHIBITED** in preaching the gospel, *1 Thes.* 2:3-7.

in acts of benevolence, *Rom.* 12:8.

in all our conduct, *2 Cor.* 1:12.

concerning our own wisdom, *1 Cor.* 3:18.

concerning evil, *Rom.* 16:19.

concerning malice, *1 Cor.* 14:20.

exhortations to, *Rom.* 16:19; *1 Pet.* 2:2.

**THEY WHO HAVE THE GRACE OF**, are made wise by God, *Mat.* 11:25.

are made wise by the word of God, *Psa.* 19:7; 119:130.

are preserved by God, *Psa.* 116:6. made circumspect by instruction, *Pro.* 1:4.

profit by the correction of others, *Pro.* 19:25; 21:11.

beware of being corrupted from that, which is in Christ, *2 Cor.* 11:3.

illustrated, *Mat.* 6:22.

exemplified, David, *Psa.* 131:1, 2. Jeremiah, *Jer.* 1:6. Primitive Christians, *Acts* 2:46; 4:32. Paul, *2 Cor.* 1:12.

**SIMPLE**, the, (fools,) exhortations to, *Prov.* 1:22; 8:5. See *Prov.* 1:32; 7:7; 14:15.

**SIN**, (Zin,) wilderness of, quails and manna given there, *Exod.* 16; *Num.* 13:21; and water from the rock, *Num.* 20; 27:14.

**SIN**:

is the transgression of the law, *1 John* 3:4.

is of the devil, *1 John* 3:8, with *John* 8:44.

all unrighteousness is, *1 John* 5:17.

omission of what we know to be good is, *Jas.* 4:17.

**SIN, cont.**—whatever is not of faith is, *Rom.* 14:23.  
 the thought of foolishness is, *Pro.* 24:9.  
 all the imaginations of the unrenewed heart are, *Gen.* 6:5; 8:21.  
**DESCRIBED AS** coming from the heart, *Mat.* 15:19.  
 the fruit of lust, *Jas.* 1:15.  
 the sting of death, *1 Cor.* 15:56.  
 rebellion against God, *Deut.* 9:7; *Josh.* 1:18.  
 works of darkness, *Eph.* 5:11.  
 dead works, *Heb.* 6:1; 9:14.  
 the abominable thing that God hates, *Prov.* 15:9; *Jer.* 44:4, 11.  
 defiling, *Prov.* 30:12; *Isa.* 59:3.  
 deceitful, *Heb.* 3:13.  
 disgraceful, *Prov.* 14:34.  
 often very great, *Exod.* 32:30; *1 Sam.* 2:17.  
 often mighty, *Amos* 5:12.  
 often manifold, *Amos* 5:12.  
 often presumptuous, *Psa.* 19:13.  
 sometimes open and manifest, *1 Tim.* 5:24.  
 sometimes secret, *Psa.* 90:8; *1 Tim.* 5:24.  
 besetting, *Heb.* 12:1.  
 like scarlet and crimson, *Isa.* 1:18.  
 reaching unto heaven, *Rev.* 18:5.  
 entered into the world by Adam, *Gen.* 3:6, 7, with *Rom.* 5:12.  
 all men are conceived and born in, *Gen.* 5:3; *Job* 15:14; 25:4; *Psa.* 51:5.  
 all men are shapen in, *Psa.* 51:5.  
 Scripture concludes all under, *Gal.* 3:22.  
 no man is without, *1 Kings* 8:46; *Ecc.* 7:20.  
 Christ alone was without, *2 Cor.* 5:21; *Heb.* 4:15; 7:26; *1 John* 3:5.  
**GOD** abominates, *Deut.* 25:16; *Prov.* 6:16-19.  
 marks, *Job* 10:14.  
 remembers, *Rev.* 18:5.  
 is provoked to jealousy by, *1 Kin.* 14:22.  
 is provoked to anger by, *1 Kings* 16:2.  
 alone can forgive, *Exod.* 31:7; *Dan.* 9:9; *Mic.* 7:18; *Mark* 2:7.  
 recompenses, *Jer.* 16:18; *Rev.* 18:6.  
 punishes, *Isa.* 13:11; *Amos* 3:2.  
**THE LAW** is transgressed by every, *Jas.* 2:10, 11, with *1 John* 3:4.  
 gives knowledge of, *Rom.* 3:20; 7:7.  
 shows exceeding sinfulness of, *Rom.* 7:13.  
 made to restrain, *1 Tim.* 1:9, 10.  
 by its strictness stirs up, *Rom.* 7:5, 8, 11.  
 is the strength of, *1 Cor.* 15:56.  
 curses those guilty of, *Gal.* 3:10.  
 no man can cleanse himself from, *Job* 9:30, 31; *Prov.* 20:9; *Jer.* 2:22.  
 no man can atone for, *Mic.* 6:7.  
 God has opened a fountain for, *Zech.* 13:1.

**SIN, cont.**—Christ was manifested to take away, *John* 1:29; *1 John* 3:5.  
 Christ's blood redeems from, *Eph.* 1:7.  
 Christ's blood cleanses from, *1 John* 1:7.  
**SAINTS** made free from, *Rom.* 6:18.  
 dead to, *Rom.* 6:2, 11; *1 Pet.* 2:24.  
 profess to have ceased from, *1 Pet.* 4:1.  
 cannot live in, *1 John* 3:9; 5:18.  
 resolve against, *Job* 34:32.  
 ashamed of having committed, *Rom.* 6:21.  
 abhor themselves on account of, *Job* 42:6; *Eze.* 20:43.  
 have yet the remains of, in them, *Rom.* 7:17, 23, with *Gal.* 5:17.  
 the fear of God restrains, *Exod.* 20:20; *Psa.* 4:4; *Prov.* 16:6.  
 the word of God keeps from, *Ps.* 119:11.  
 the Holy Ghost convinces of, *John* 16:8, 9.  
 if we say that we have no, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us, *1 John* 1:8.  
 if we say that we have no, we make God a liar, *1 John* 1:10.  
 confusion of face belongs to those guilty of, *Dan.* 9:7, 8.  
**SHOULD BE** confessed, *Job* 33:27; *Prov.* 28:13.  
 grieved for, *2 Chr.* 6:29; *Mark* 3:5.  
 mourned over, *Psa.* 38:18; *Jer.* 3:21.  
 hated, *Psa.* 97:10; *Prov.* 8:13; *Amos* 5:15.  
 abhorred, *Rom.* 12:9.  
 put away, *Job* 11:14.  
 departed from, *Psa.* 34:14; *2 Tim.* 2:19.  
 avoided even in appearance, *1 Thes.* 5:22.  
 guarded against, *Psa.* 4:4; 39:1.  
 striven against, *Heb.* 12:4.  
 mortified, *Rom.* 8:13; *Col.* 3:5.  
 wholly destroyed, *Rom.* 6:6.  
 specially strive against besetting, *Heb.* 12:1.  
 aggravated by neglected advantages, *Luke* 12:47; *John* 15:22.  
 guilt of concealing, *Job* 31:33; *Prov.* 28:13.  
**WE SHOULD PRAY TO GOD** to search for, in our hearts, *Psa.* 139:23, 24.  
 to make us know our, *Job* 13:23.  
 to forgive our, *Exo.* 34:9; *Luke* 11:4.  
 to keep us from, *Psa.* 19:13.  
 to deliver us from, *Mat.* 6:13.  
 to cleanse us from, *Psa.* 51:2.  
 prayer hindered by, *Psa.* 66:18; *Isa.* 59:2.  
 blessings withheld on account of, *Jer.* 5:25.  
**THE WICKED** servants to, *John* 8:34; *Rom.* 6:16.  
 dead in, *Eph.* 2:1.  
 guilty of, in every thing they do, *Pro.* 21:4; *Eze.* 21:24.  
 plead necessity for, *1 Sam.* 13:11, 12.

**SIN, cont.—THE WICKED** excuse, *Gen.* 3:12, 13; 1 *Sam.* 15:13–15.  
 encourage themselves in, *Psa.* 64:5.  
 defy God in committing, *Isa.* 5:18, 19.  
 boast of, *Isa.* 3:9.  
 make a mock at, *Prov.* 14:9.  
 expect impunity in, *Psa.* 50:21; 94:7.  
 cannot cease from, 2 *Pet.* 2:14.  
 heap up, *Psa.* 78:17; *Isa.* 30:1.  
 encouraged in, by prosperity, *Prov.* 10:16.  
 led by despair to continue in, *Jer.* 18:12.  
 try to conceal, from God, *Gen.* 3:8, 10, with *Job* 31:33.  
 throw the blame of, on God, *Gen.* 3:12; *Jer.* 7:10.  
 throw the blame of, on others, *Gen.* 3:12, 13; *Exod.* 32:22–24.  
 tempt others to, *Gen.* 3:6; 1 *Kin.* 16:2.  
 delight in those who commit, *Ro.* 1:32.  
 shall bear the shame of, *Eze.* 16:52.  
 shall find out the wicked, *Num.* 32:23.  
 ministers should warn the wicked to forsake, *Eze.* 33:9; *Dan.* 4:27.  
**LEADS** to shame, *Rom.* 6:21.  
 disquiet, *Psa.* 38:3.  
 disease, *Job* 20:11.  
 the ground was cursed on account of, *Gen.* 3:17, 18.  
 toil and sorrow originated in, *Gen.* 3:16, 17, 19, with *Job* 14:1.  
 excludes from heaven, *Gal.* 5:19–21; *Eph.* 5:5; *Rev.* 21:27.  
 against the Holy Ghost, *Mat.* 12:31; *Mark* 3:28; *Luke* 12:10. See *Heb.* 6:4; 10:26; 1 *John* 5:16.  
 when finished brings forth death, *Jas.* 1:15.  
 death the wages of, *Rom.* 6:23.  
 death the punishment of, *Gen.* 2:17; *Eze.* 18:4.  
**SINS, NATIONAL :**  
 often pervade all ranks, *Isa.* 1:5; *Jer.* 5:1–5; 6:13.  
 often caused and encouraged by rulers, 1 *Kings* 12:26–33; 2 *Chr.* 21:11–13.  
 often caused by prosperity, *Deut.* 32:15; *Eze.* 28:5.  
**DEFILE** the land, *Lev.* 18:25; *Isa.* 24:5.  
 the people, *Lev.* 18:24; *Eze.* 14:11.  
 national worship, *Hag.* 2:14.  
 aggravated by privileges, *Isa.* 5:4–7; *Eze.* 20:11–13; *Mat.* 11:21–24.  
 lead the heathen to blaspheme, *Rom.* 2:24.  
 are a reproach to a people, *Prov.* 14:34.  
**SHOULD BE** repented of, *Jer.* 18:8; *Jonah* 3:5.  
 mourned over, *Joel* 2:12.  
 confessed, *Judg.* 10:10.  
 turned from, *Isa.* 1:16; *Jonah* 3:10.  
 saints especially mourn over, *Psalms* 119:136; *Eze.* 9:4.  
**MINISTERS SHOULD** mourn over, *Ezra* 10:6; *Eze.* 6:11; *Joel* 2:17.

**SINS, national, cont.—MINISTERS SHOULD** testify against, *Isa.* 30:8, 9; *Eze.* 2:3–5; 22:2; *Jonah* 1:2.  
 try to turn the people from, *Jer.* 23:22.  
 pray for forgiveness of, *Exod.* 32:31, 32; *Joel* 2:17.  
 national prayer rejected on account of, *Isa.* 1:15; 59:2.  
 national worship rejected on account of, *Isa.* 1:10–14; *Jer.* 6:19, 20.  
 cause the withdrawal of privileges, *Lam.* 2:9; *Amos* 8:11.  
 bring down national judgments, *Mat.* 23:35, 36; 27:25.  
 denunciations against, *Isa.* 1:24; 30:1; *Jer.* 5:9; 12:17.  
 punishment for, *Isa.* 3:8; *Jer.* 12:17; 25:12; *Eze.* 25:7–10.  
 punishment for, averted on repentance, *Judg.* 10:15, 16; 2 *Chr.* 12:6, 7; *Jonah* 3:10.  
 exemplified. Sodom and Gomorrah, *Gen.* 18:20; 2 *Pet.* 2:6. Children of Israel, *Exod.* 16:8; 32:31. Nations of Canaan, *Deut.* 9:4. Kingdom of Israel, 2 *Kings* 17:8–12; *Hos.* 4:1, 2. Kingdom of Judah, 2 *Kings* 17:19; *Isa.* 1:2–7. Moab, *Jer.* 48:29, 30. Babylon, *Jer.* 51:6, 13, 52. Tyre, *Eze.* 28:2. Nineveh, *Nah.* 3:1.  
**SINAL, mount,** *Deut.* 33:2; *Judg.* 5:5; *Psa.* 68:17. See **HOREB.**  
**SINCERITY :**  
 Christ was an example of, 1 *Pet.* 2:22.  
 ministers should be examples of, *Tit.* 2:7.  
 opposed to fleshly wisdom, 2 *Cor.* 1:12.  
**SHOULD CHARACTERIZE** our love to God, 2 *Cor.* 8:8, 21.  
 our love to Christ, *Eph.* 6:24.  
 our service to God, *Josh.* 24:14.  
 our faith, 1 *Tim.* 1:5.  
 our love to one another, *Rom.* 12:9; 1 *Pet.* 1:22; 1 *John* 3:18.  
 our whole conduct, 2 *Cor.* 1:12.  
 the preaching of the gospel, 2 *Cor.* 2:17; 1 *Thes.* 2:3–5.  
 a characteristic of the doctrines of the gospel, 1 *Pet.* 2:2.  
 the gospel sometimes preached without, *Phil.* 1:16.  
 the wicked devoid of, *Psa.* 5:9; 55:21.  
 exhortations to, 1 *Cor.* 5:8; 1 *Pet.* 2:1.  
 pray for, on behalf of others, *Phil.* 1:10.  
 blessedness of, *Psa.* 32:2.  
 exemplified. Men of Zebulun, 1 *Chr.* 12:33. Hezekiah, *Isa.* 38:3. Nathanael, *John* 1:47. Paul, 2 *Cor.* 1:12. Timothy, 2 *Tim.* 1:5. Lois and Eunice, 2 *Tim.* 1:5.  
**SINGING** used in divine worship, *Exod.* 15; 1 *Chr.* 6:31; 13:8; 2 *Chr.* 20:22; 29:30; *Neh.* 12:27; *Mat.* 26:30, etc.  
 exhortations to, 1 *Chr.* 16:9; *Psa.* 33; 66; 67; 95; 96; 98; 100; 105, etc.; 1 *Cor.* 14:15; *Eph.* 5:19; *Col.* 3:16; *Jas.* 5:13.

**SINGLENESS** of heart, *Acts* 2:46; *Eph.* 6:5; *Col.* 3:22.

**SIRION**, mount, *Deut.* 3:9; *Psa.* 29:6.

**SISERA** oppresses Israel, *Judg.* 4:2.  
slain by Jael, *Judg.* 4:21; 5:24; *1 Sam.* 12:9; *Psa.* 83:9.

**SIVAN**, month, *Esth.* 8:9.

**SLANDER**:

an abomination unto God, *Pro.* 6:16, 19.  
forbidden, *Exod.* 23:1; *Jas.* 4:11.

**INCLUDES** whispering, *Rom.* 1:29; *2 Cor.* 12:20.

backbiting, *Rom.* 1:30; *2 Cor.* 12:20.

evil surmising, *1 Tim.* 6:4.

talebearing, *Lev.* 19:16.

babbling, *Eccl.* 10:11.

tattling, *1 Tim.* 5:13.

evil speaking, *Psa.* 41:5; 109:20.

defaming, *Jer.* 20:10; *1 Cor.* 4:13.

bearing false witness, *Exod.* 20:16;  
*Deut.* 5:20; *Luke* 3:14.

judging uncharitably, *Jas.* 4:11, 12.

raising false reports, *Exod.* 23:1.

repeating matters, *Prov.* 17:9.

is a deceitful work, *Psa.* 52:2.

comes from the evil heart, *Luke* 6:45.  
often arises from hatred, *Psa.* 41:7;  
109:3.

idleness leads to, *1 Tim.* 5:13.

the wicked addicted to, *Psa.* 50:20; *Jer.* 6:28; 9:4.

hypocrites addicted to, *Prov.* 11:9.

a characteristic of the devil, *Rev.* 12:10.

the wicked love, *Psa.* 52:4.

they who indulge in, are fools, *Prov.* 10:18.

they who indulge in, not to be trusted,  
*Jer.* 9:4.

women warned against, *Tit.* 2:3.

ministers' wives should avoid, *1 Tim.* 3:11.

Christ was exposed to, *Psa.* 35:11;  
*Mat.* 26:60.

rulers exposed to, *2 Pet.* 2:10; *Jude* 8.

ministers exposed to, *Rom.* 3:8; *2 Cor.* 6:8.

the nearest relations exposed to *Psa.* 50:20.

saints exposed to, *Psa.* 38:12; 109:2;  
*1 Pet.* 4:4.

**SAINTS** should keep their tongue from,  
*Psa.* 31:13, with *1 Pet.* 3:10.

should lay aside, *Eph.* 4:31; *1 Pet.* 2:1.

should be warned against, *Tit.* 3:1, 2.

should give no occasion for, *1 Pet.* 2:12; 3:16.

should return good for, *1 Cor.* 4:13.

blessed in enduring, *Mat.* 5:11.

characterized as avoiding, *Psa.* 15:1, 3.

should not be listened to, *1 Sam.* 24:9.

should be discountenanced with anger,  
*Prov.* 25:23.

**EFFECTS OF** separating friends, *Prov.* 16:28; 17:9.

deadly wounds, *Prov.* 18:8; 26:22.

strife, *Prov.* 26:20.

**SLANDER**, *cont.*—**EFFECTS OF**: discord  
among brethren, *Prov.* 6:19.

murder, *Psa.* 31:13; *Eze.* 22:9.

the tongue of, is a scourge, *Job* 5:21.

is venomous, *Psa.* 140:3; *Eccl.* 10:11.

is destructive, *Prov.* 11:9.

end of, is mischievous madness, *Eccl.* 10:13.

men shall give account for, *Mat.* 12:36.  
punishment for, *Deut.* 19:16–21; *Psa.* 101:5.

illustrated, *Prov.* 12:18; 25:18.

exemplified, Laban's sons, *Gen.* 31:1.  
Doeg, *1 Sam.* 22:9–11. Princes of

Ammon, *2 Sam.* 10:3. Ziba, *2 Sam.* 16:3.

Children of Belial, *1 Kings* 21:13.

Enemies of the Jews, *Ezra* 4:7–16. Gashmu, *Neh.* 6:6. Haman,

*Esth.* 3:8. David's enemies, *Psa.* 31:13.

Jeremiah's enemies, *Jer.* 38:4. Chaldeans, *Dan.* 3:8.

Daniel's accusers, *Dan.* 6:13. Jews, *Mat.* 11:18, 19.

Witnesses against Christ, *Mat.* 26:59–61. Priests, *Mar.* 15:3.

Enemies of Stephen, *Acts* 6:11. Enemies of Paul, etc., *Acts* 17:7.

Tertullus, *Acts* 24:2, 5.

**SLAYER** without malice, *Num.* 35:11;  
*Deut.* 4:42; 19:3; *Josh.* 20:3.

**SLEEP**, deep, sent by God, *Gen.* 2:21;  
15:12; *1 Sam.* 26:12; *Job* 4:13.

too much, *Prov.* 6:4; 19:15; 20:13.

figurative, *Psa.* 13:3; *Dan.* 12:2; *Mark* 13:36; *Rom.* 13:11; *1 Cor.* 11:30; 15:20; *1 Thes.* 4:14.

**SLING**, skill in its use, *Judg.* 20:16.  
Goliath slain by, *1 Sam.* 17:49. See *2 Kings* 3:25; *2 Chr.* 26:14.

figurative, *1 Sam.* 25:29; *Prov.* 26:8.

**SLOTHFULNESS** censured, *Pro.* 12:24,  
27; 15:19; 21:25; 26:13–16; *Mat.* 25:26; *Rom.* 11:8.

leads to want, *Pro.* 18:9; 19:15; 20:4;  
24:30; *Eccl.* 10:18.

magnifies obstacles, *Pro.* 15:19; 22:13.

in ministers, *Isa.* 56:10; *Eze.* 34:2.

exhortations against, *Pro.* 6:4; *Rom.* 12:11; 13:11; *1 Thes.* 5:6; *Heb.* 6:12. See **IDLENESS**.

**SLUGGARD** described, *Pro.* 6:6; 10:26;  
13:4; 20:4; 26:16.

**SMYRNA**, church of, comforted under  
persecution, *Rev.* 2:8.

**SNAIL**, unclean, *Lev.* 11:30.

**SNUFFERS** of gold, *Exo.* 25:38; 37:23.

**SOBRIETY**:

commanded, *1 Pet.* 1:13; 5:8.

the gospel designed to teach, *Tit.* 2:11,  
12.

with watchfulness, *1 Thes.* 5:6.

with prayer, *1 Pet.* 4:7.

**REQUIRED** in ministers, *1 Tim.* 3:2, 3;  
*Tit.* 1:8.

wives of ministers, *1 Tim.* 3:11.

aged men, *Tit.* 2:2.

young men, *Tit.* 2:6.

- SOBRIETY**, *cont.*—REQUIRED IN young women, *Tit.* 2:4.  
 all saints, *1 Thes.* 5:6, 8.  
 women should exhibit, in dress, *1 Tim.* 2:9.  
 we should estimate our character and talents with, *Rom.* 12:3.  
 we should live in, *Tit.* 2:12.  
 motives to, *1 Pet.* 4:7; 5:8.
- SODOM**, wickedness of its inhabitants, *Gen.* 13:13; 18:20; 19:4; *Deut.* 23:17; *1 Kings* 14:24, etc.  
 their captivity and deliverance by Abraham, *Gen.* 14.  
 God's judgment on, and Abraham's intercession for, *Gen.* 18:17.  
 Lot's deliverance from, *Gen.* 19.  
 awful destruction of, *Gen.* 19:24.  
 a type of God's wrath, *Deut.* 29:23; 32:32; *Isa.* 1:9; 13:19; *Lam.* 4:6, etc.; *Mat.* 10:15; *Luke* 17:29; *Jude* 7; *Rev.* 11:8.
- SOLDIERS**, instructed by John the Baptist, *Luke* 3:14.  
 their conduct to Christ, *John* 19.  
 bribed by the priests, *Mat.* 28:12.  
 rescue Paul, *Acts* 21:32;—27:31.
- SOLOMON**, king, born, *2 Sam.* 12:24.  
 prophecy concerning, *2 Sam.* 7:12; *1 Chr.* 22:9; *Mat.* 1:6.  
 proclaimed king, *1 Kings* 1.  
 exhorted by David, *1 Kings* 2; *1 Chr.* 28:9; 29.  
 executes justice upon Adonijah, Joab, etc., *1 Kings* 2:24.  
 his choice of wisdom, *1 Kings* 3:5; *2 Chr.* 1:7.  
 his wise judgment, *1 Kings* 3:16.  
 his officers, *1 Kings* 4.  
 message to Hiram, *1 Kin.* 5; *2 Chr.* 2.  
 builds the temple, (*2 Sam.* 7:12; *1 Chr.* 17:11; *1 Kings* 6; 7; *2 Chr.* 3-5).  
 his prayer at the dedication, *1 Kings* 8; *2 Chr.* 6.  
 God's covenant with him, *1 Kings* 9; *2 Chr.* 7:12.  
 his great wisdom, *1 Kings* 4:29.  
 visited by the queen of Sheba, *1 Kings* 10; *2 Chr.* 9; *Mat.* 6:29; 12:42.  
 his idolatry, *1 Kings* 11:1; *Neh.* 13:26.  
 rebuked by God, *1 Kings* 11:9.  
 his adversaries, *1 Kings* 11:14.  
 Ahijah's prophecy, *1 Kings* 11:31.  
 his death, *1 Kings* 11:41; *2 Chr.* 9:29.  
*See Psa.* 72; *Prov.* 1:1; *Song* 1:1; *Ecl.* 1.
- SON OF GOD.** *See JESUS CHRIST.*
- SONS** of Israelites proscribed by Pharaoh, *Exod.* 1:16.  
 purification for, *Lev.* 12:6.  
 punishment of rebellious, *Deut.* 21:18.  
*See ADOPTION, CHILDREN, FIRST-BORN.*
- SONGS** :  
 of Moses, *Exo.* 15; *Num* 21:17; *Deut.* 32; *Rev.* 15:3.
- SONGS**, *cont.*—of Deborah, *Judg.* 5.  
 of Hannah, *1 Sam.* 2.  
 of David, *2 Sam.* 22; *Psalms.*  
 of Mary, *Luke* 1:46.  
 of Zacharias, *Luke* 1:68.  
 of the angels, *Luke* 2:13.  
 of Simeon, *Luke* 2:29.  
 of the redeemed, *Rev.* 5:9; 19.
- SORCERY** condemned, *Isa.* 47:9; 57:3; *Rev.* 21:8; 22:15. *See DIVINATION.*
- SORROW**, godly and worldly, contrasted *2 Cor.* 7:10; *1 Thes.* 4:13. *See AFFLICTION.*
- SOUL**, or spirit, of man, proceeds from God, *Gen.* 2:7; *Job* 32:8; *Zech.* 12:1.  
 its inestimable value, *Mat.* 16:26; *Mark* 8:37, etc.  
 its separation from the body, *Ecl.* 11:5; 12:7.  
 its condemnation, *Psa.* 49:8; *Prov.* 13:2; 22:3; *Mat.* 25; *Luke* 12:4; 16:23; *Rev.* 20:13, etc.  
 its redemption, *Lev.* 17:11; *Psa.* 33:19; 34:22; 49:15. *See REDEMPTION.*
- SOUR GRAPES**, proverb concerning, *Jer.* 31:29; *Eze.* 18:2.
- SOUTH**, the king of, Daniel's vision concerning, *Dan.* 11.
- SOWER**, parable of, *Mat.* 13:3; *Mark* 4:3; *Luke* 8:5.  
 reaps whatever he sows, *Gal.* 6:7.  
 reaps sparingly, or bountifully, as he sows, *2 Cor.* 9:6.  
 shall reap with joy, *Psa.* 126:5, 6.  
 should labor always, trusting in God, *Ecl.* 11:6.
- SPAN**, a measure, *Exod.* 28:16.
- SPEAR**, *Josh.* 8:18; *2 Sam.* 23:8, 18.  
 Goliath's, *1 Sam.* 17:7, etc.  
 Christ pierced with one, *John* 19:34.
- SPICES**, for the anointing oil, etc., *Exo.* 25:6; 30:23, 34; 37:29.  
 for purification, *Esth.* 2:12; *Psa.* 45:8.  
 for embalming, etc., *2 Chron.* 16:14; *Mark* 16:1; *Luke* 23:56; *John* 19:40.
- SPIES** sent into Canaan, *Num.* 13:3.  
 their instructions, *Num.* 13:17.  
 report of ten of them, *Num.* 13:26.  
 their punishment, *Num.* 14:35; *Deut.* 1:22; *Heb.* 3:17.  
 two sent to Jericho by Joshua, *Josh.* 2:1.  
 preserved by Rahab, *Josh.* 2:4.  
 their covenant with her, *Josh.* 2:17.  
 their report to Joshua, *Josh.* 2:23.  
 their oath performed, *Josh.* 6:17, 23.  
*See Heb.* 11:31; *Jas.* 2:25.  
 sent by the Danites, *Judg.* 15:2.  
 sent by Absalom, *2 Sam.* 18:10.
- SPIKENARD**, Christ anointed with, *Mark* 14:3; *Luke* 7:37; *John* 12:3.
- SPIRIT** OF GOD :  
 his agency in forming the body of Jesus, *Mat.* 1:18, 20; *Luke* 1:35.  
 descends upon Christ, *Mat.* 3:16; *Mark* 1:10; *Luke* 3:22; *John* 1:32.



**SPIRIT** of God, *cont.*—rests with Christ, *Isa.* 11:2, 3; 42:1; 61:1; *Luke* 4:18; *John* 3:34.  
 coöperated with Christ, *Mat.* 4:1; 12:28; *Luke* 4:14; 11:20; *Heb.* 9:14; 1 *Pet.* 3:18.  
 witnessed unto Christ, *John* 15:26; *Acts* 5:32; *Rom.* 1:4; *Rev.* 19:10.  
 is poured out from on high, *Prov.* 1:23; *Isa.* 32:15; 44:3; *Zech.* 12:10.  
 God baptizes with, *Mat.* 3:11.  
 is a covenant blessing, *Isa.* 53:11; *Joel* 2:28.  
 is a promised blessing, *Eze.* 36:27; 37:14; *Eph.* 1:13.  
**GRANTED** to Joseph, *Gen.* 41:38; Bezaleel, *Exo.* 31:3; 35:31; the seventy elders, *Num.* 11:17; Balaam, *Num.* 24:2; Joshua, *Num.* 27:18; Saul, 1 *Sam.* 10:10; 11:6; 19:23; his messengers, 1 *Sam.* 19:20; Amasai, 1 *Chr.* 12:18; Elisha, 2 *Kings* 2:9; Azariah, 2 *Chr.* 15:1.  
 the prophets, *Neh.* 9:30. See *Isa.* 1:6; 48:16; *Jer.* 1; *Eze.* 1; 11, etc.; *Dan.* 4:8; 2 *Pet.* 1:21.  
 Zacharias, Elisabeth, and Mary, *Luke* 1:41, 67.  
 Simeon and Anna, *Luke* 2:25, 38.  
 the disciples, *Acts* 2:4; 6:3; 7:55; 8:29; 9:17; 10:45, etc.; *Rev.* 1:10.  
 all saints, *Psa.* 51:11; *Luke* 11:13; *John* 14:17; 1 *Cor.* 3:16; 6:19; 12:13; *Eph.* 1:13; 1 *Thes.* 4:8; *Jude* 20.  
 his final invitation, *Rev.* 22:17.  
 fruits of, *Gal.* 5:22; *Eph.* 5:9.  
 opposed to the flesh, *Rom.* 8; *Gal.* 3:3.  
 must not be grieved, *Eph.* 4:30; resisted, *Acts* 7:51; vexed, *Isa.* 63:10; tempted, *Acts* 5:9; quenched, 1 *Thes.* 5:19.  
 blasphemy against, condemned, *Mat.* 12:31; *Mark* 3:29; *Luke* 12:10. See **HOLY SPIRIT**.  
**SPIRIT** of antichrist, 1 *John* 4:3.  
 of bondage, *Rom.* 8:15.  
 of divination, *Acts* 16:16.  
 of dumbness, etc., *Mark* 9:17.  
 of fear, 2 *Tim.* 1:7.  
 of jealousy, *Num.* 5:14.  
 of slumber, *Rom.* 11:8.  
**SPIRITS**, to be tried, 1 *John* 4:1.  
 unclean, cast out, see **DEVILS**.  
**SPIRITUAL** body, 1 *Cor.* 15:44; *Phil.* 3:21; 1 *John* 3:2.  
 gifts, regulations concerning, 1 *Cor.* 12; 14; *Rom.* 1:11.  
 house, and sacrifices, 1 *Pet.* 2:5.  
 songs, *Eph.* 5:19; *Col.* 3:16.  
 things to be compared, 1 *Cor.* 2:13  
**SPITTING** in the face a reproach, *Num.* 12:14; *Deut.* 25:9; *Job* 30:10.  
 endured by Christ. (*Isa.* 50:6;) *Mat.* 26:67; 27:30; *Mark* 10:34; 14:65; 15:19.

**SPOIL**, its division, *Num.* 31:27.  
 enforced by Joshua and David, *Josh.* 22:8; 1 *Sam.* 30:24.  
**SPRINKLING** of blood, of the passover lamb, *Exod.* 12:22; *Heb.* 11:28.  
 of the covenant, *Exo.* 24:8; *Heb.* 9:13.  
 of the sin-offering on the day of atonement, *Lev.* 16:14.  
 on the altar, *Exod.* 29:20.  
 of people and priests, *Exo.* 24:8; 29:21; *Lev.* 8:30; *Heb.* 9:19.  
 in cleansing the leper, etc., *Lev.* 14:7.  
 of the blood of Christ, *Heb.* 10:22; 12:24; 1 *Pet.* 1:2.  
 of the water of purifying, *Num.* 8:7.  
 of the water of separation, *Num.* 19.  
 of oil, *Lev.* 14:16.  
**STANDARDS** of the twelve tribes, *Num.* 2.  
**STAR**, Balaam foretells, *Num.* 24:17.  
 seen by the wise men, *Mat.* 2:2.  
 morning Star, Christ, *Rev.* 2:28; 22:16.  
 one falls from heaven, *Rev.* 8:10; 9:1.  
**STARS** created, *Gen.* 1:16; *Job* 38:7.  
 show God's power, *Psa.* 8:3; *Isa.* 40:26.  
 made to praise God, *Psa.* 148:3.  
 differ in glory, 1 *Cor.* 15:41.  
 worship of, forbidden, *Deut.* 4:19.  
 typically mentioned, *Gen.* 15:5; *Heb.* 11:12; *Jude* 13; *Rev.* 8:12; 12:1.  
**STATUTES** of God. See **LAW**.  
**STAVES**, for the tabernacle, *Exo.* 25:13; 37:15; 40:20; *Num.* 4:6.  
**STEADFASTNESS**:  
 exhibited by God in all his purposes and ways, *Dan.* 6:26; *Heb.* 2:2; 6:10.  
 commanded, *Phil.* 4:1; 2 *Thes.* 2:15.  
 godliness necessary to, *Job* 11:13-15.  
**SECURED** by the power of God, *Psa.* 55:22; 62:2.  
 the presence of God, *Psa.* 16:8.  
 trust in God, *Psa.* 26:1.  
 the intercession of Christ, *Luke* 22:31, 32.  
 a characteristic of saints, *Job* 17:9; *John* 8:31.  
**SHOULD BE MANIFESTED** in cleaving to God, *Deut.* 10:20; *Acts* 11:23.  
 in the work of the Lord, 1 *Cor.* 15:58.  
 in continuing in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, *Acts* 2:42.  
 in holding fast our profession, *Heb.* 4:14; 10:23.  
 in holding fast the confidence and rejoicing of the hope, *Heb.* 3:6, 14.  
 in keeping the faith, *Col.* 2:5; 1 *Pet.* 5:9.  
 in standing fast in the faith, 1 *Cor.* 16:13.  
 in holding fast what is good, 1 *Thes.* 5:21.  
 in maintaining Christian liberty, *Gal.* 5:1.  
 in striving for the faith of the gospel, *Phil.* 1:27, with *Jude* 3.

**STEADFASTNESS**, *cont.*—SHOULD BE MANIFESTED even under affliction, *Psa.* 44:17-19; *1 Thes.* 3:3.

saints pray for, *Psa.* 17:5.

saints praise God for, *Psa.* 116:8.

**MINISTERS** exhorted to, *2 Tim.* 1:13, 14; *Tit.* 1:9.

should exhort to, *Acts* 13:43; 14:22.

should pray for, in their people, *1 Thes.* 3:13; *2 Thes.* 2:17.

encouraged by, in their people, *1 Thes.* 3:8.

rejoiced by, in their people, *Col.* 2:5.

the wicked devoid of, *Psa.* 78:8, 37.

principle of, illustrated, *Mat.* 7:24, 25.

want of, illustrated, *Luke* 8:6, 13; *2 Pet.* 2:17; *Jude* 12.

exemplified. Caleb, *Numbers* 14:24.

Joshua, *Josh.* 24:15. Josiah, *2 Kin.*

22:2. Job, *Job* 2:3. David, *Psa.*

18:21, 22. Shadrach, etc., *Dan.* 3:18.

Daniel, *Dan.* 6:10. Primitive Chris-

tians, *Acts* 2:42. Corinthians, *1 Cor.*

15:1. Colossians, *Col.* 2:5.

**STEALING** forbidden, *Exod.* 20:15;

21:16; *Lev.* 19:11; *Deut.* 5:19; 24:7;

*Psa.* 50:18; *Zech.* 5:4; *Mat.* 19:18;

*Rom.* 13:9; *Eph.* 4:28; *1 Pet.* 4:15.

restitution to be made, *Exod.* 22:1;

*Lev.* 6:4; *Pro.* 6:30, 31. See **THEFT**.

**STEWARD**, parable of, *Luke* 16:1.

a bishop compared to, *Tit.* 1:7. See

*1 Cor.* 4:1; *1 Pet.* 4:10.

**STOCKS**, figurative of punishment, *Job*

13:27; 33:11; *Prov.* 7:22.

Jeremiah put in the, *Jer.* 20:2.

also Paul and Silas, *Acts* 16:24.

**STOICS** deride Paul, *Acts* 17:18.

**STONE** of the corner, Christ so named,

(*Psa.* 118:22; *Isa.* 28:16;) *Mat.*

21:42; *Mark* 12:10; *1 Pet.* 2:6.

**STONES**, precious, in the breastplate,

*Exod.* 28:17; 39:10-14.

employed in the temple, *1 Chr.* 29:2;

*2 Chr.* 3:6, etc.

in the new Jerusalem, *Rev.* 21:11, 19.

**STONING**, as a punishment, *Lev.* 20:2;

21:14; *Deut.* 13:10; 17:5; 22:21, etc.

of Achan, *Josh.* 7:25.

of Naboth, *1 Kings* 21.

of Stephen, *Acts* 7:58.

of Paul, *Acts* 14:19; *2 Cor.* 11:25.

**STORK**, the, mentioned, *Psa.* 104:17;

*Jer.* 8:7; *Zech.* 5:9.

unclean. *Lev.* 11:19; *Deut.* 14:18.

**STRANGE WOMEN**, Solomon's sin

concerning, *1 Kings* 11:1.

warnings against, *Prov.* 2:16; 5:3, 20;

6:24; 23:27.

**STRANGERS**, (dwelling among Israel-

ites,) not to be oppressed, *Exo.* 22:21;

23:9; *Lev.* 19:33; *Deu.* 1:16; 10:18;

23:7; 24:14; *Mal.* 3:5.

not to eat of the passover, etc., until

circumcised, *Exo.* 12:43; *Lev.* 22:10;

*Num.* 1:51, etc.; *Eze.* 44:9.

**STRANGERS**, *cont.*—not to take the priest's or king's office, *Num.* 18:7; *Deut.* 17:15.

marriage with, forbidden, *Exo.* 34:16;

*Deut.* 7:3; 25:5; *Ezra* 10:2; *Neh.*

13:27.

subject to the laws, *Lev.* 17:10; 24:16;

*Num.* 19:10; 35:15; *Deut.* 31:12;

*Josh.* 8:33. See **HOSPITALITY**.

**STRENGTH** of Israel, the Lord, *Exod.*

15:2; *1 Sam.* 15:29; *Ps.* 27:1; 28:8;

29:11; 46:1; 81:1, etc.; *Isa.* 26:4;

*Joel* 3:16; *Zech.* 12:5.

—made perfect in weakness, *Psa.*

8:2; *2 Cor.* 12:9; *Heb.* 11:34.

—of sin, the law, *Rom.* 7; *1 Cor.*

15:56.

**STRIFE** :

Christ an example of avoiding, *Isa.*

42:2, with *Mat.* 12:15-19.

forbidden, *Prov.* 3:30; 25:8.

a work of the flesh, *Gal.* 5:20.

an evidence of a carnal spirit, *1 Cor.*

3:3.

existed in primitive church, *1 Cor.* 1:11.

**EXCITED** BY hatred, *Prov.* 10:12.

pride, *Prov.* 13:10; 28:25.

wrath, *Prov.* 15:18; 30:33.

frowardness, *Prov.* 16:28.

a contentious disposition, *Prov.* 26:21.

talbearing, *Prov.* 26:20.

wine-drinking, *Prov.* 23:29, 30.

lusts, *Jas.* 4:1.

curious questions, *1 Tim.* 6:4; *2 Tim.*

2:23.

scorning, *Prov.* 22:10.

difficulty of stopping, a reason for avoid-

ing it, *Prov.* 17:14.

shameful in saints, *2 Cor.* 12:20; *Jas.*

3:14.

**SAINTS** SHOULD avoid, *Gen.* 13:8.

avoid questions that lead to, *2 Tim.*

2:14.

not walk in, *Rom.* 13:13.

not act from, *Phil.* 2:3.

do all things without, *Phil.* 2:14.

submit to wrong rather than engage

in, *Mat.* 5:39, 40; *1 Cor.* 6:7.

seek God's protection from, *Psa.* 35:1;

*Jer.* 18:19.

praise God for protection from, *2 Sam.*

22:44; *Psa.* 18:43.

saints kept from tongues of, *Psa.* 31:20.

**MINISTERS** SHOULD avoid, *1 Tim.* 3:3;

*2 Tim.* 2:24.

avoid questions that lead to, *2 Tim.*

2:23; *Tit.* 3:9.

not preach through, *Phil.* 1:15, 16.

warn against, *1 Cor.* 1:10; *2 Tim.*

2:14.

reprove, *1 Cor.* 1:11, 12; 3:3; 11:17, 18.

appeased by slowness to anger, *Prov.*

15:18.

it is honorable to cease from, *Pro.* 20:3.

hypocrites make religion a pretence

for, *Isa.* 58:4.

- STRIFE**, *cont.*—fools engage in, *Prov.* 18:6.  
evidences a love of transgression, *Prov.* 17:19.
- LEADS** to blasphemy, *Lev.* 24:10, 11.  
injustice, *Hub.* 1:3, 4.  
confusion and every evil work, *Jas.* 3:16.  
violence, *Exod.* 21:18, 22.  
mutual destruction, *Gal.* 5:15.  
temporal blessings imbittered by, *Prov.* 17:1.  
excludes from heaven, *Gal.* 5:20, 21.  
promoters of, should be expelled, *Prov.* 22:10.  
punishment for, *Psa.* 55:9.  
strength and violence of, illustrated, *Prov.* 17:14; 18:19.  
danger of joining in, illustrated, *Prov.* 26:17.  
exemplified. Herdmen of Abram and of Lot, *Gen.* 13:7. Herdmen of Gerar and of Isaac, *Gen.* 26:20. Laban and Jacob, *Gen.* 31:36. Two Hebrews, *Exo.* 2:13. Israelites, *Deut.* 1:12. Jephthah and Ammonites, *Judg.* 12:2. Judah and Israel, 2 *Sam.* 19:41–43. Disciples, *Luke* 22:24. Jews, *John* 6:52; 10:19. Judaizing teachers, *Acts* 15:2. Paul and Barnabas, *Acts* 15:39. Pharisees and Sadducees, *Acts* 23:7. Corinthians, 1 *Cor.* 1:11; 6:6.
- STRIPES**, number of, limited, *Deut.* 25:3; 2 *Cor.* 11:24.
- STUBBORNNESS** forbidden, 2 *Chron.* 30:8; *Psa.* 32:9; 75:4.  
punishment of, *Deut.* 21:18; *Prov.* 1:24; 29:1.  
of the Jews, 2 *Kings* 17:14; *Jer.* 5:3; 7:28; 32:33. See **DISOBEDIENCE**.
- STUDY**, excessive, *Ecc.* 12:12.
- STUMBLING-BLOCK** placed before the blind, *Lev.* 19:14; *Deut.* 27:18.  
figuratively, *Rom.* 14:21; 1 *Cor.* 8:9.  
Christ one to the Jews, 1 *Cor.* 1:23.  
this foretold, *Isa.* 8:14; *Rom.* 9:32; 1 *Pet.* 2:8.
- STUPIDITY** of sinners, *Psa.* 94:5; *Jer.* 4:22; 8:7; *Hos.* 7:11; *Eph.* 4:19.
- SUBMISSION** to God commanded, *Lev.* 26:41; *Jas.* 4:7.  
to magistrates, etc., *Eph.* 5:21; *Heb.* 13:17; 1 *Pet.* 2:13; 5:5. See **HUSBANDS, WIVES, PARENTS, CHILDREN, MASTERS, SERVANTS**, etc.
- SUCCOTH**, in Canaan, *Gen.* 33:17; *Josh.* 13:27; 1 *Kin.* 7:46; *Psa.* 60:6.  
why punished by Gideon, *Judg.* 8:5, 16.  
—, in Egypt, first-born sanctified there, *Exod.* 12:37; 13:20.
- SUFFERINGS** OF CHRIST :  
foretold, *Isa.* 50:6; 53; *Dan.* 9:26.  
he was tempted of Satan, *Mat.* 4:1.  
he hungered, *Mat.* 4:2; 21:18.  
he thirsted, *John* 4:7; 19:28.
- SUFFERINGS** of Christ, *cont.*—he was weary, *John* 4:6.  
he was grieved, *Mark* 3:5.  
he wept, *John* 11:35.  
he was troubled, *John* 12:27.  
his soul was sorrowful, *Mat.* 26:37.  
he was in an agony, *Luke* 22:44.  
he was homeless, *Mat.* 8:20.  
he was despised and rejected, *Isa.* 53:3; *Mat.* 27:23; *Luke* 19:14; 23:18; *John* 1:11; 18:40.  
he was hated, *John* 7:7; 15:18.  
he was slandered, *Mat.* 11:19; 12:24; *John* 5:16; 9:16, 24; 10:20, 33.  
he was mocked, *Mat.* 27:29; *Luke* 16:14; 23:11, 35.  
he was persecuted, *John* 5:16, 18.  
he was conspired against, *Mat.* 12:14.  
he was sold and betrayed, *Mat.* 26:14, 47.  
he was forsaken, *Mark* 14:50.  
he was denied, *Mat.* 26:70.  
he was scourged, *Mat.* 27:26.  
he was beaten, *Mat.* 27:30.  
he was spit upon, *Mat.* 26:67.  
he was condemned, *Luke* 23:24.  
he was crucified, *Mat.* 27.  
he died, *Mark* 15; *John* 19.  
tasted death for every man, *Heb.* 2:10.  
all were for sinners, *Isa.* 53:12; *Heb.* 13:12; 1 *Pet.* 2:21–24; 3:18.  
— of the apostles, *Acts* 5:40; 12; 13:50; 14:19; 16:23; 20:23; 21; 22; 1 *Cor.* 4:11; 2 *Cor.* 1:4; 4:8; 6:4; 11:23; *Phil.* 1; 1 *Tim.* 4:10; 2 *Tim.* 3:10.  
exhortations concerning, 1 *Pet.* 1:6, 13; 2:19; 3:14; 4:12.  
of patriarchs and prophets, *Heb.* 11.
- SUMMER**, yearly return of, *Gen.* 8:22.  
illustrative of the season of grace, *Pro.* 6:8; 10:5; 30:25; *Jer.* 8:20.
- SUN** created, *Gen.* 1:14; *Psa.* 19:4; 74:16; 136:8; 1 *Cor.* 15:41.  
worship of, forbidden, *Deut.* 4:19; *Job* 31:26; *Jer.* 8:2; *Eze.* 8:16.  
stands still miraculously, *Josh.* 10:12.  
shadow of, returns by request of Hezekiah, 2 *Kings* 20:9.  
darkened at Christ's death, *Luke* 23:44.  
— of righteousness, *Mal.* 4:2.
- SUPPER**, parable of the, *Luke* 14:16.  
marriage supper of the Lamb, *Rev.* 19:9.  
Lord's supper. See **COMMUNION**.
- SURETYSHIP**, evils of, *Pro.* 6:1; 11:15; 17:18; 20:16; 22:26; 27:13.
- SWALLOW**, its habits alluded to, *Psa.* 84:3; *Prov.* 26:2; *Isa.* 38:14; *Jer.* 8:7.
- SWAN**, an unclean bird, *Lev.* 11:18; *Deut.* 14:16.
- SWEARING FALSELY** :  
forbidden, *Lev.* 19:12; *Num.* 30:2; *Mat.* 5:33.  
hateful to God, *Zech.* 8:17.

**SWEARING** falsely, *cont.*—we should not love, *Zech.* 8:17.  
 fraud often leads to, *Lev.* 6:2, 3.  
 saints abstain from, *Josh.* 9:20; *Psa.* 15:4.  
 blessedness of abstaining from, *Psa.* 24:4, 5.  
**THE WICKED** addicted to, *Jer.* 5:2; *Hos.* 10:4.  
 plead excuses for, *Jer.* 7:9, 10.  
 shall be judged on account of, *Mal.* 3:5.  
 shall be cut off for, *Zech.* 5:3.  
 shall have a curse upon their houses for, *Zech.* 5:4.  
 false witnesses guilty of, *Deut.* 19:16, 18.  
 exemplified. Saul, 1 *Sam.* 19:6, 10.  
 Shimei, 1 *Kin.* 2:41–43. Jews, *Eze.* 16:59. Zedekiah, *Eze.* 17:13–19.  
 Peter, *Mat.* 26:72, 74.  
**SWEARING, PROFANE:**  
 of all kinds is desecration of God's name, *Mat.* 5:34, 35; 23:21, 22.  
 forbidden, *Exod.* 20:7; *Mat.* 5:34–36; *Jas.* 5:12.  
 saints pray to be kept from, *Prov.* 30:9.  
**THE WICKED** addicted to, *Psa.* 10:7; *Rom.* 3:14.  
 love, *Psa.* 109:17.  
 clothe themselves with, *Psa.* 109:18.  
 guilt of, *Exod.* 20:7; *Deut.* 5:11.  
 woe denounced against, *Mat.* 23:16.  
 nations visited for, *Jer.* 23:10; *Hos.* 4:1–3.  
 punishment for, *Lev.* 24:16, 23; *Psa.* 59:12; 109:17, 18.  
 exemplified. Joseph, *Gen.* 42:15, 16.  
 Son of Israelitish woman, *Lev.* 24:11.  
 Saul, 1 *Sam.* 28:10. Gehazi, 2 *Kin.* 5:20. Jehoram, 2 *Kings* 6:31. Peter, *Mat.* 23:74. Herod, *Mark* 6:23, 26. Enemies of Paul, *Acts* 23:21.  
**SWINE**, an unclean animal, *Lev.* 11:7; *Deut.* 14:8; *Isa.* 65:4.  
 figurative of unbelievers and apostates, *Mat.* 7:6; 2 *Pet.* 2:22.  
 the devils sent into, *Mat.* 8:32; *Mark* 5:13; *Luke* 8:33.  
**SWORD**, guarding Eden, *Gen.* 3:24.  
 early use of, *Gen.* 34:25; 1 *Sam.* 13:19.  
 turned to ploughshares, *Isa.* 2:4; *Mic.* 4:3.  
 made of ploughshares, *Joel* 3:10.  
 sent as a punishment, *Lev.* 26:25; *Deut.* 32:25; *Ezra* 9:7; *Psa.* 78:62.  
 a sore judgment of God, *Eze.* 14:21.  
 of the Lord, *Judg.* 7:18; 1 *Chr.* 21:12; *Isa.* 66:16; *Jer.* 47:6.  
 of Christ the King, *Psa.* 45:3.  
 of the gospel, *Isa.* 49:2; *Rev.* 1:16.  
 of just execution, *Rom.* 13:4.  
 of divine justice, *Deut.* 32:41; *Zech.* 13:7.  
 of divine protection, *Deut.* 33:29.  
 of endless calamity, 2 *Sam.* 12:10.  
**SYCAMORE-TREE** mentioned, 1 *Kin.* 10:27; *Amos* 7:14; *Luke* 19:4.

**SYMPATHY.** See **COMPASSION.**  
**SYNAGOGUES** of the Jews, Christ and the apostles teach in, *Mat.* 12:9; *Luke* 4:16; *John* 6:59; 18:20; *Acts* 13:5; 14:1; 18:4.  
**SYRIANS**, *Gen.* 25:20; *Deut.* 26:5.  
 subdued by David, 2 *Sam.* 8; 10.  
 tributary to Solomon, 1 *Kings* 10:29.  
 revolt, 1 *Kings* 11:25.  
 besieging Samaria, defeated, 1 *Kin.* 20.  
 Ahab slain by, 1 *Kings* 22:34; 2 *Chr.* 18:33.  
 again besiege Samaria, 2 *Kings* 6:24.  
 their sudden flight, 2 *Kings* 7. See 2 *Kings* 8:13; 13:7; 16:6.  
 employed to chastise Joash, 2 *Chron.* 24:23. See 2 *Chr.* 28:23; *Isa.* 7:2; *Eze.* 27:16; *Hos.* 12:12; *Amos* 1:5.  
 the gospel preached to, *Mat.* 4:24; *Acts* 15:23, 41; 18:18; *Gal.* 1:21.  
**SYROPHENICIAN** woman's faith, *Mark* 7:25; her daughter healed, *Mark* 7:30.

## T.

**TABERNACLE**, directions for making, *Exod.* 25–27; its construction, *Exo.* 36–38.  
 its setting up, *Exo.* 40; *Num.* 10:11, 12.  
 covered by the cloud, *Exod.* 40:34; *Num.* 9:15.  
 anointed by Moses, *Lev.* 8:10; *Num.* 7:1.  
 mode of its removal, *Num.* 1:50; 9:18.  
 the Levites' charge, *Num.* 1:53; 3; 4; 18:2; 1 *Chr.* 6:48.  
 set up in Shiloh, *Josh.* 18:1.  
 love for, *Psa.* 27; 42; 43; 84; 132.  
 typical of Christ, *Heb.* 8:2; 9:2.  
 human body compared to, 2 *Cor.* 5:1; 2 *Pet.* 1:13.  
 — of witness, *Num.* 17:7; 18:2; 2 *Chr.* 21:6; *Acts* 7:44.  
 — in heaven, *Rev.* 15:5.  
**TABERNACLES**, feast of, *Lev.* 23:34; *Nu.* 29:12; *Deut.* 16:13; 2 *Chr.* 8:13.  
 its observance, *Ezra* 3:4; *Zech.* 14:16; *John* 7:2.  
**TABLES** of stone containing the law, written by God, *Exod.* 24:12; 31:18.  
 broken by Moses at the people's idolatry, *Exod.* 32:19; *Deut.* 9:15.  
 renewed, *Exod.* 34; *Deut.* 10.  
**TABLE** of the Lord, in the tabernacle, *Exod.* 25:23; 31:8; 37:10; 40:4; *Eze.* 41:22.  
 the show-bread placed thereon, *Exod.* 25:30; *Lev.* 24:6; *Num.* 4:7.  
 its profanation condemned, *Mal.* 1:7, 12; 1 *Cor.* 10:21. See **COMMUNION.**  
**TABOR**, mount, Canaanites discomfited there, *Judg.* 4:14. See *Judg.* 8:18; 1 *Sam.* 10:3; *Psa.* 89:12; *Jer.* 46:18; *Hos.* 5:1.  
**TABRET**, musical instrument, *Gen.* 31:27; 1 *Sam.* 18:6; *Isa.* 5:12.

- TALEBEARING** forbidden, *Lev.* 19:16; *Pro.* 11:13; 18:8; 26:20; *Eze.* 22:9; 1 *Tim.* 5:13; 1 *Pet.* 4:15.
- TALENT**, of gold, *Exod.* 25:39, etc. of silver, 1 *Kings* 20:39. of lead, *Zech.* 5:7.
- TALENTS**, parable of the, *Mat.* 25:14; *Luke* 19:12.
- TALKING**, vain, censured, 1 *Sam.* 2:3; *Job* 11:2; *Prov.* 13:3; 24:2; *Ecl.* 10:14; *Eze.* 33:30; 36:3; *Eph.* 5:4; *Tit.* 1:10. See **TONGUE**.
- TAMMUZ**, weeping for, *Eze.* 8:14.
- TARES**, parable of the, *Mat.* 13:24.
- TARGET**. See **SHIELD**.
- TARSHISH**, (*Gen.* 10:4), dealings of the Jews with, 1 *Kings* 10:22; 2 *Chr.* 9:21; 20:36; *Jer.* 10:9; *Eze.* 27:12; 38:13.  
Jonah's flight to, *Jonah* 1:3.  
prophecies concerning, *Ps.* 48:7; 72:10; *Isa.* 2:16; 23; 60:9; 66:19.
- TARSUS**, Paul's city, *Acts* 9:11; 11:25; 21:39.
- TASKMASTERS**, Egyptian, cruelty of, *Exod.* 1:11; 5:6.
- TATNAI** and Shethar-boznai oppose the building of the temple, *Ezra* 5:3.  
their letter to Darius, *Ezra* 5:6.  
made to assist the Jews, *Ezra* 6:6. 13.
- TAXATION**, under Jehoiakim, 2 *Kings* 23:35.  
under Augustus, *Luke* 2:1.
- TEACHING** which proceeds from God, *Psa.* 71:17; *Isa.* 54:13; *Jer.* 31:34; *John* 6:45; *Gal.* 1:12; *Eph.* 4:21; 1 *Thes.* 4:9; 1 *John* 2:27.  
of **CHRIST**, *Mat.* 5. See **PROPHETS**.
- TEKEL**. *Dan.* 5:25.
- TEKOAH**, a wise widow of, intercedes for Absalom, 2 *Sam.* 14; (*Jer.* 6:1.) See 1 *Chr.* 2:24; 4:5.
- TEMA**, *Gen.* 25:15; *Job* 6:19; *Isa.* 21:14; *Jer.* 25:23.
- TEMAN**, *Gen.* 36:11.  
prophecies concerning, *Jer.* 49:7. 20; *Eze.* 25:13; *Amos* 1:12; *Obad.* 9; *Hab.* 3:3.
- TEACHERS** appointed in Israel, *Num.* 11:25; 2 *Chr.* 17:7; *Ezra* 7:10, etc. in the Christian church, *Acts* 13:1; *Rom.* 12:7; 1 *Cor.* 12:28; *Eph.* 4:11; *Col.* 1:25; 3:16; 1 *Tim.* 3; *Tit.* 1:5.  
duty towards, 1 *Cor.* 9:1-14; *Gal.* 6:6; *Tim.* 5:17.  
**FALSE**. See **DOCTRINES**.
- TEMPERANCE**, exhortations to, *Prov.* 23:1; 1 *Cor.* 9:25; *Gal.* 5:23; *Eph.* 5:18; *Tit.* 1:8; 2:2; 2 *Pet.* 1:6.
- TEMPLE**. See **HOUSE OF GOD**.
- TEMPTATION**:  
God cannot be the subject of, *Jas.* 1:13.  
does not come from God, *Jas.* 1:13.  
**COMES FROM** lusts, *Jas.* 1:14.  
covetousness, *Prov.* 28:20; 1 *Tim.* 6:9.
- TEMPTATION**, *cont.*—the devil is the author of, 1 *Chr.* 21:1; *Mat.* 4:1; 1 *Thes.* 3:5.  
evil associates, the instruments of, *Pro.* 1:10; 16:29.
- OFTEN ARISES THROUGH** poverty, *Prov.* 30:9; *Mat.* 4:2, 3.  
prosperity, *Prov.* 30:9; *Mat.* 4:8.  
worldly glory, *Num.* 22:17; *Mat.* 4:8.  
to distrust of God's providence, *Mat.* 4:3.  
to presumption, *Mat.* 4:6.  
to worshipping the god of this world, *Mat.* 4:9.  
often strengthened by the perversion of God's word, *Mat.* 4:6.
- PERMITTED, AS A TRIAL OF** faith, 1 *Pet.* 1:7.  
disinterestedness, *Job* 1:9-12.  
always conformable to the nature of man, 1 *Cor.* 10:13.  
often ends in sin and perdition, 1 *Tim.* 6:9; *Jas.* 1:15.
- CHRIST** endured, from the devil, *Mark* 1:13.  
endured, from the wicked, *Mat.* 16:1; 22:18; *Luke* 10:25.  
endured same kind of, as man, *Heb.* 4:15.  
endured, yet without sin, *Heb.* 4:15.  
resisted by the word of God, *Mat.* 4:4-10.  
overcame, *Mat.* 4:11; *John* 16:33.  
sympathizes with those under, *Heb.* 4:15.  
is able to succor those under, *Heb.* 2:18.  
intercedes for his people under, *Luke* 22:31, 32; *John* 17:15.  
God will not let saints be exposed to, beyond their power to bear, 1 *Cor.* 10:13.  
God will make a way for saints to escape out of, 1 *Cor.* 10:13.  
God enables saints to bear, 1 *Cor.* 10:13.  
God knows how to deliver saints out of, 2 *Pet.* 2:9.  
Christ keeps faithful saints from the hour of, *Rev.* 3:10.  
saints may be in heaviness through, 1 *Pet.* 1:6.
- SAINTS SHOULD** resist, in faith, *Eph.* 6:16; 1 *Pet.* 5:9.  
watch against, *Mat.* 26:41; 1 *Pet.* 5:8.  
pray to be kept from, *Mat.* 6:13; 26:41.  
not occasion, to others, *Rom.* 14:13.  
restore those overcome by, *Gal.* 6:1.  
avoid the way of, *Prov.* 4:14, 15.  
the devil will renew, *Luke* 4:13.  
has strength through the weakness of the flesh, *Mat.* 26:41.  
hypocrites fall away in time of, *Luke* 8:13.  
blessedness of those who meet, and overcome, *Jas.* 1:2-4, 12.  
exemplified. Eve, *Gen.* 3:1, 4, 5. Joseph, *Gen.* 39:7. Balaam, *Num.* 22:17. Achan, *Josh.* 7:21. David,

2 *Sam.* 11:2. Jeroboam, 1 *Kings* 15:30. Peter, *Mark* 14:67-71. Paul, 2 *Cor.* 12:7, with *Gal.* 4:14.

—, or trial, of Abraham, *Gen.* 22. of Israel, *Deut.* 8:2 of David, 2 *Sam.* 24; 1 *Chr.* 21. of Hezekiah, 2 *Chr.* 32:31. of Job, *Job* 1, etc. of Daniel, *Dan.* 6. of all saints, *Psa.* 66:10; *Dan.* 12:10; *Zech.* 13:9; *Luke* 22:31, 40; *Heb.* 11:17; *Jas.* 1:12; 1 *Pet.* 4:12.

TEMPER, *Mat.* 4:3; 1 *Thes.* 3:5.

TENTS, patriarchs dwell in, *Gen.* 9:21; 12:8; 25:27, etc.; *Heb.* 11:9.

TERAPHIM, images, *Gen.* 31:34. of Micah, *Judg.* 17:5; 18:14; 1 *Sam.* 19:13.

TERTULLUS accuses Paul, *Acts* 24.

TESTAMENT, the new, shown in the Lord's supper, *Mat.* 26:28; *Mark* 14:24; *Luke* 22:20; 1 *Cor.* 11:25. superior to the old, 2 *Cor.* 3; *Heb.* 7:22; 8:7; 9; 10; 12:24. See COVENANT.

TESTIMONY, the two tables of stone placed in the ark, *Exod.* 25:16, 21. See TABLES. altar raised by Reubenites and Gadites, *Josh.* 22:10. of the apostles, *Acts* 22:18; 2 *Thes.* 1:10; 2 *Tim.* 1:8; *Rev.* 1:2; 11:7; 12:17.

TESTIMONIES of God, blessedness of keeping, etc., *Psa.* 119:2.

THANKSGIVING: Christ set an example of, *Mat.* 11:25; 26:27; *John* 11:41. the heavenly host engage in, *Rev.* 4:9; 7:11, 12; 11:16, 17. commanded, *Psa.* 50:14. is a good thing, *Psa.* 92:1.

SHOULD BE OFFERED to God, *Psa.* 50:14. to Christ, 1 *Tim.* 1:12. through Christ, *Rom.* 1:8; *Col.* 3:17; *Heb.* 13:15. in the name of Christ, *Eph.* 5:20. in behalf of ministers, 2 *Cor.* 1:11. in private worship, *Dan.* 6:10. in public worship, *Psa.* 35:18. in every thing, 1 *Thes.* 5:18. upon the completion of great undertakings, *Neh.* 12:31, 40. before taking food, *John* 6:11; *Acts* 27:35. always, *Eph.* 1:16; 5:20; 1 *Thes.* 1:2. as the remembrance of God's holiness, *Psa.* 30:4; 97:12. for the goodness and mercy of God, *Psa.* 106:1; 107:1; 136:1-3. for the gift of Christ, 2 *Cor.* 9:15. for Christ's power and reign, *Rev.* 11:17. for the reception and effectual working of the word of God in others, 1 *Thes.* 2:13. for deliverance through Christ, from indwelling sin, *Rom.* 7:23-25.

THANKSGIVING, cont.—SHOULD BE OFFERED for victory over death and the grave, 1 *Cor.* 15:57. for wisdom and might, *Dan.* 2:23. for the triumph of the gospel, 2 *Cor.* 2:14. for the conversion of others, *Rom.* 6:17. for faith exhibited by others, *Rom.* 1:8; 2 *Thes.* 1:3. for love exhibited by others, 2 *The.* 1:3. for the grace bestowed on others, 1 *Cor.* 1:4; *Phil.* 1:3-5; *Col.* 1:3-6. for the zeal exhibited by others, 2 *Cor.* 8:16. for nearness of God's presence, *Psa.* 75:1. for appointment to the ministry, 1 *Tim.* 1:12. for willingness to offer our property for God's service, 1 *Chr.* 29:6-14. for the supply of our bodily wants, *Rom.* 14:6, 7; 1 *Tim.* 4:3, 4. for all men, 1 *Tim.* 2:1. for all things, 1 *Cor.* 9:11; *Eph.* 5:20. should be accompanied by intercession for others, 1 *Tim.* 2:1; 2 *Tim.* 1:3; *Phile.* 4. should always accompany prayer, *Neh.* 11:17; *Phil.* 4:6; *Col.* 4:2. should always accompany praise, *Psa.* 92:1; *Heb.* 13:15. expressed in psalms, 1 *Chr.* 16:7. ministers appointed to offer, in public, 1 *Chr.* 16:4, 7; 23:30; 2 *Chr.* 31:2.

SAINTS exhorted to, *Ps.* 105:1; *Col.* 3:15. resolve to offer, *Psa.* 18:49; 30:12. habitually offer, *Dan.* 6:10. offer sacrifices of, *Psa.* 116:17. abound in the faith with, *Col.* 2:7. magnify God by, *Psa.* 69:30. come before God with, *Psa.* 95:2. should enter God's gates with, *Psa.* 100:4. of hypocrites, full of boasting, *Luke* 18:11. the wicked averse to, *Rom.* 1:21. exemplified. David, 1 *Chron.* 29:13. Levites, 2 *Chr.* 5:12, 13. Daniel, *Dan.* 2:23. Jonah, *Jonah* 2:9. Simeon, *Luke* 2:28. Anna, *Luke* 2:38. Paul, *Acts* 28:15.

THANKSGIVINGS, Levites appointed for, 1 *Chr.* 16:4; 23:30; *Neh.* 11:17; 12:8, 31. at the Lord's supper, *Mat.* 26:27; *Mark* 14:23; *Luke* 22:17; 1 *Cor.* 11:24. See PSALMS, PRAISE.

THEATRE at Ephesus, Paul's danger there, *Acts* 19:29.

THEFT: is an abomination, *Jer.* 7:9, 10. forbidden, *Exod.* 20:15, with *Mark* 10:19; *Rom.* 13:9; 1 *Thes.* 4:6. from the poor specially forbidden, *Prov.* 22:22.

**THEFT, cont.**—includes fraud in general, *Lev.* 19:13.  
 includes fraud concerning wages, *Lev.* 19:13; *Mal.* 3:5; *Jas.* 5:4.  
 proceeds from the heart, *Mat.* 15:19.  
 defiles a man, *Mat.* 15:20.

**THE WICKED** addicted to, *Psa.* 119:61; *Jer.* 7:9.  
 store up the fruits of, *Amos* 3:10.  
 lie in wait to commit, *Hos.* 6:9.  
 commit, under shelter of the night, *Job* 24:14; *Osa.* 5.  
 consent to those who commit, *Psa.* 50:18.  
 associate with those who commit, *Isa.* 1:23.  
 may, for a season, prosper in, *Job* 12:6.  
 plead excuses for, *Jer.* 7:9, 10.  
 repent not of, *Rev.* 9:21.  
 destroy themselves by, *Prov.* 21:7.  
 connected with murder, *Jer.* 7:9; *Hos.* 4:2.  
 shame follows the detection of, *Jer.* 2:26.  
 brings a curse on those who commit it, *Zech.* 5:3; *Mal.* 3:5.  
 brings a curse on the family of those who commit it, *Zech.* 5:4.  
 brings the wrath of God upon those who commit it, *Eze.* 22:29, 31.  
 brings down judgment on the land, *Hos.* 4:2, 3.  
 excludes from heaven, *1 Cor.* 6:10.

**THEY WHO CONNIVE AT**, hate their own souls, *Prov.* 29:24.  
 shall be reprov'd of God, *Ps.* 50:18, 21.  
 Mosaic law respecting, *Exod.* 22:1-8.

**SAINTS** warned against, *Eph.* 4:28; *1 Pet.* 4:15.  
 pray to be kept from, *Prov.* 30:7-9.  
 repudiate the charge of, *Gen.* 31:37.  
 all earthly treasure exposed to, *Job* 5:5; *Mat.* 6:19.  
 heavenly treasure secure from, *Mat.* 6:20; *Luke* 12:33.  
 woe denounced against, *Isa.* 10:2; *Nah.* 3:1.  
 illustrates the guilt of false teachers, *Jer.* 23:30; *John* 10:1, 8, 10.  
 exemplified, Rachel, *Genesis* 31:19.  
 Achan, *Josh.* 7:21. Shechemites, *Judg.* 9:25. Micah, *Judg.* 17:2. Gehazi, *2 Kings* 5:20-24. Two thieves, *Mat.* 27:38. Judas, *John* 12:6. Barabbas, *John* 18:40.

**THESSALONICA**, Paul at, *Acts* 17.  
**DISCIPLES THERE** commended, *1 Thes.* 1; 2; 3; *2 Thes.* 1:3.  
 exhorted, *1 Thes.* 4; 5; *2 Thes.* 3.  
 instructed concerning the last times, *1 Thes.* 5; *2 Thes.* 3.  
 Paul's earnest love for them, *1 Thes.* 3, etc.

**THEUDAS**, sedition of, *Acts* 5:36.

**THIEF**, punishment of, *Exod.* 22:2; *Deut.* 24:7; *Zech.* 5:4; *1 Cor.* 6:10; *1 Pet.* 4:15.

**THIEF, cont.**—his conduct described, *Job* 24:14; *Jer.* 2:26; 49:9; *Luke* 10:30; *John* 10:1.  
 Christ's second coming typified by, *Mat.* 24:43; *Luke* 12:39; *1 Thes.* 5:2; *2 Pet.* 3:10; *Rev.* 3:3; 16:15.

**THIEVES**, Christ crucified between two, *Mat.* 27:38; *Mark* 15:27.  
 one of them confesses him, *Luke* 23:40.

**THOMAS**, apostle, ordained, *Mat.* 10:3; *Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:15;—*Acts* 1:13.  
 his zeal, *John* 11:16.  
 his unbelief and confession, *John* 20:24.

**THORNS** used for chastisement, *Judg.* 8:7, 16.  
 a crown of, put on Christ, *Mat.* 27:29; *Mark* 15:17; *John* 19:2.

**THUNDER**, sent as a punishment, *Exo.* 9:23; *1 Sam.* 7:10; *Psa.* 78:48.  
 in harvest, as a sign, *1 Sam.* 11:18.  
*See Exod.* 19:16; *Rev.* 4:5; 16:18.

**THUNDERS**, the seven, *Rev.* 10.

**THYATIRA**, (*Acts* 16:14,) epistle to, *Rev.* 1:11; 2:18.

**TIBNI**, his conspiracy, *1 Kings* 16:21.

**TIGLATH-PILESER**, (Tilgath-pilneser, *1 Chr.* 5:6, 26,) distresses the Jews, *2 Kings* 15:29; 16:7; *2 Chr.* 28:20.

**TIME** for all things, *Eccl.* 3.  
 to be redeemed, *Eph.* 5:16; *Col.* 4:5; *Psa.* 39:4; 90:12; *Eccl.* 12:1; *Isa.* 55:6; *Mat.* 5:25; *Luke* 19:42; *John* 9:4; 12:35; *Rom.* 13:11; *2 Cor.* 6:2; *Gal.* 6:9.  
 the end of, *Rev.* 10:6.

**TIMES**, the last, signs of, to be observed, *Mat.* 16:3; *Acts* 3:21; *1 Thes.* 5:1; *2 Thes.* 2; *1 Tim.* 4:1; *2 Tim.* 3:1.

**TIMOTHEUS** (Timothy) accompanies Paul, *Acts* 16:3; 17:14, 15; *Rom.* 16:21; *2 Cor.* 1:1, 19.  
 commended, *1 Cor.* 16:10; *Phil.* 2:19.  
 sent to Thessalonica, *1 Thes.* 3.  
 released from confinement, *Heb.* 13:23.  
 reminded by Paul of his charge; exhorted to fulfil it; comforted, and encouraged by Paul's own example, *1 Tim.* 1; 5; 6; *2 Tim.* 1; 2; 4.

**INSTRUCTED CONCERNING** public worship, *1 Tim.* 2.  
 the qualifications of bishops and deacons, *1 Tim.* 3.  
 the signs of the last times, *1 Tim.* 4; *2 Tim.* 3.

**TIRHAKAH**, king of Ethiopia. Sennacherib's war with, *2 Kings* 19:9.

**TIRSHATHA**, (governor,) *Ezra* 2:63; *Neh.* 7:70, etc.

**TIRZAH**, (*Josh.* 12:24,) kings of Israel dwell there, *1 Kings* 14:17; 15:21; 16:8, 15; *2 Kings* 15:16; *Song* 6:4.

**TITHES** paid by Abraham to Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14:20; *Heb.* 7:6.  
 promised by Jacob, *Gen.* 28:22.

TITHES, *cont.*—claimed by the Lord, *Lev.* 27:30; *Prov.* 3:9; *Mal.* 3:8. granted to the Levites, *Num.* 18:21; *Neh.* 10:37; *2 Chr.* 31:5; *Heb.* 7:5. for the feast, *Deut.* 14:23. for the poor, *Deut.* 14:28.

## TITLES AND NAMES OF CHRIST :

Adam, *1 Cor.* 15:45.  
Almighty, *Rev.* 1:8.  
Amen, *Rev.* 3:14.  
Alpha and Omega, *Rev.* 1:8; 22:13.  
Advocate, *1 John* 2:1.  
Angel, *Gen.* 48:16; *Exod.* 23:20, 21.  
Angel of the Lord, *Exod.* 3:2; *Judg.* 13:15-18.  
Angel of God's presence, *Isa.* 63:9.  
Apostle, *Heb.* 3:1.  
Arm of the Lord, *Isa.* 51:9; 53:1.  
Author and Finisher of our faith, *Heb.* 12:2.  
Blessed and only Potentate, *1 Tim.* 6:15.  
Beginning of the creation of God, *Rev.* 3:14.  
Branch, *Jer.* 23:5; *Zech.* 3:8; 6:12.  
Bread of life, *John* 6:35, 48.  
Breaker, *Mic.* 2:13.  
Captain of the Lord's host, *Josh.* 5:14, 15.  
Captain of salvation, *Heb.* 2:10.  
Chief Shepherd, *1 Pet.* 5:4.  
Christ of God, *Luke* 9:20.  
Consolation of Israel, *Luke* 2:25.  
Chief Corner-stone, *Eph.* 2:20; *1 Pet.* 2:6.  
Commander, *Isa.* 55:4.  
Counsellor, *Isa.* 9:6.  
David, *Jer.* 30:9; *Eze.* 34:23.  
Day-spring, *Luke* 1:78.  
Deliverer, *Isa.* 59:20; *Rom.* 11:26.  
Desire of all nations, *Hag.* 2:7.  
Door, *John* 10:7.  
Elect of God, *Isa.* 42:1.  
Emmanuel, *Isa.* 7:14, with *Mat.* 1:23.  
Eternal life, *1 John* 1:2; 5:20.  
Everlasting Father, *Isa.* 9:6.  
Faithful Witness, *Rev.* 1:5; 3:14.  
First and Last, *Rev.* 1:17; 2:8.  
First-begotten of the dead, *Rev.* 1:5.  
Forerunner, *Heb.* 6:20.  
God, *Isa.* 40:9; *John* 20:28.  
God blessed for ever, *Rom.* 9:5.  
God's fellow, *Zech.* 13:7.  
Glory of the Lord, *Isa.* 40:5.  
Good Shepherd, *John* 10:14.  
Great High-priest, *Heb.* 4:14.  
Governor, *Mat.* 2:6.  
Head of the Church, *Eph.* 5:23; *Col.* 1:18.  
Heir of all things, *Heb.* 1:2.  
Holy Child Jesus, *Acts* 4:30.  
Holy One, *Ps.* 16:10, with *Acts* 2:27, 31.  
Holy One of God, *Mark* 1:24.  
Holy One of Israel, *Isa.* 41:14.  
Horn of salvation, *Luke* 1:69.  
I AM, *Exod.* 3:14, with *John* 8:58.

TITLES AND NAMES OF CHRIST, *cont.*—JE-

HOVAH, *Isa.* 26:4; 40:3.  
Jesus, *Mat.* 1:21; *1 Thes.* 1:10.  
Judge of Israel, *Mic.* 5:1.  
Just One, *Acts* 7:52.  
King, *Zech.* 9:9, with *Mat.* 21:5.  
KING OF ISRAEL, *John* 1:49.  
the Jews, *Mat.* 2:2.  
saints, *Rev.* 15:3.  
kings, *1 Tim.* 6:15; *Rev.* 17:14.  
Lawgiver, *Isa.* 33:22; *Jas.* 4:12.  
Lamb, *Rev.* 13:8.  
Lamb of God, *John* 1:29, 36.  
Leader, *Isa.* 55:4.  
Life, *John* 14:6; *Col.* 3:4; *1 John* 1:2.  
Light of the world, *John* 8:12.  
Lion of the tribe of Judah, *Rev.* 5:5.  
Lord of glory, *1 Cor.* 2:8.  
Lord of all, *Acts* 10:36; *Rom.* 10:12.  
LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS, *Jer.* 23:6.  
Lord God of the holy prophets, *Rev.* 22:6, 16.  
Lord God Almighty, *Rev.* 15:3.  
Mediator, *1 Tim.* 2:5.  
Messenger of the covenant, *Mal.* 3:1.  
Messiah, *Dan.* 9:25; *John* 1:41.  
Mighty God, *Isa.* 9:6.  
Mighty One of Jacob, *Isa.* 60:16.  
Morning-star, *Rev.* 22:16.  
Nazarene, *Mat.* 2:23.  
Offspring of David, *Rev.* 22:16.  
Only-begotten, *John* 1:14.  
Our Passover, *1 Cor.* 5:7.  
Plant of renown, *Eze.* 31:29.  
PRINCE OF life, *Acts* 3:15.  
peace, *Isa.* 9:6.  
the kings of the earth, *Rev.* 1:5.  
Prophet, *Luke* 24:19; *John* 7:40.  
Ransom, *1 Tim.* 2:6.  
Redeemer, *Job* 19:25; *Isa.* 59:20; 60:16.  
Resurrection and Life, *John* 11:25.  
Rock, *1 Cor.* 10:4.  
Root of David, *Rev.* 22:16.  
Root of Jesse, *Isa.* 11:10.  
Rose of Sharon, *Song* 2:1.  
Ruler in Israel, *Mic.* 5:2.  
Saviour, *2 Pet.* 2:20; 3:18.  
Seed of Abraham, *Gal.* 3:16.  
Seed of the woman, *Gen.* 3:15.  
Servant, *Isa.* 42:1.  
Shepherd and Bishop of souls, *1 Pet.* 2:25.  
Shiloh, *Gen.* 49:10.  
SON OF THE BLESSED, *Mark* 14:61.  
God, *Luke* 1:35; *John* 1:49.  
the Highest, *Luke* 1:32.  
David, *Mat.* 9:27.  
man, *John* 5:27; 6:27.  
Star, *Num.* 24:17.  
Sun of righteousness, *Mal.* 4:2.  
Surety, *Heb.* 7:22.  
True God, *1 John* 5:20.  
True Light, *John* 1:9.  
True Vine, *John* 15:1.  
Truth, *John* 14:6.  
Way, *John* 14:6



TITLES and names of Christ, *cont.*—

Wisdom, *Prov.* 8:12.  
 Witness, *Isa.* 55:4.  
 Wonderful, *Isa.* 9:6.  
 Word, *John* 1:1; *1 John* 5:7.  
 of God, *Rev.* 19:13.  
 of life, *1 John* 1:1. — 57

## — OF THE HOLY GHOST.

Breath of the Almighty, *Job* 33:4.  
 Comforter, *John* 14:16, 26; 15:26.  
 Eternal Spirit, *Heb.* 9:14.  
 Free Spirit, *Psa.* 51:12.  
 God, *Acts* 5:3, 4.  
 Good Spirit, *Neh.* 9:20; *Psa.* 143:10.  
 Holy Spirit, *Psa.* 51:11; *Luke* 11:13.  
 Holy Spirit of God, *Eph.* 4:30.  
 Holy Spirit of promise, *Eph.* 1:13.  
 Lord, the, *2 Thes.* 3:5.  
 Power of the Highest, *Luke* 1:35.  
 Spirit, the, *Mat.* 4:1; *John* 3:6; *1 Tim.* 4:1.

SPIRIT of the Lord God, *Isa.* 61:1.

the Lord, *Isa.* 11:2; *Acts* 5:9.  
 God, *Gen.* 1:2; *1 Cor.* 2:11.  
 the Father, *Mat.* 10:20.  
 Christ, *Rom.* 8:9; *1 Pet.* 1:11.  
 the Son, *Gal.* 4:6.  
 life, *Rom.* 8:2; *Rev.* 11:11.  
 grace, *Zech.* 12:10; *Heb.* 10:29.  
 prophecy, *Rev.* 19:10.  
 adoption, *Rom.* 8:15.  
 wisdom, *Isa.* 11:2; *Eph.* 1:17.  
 counsel, *Isa.* 11:2.  
 might, *Isa.* 11:2.  
 understanding, *Isa.* 11:2.  
 knowledge, *Isa.* 11:2.  
 the fear of the Lord, *Isa.* 11:2.  
 truth, *John* 14:17; 15:26.  
 holiness, *Rom.* 1:4.  
 revelation, *Eph.* 1:17.  
 judgment, *Isa.* 4:4; 23:6.  
 burning, *Isa.* 4:4.  
 glory, *1 Pet.* 4:14.

Seven Spirits of God, *Rev.* 1:4.

Voice of the Lord, *Isa.* 6:8.

## — OF THE CHURCH:

Assembly of the saints, *Psa.* 89:7.  
 Assembly of the upright, *Psa.* 111:1.  
 Body of Christ, *Eph.* 1:22, 23; *Col.* 1:24.  
 Branch of God's planting, *Isa.* 60:21.  
 Bride of Christ, *Rev.* 21:9.  
 Church of God, *Acts* 20:28.  
 Church of the Living God, *1 Tim.* 3:15.  
 Church of the first-born, *Heb.* 12:23.  
 City of the Living God, *Heb.* 12:22.  
 Congregation of saints, *Psa.* 149:1.  
 Congregation of the Lord's poor, *Psa.* 74:19.  
 Dove, *Song* 2:14; 5:2.  
 Family in heaven and earth, *Eph.* 3:15.  
 Flock of God, *Eze.* 34:15; *1 Pet.* 5:2.  
 Fold of Christ, *John* 10:16.  
 General assembly of the first-born, *Heb.* 12:23.  
 Golden candlestick, *Rev.* 1:20.

TITLES and names of the Church, *cont.*

— God's building, *1 Cor.* 3:9.  
 God's husbandry, *1 Cor.* 3:9.  
 God's heritage, *Joel* 3:2; *1 Pet.* 5:3.  
 Habitation of God, *Eph.* 2:22.  
 Heavenly Jerusalem, *Gal.* 4:26; *Heb.* 12:22.  
 Holy city, *Rev.* 21:2.  
 Holy mountain, *Zech.* 8:3.  
 Holy hill, *Psa.* 15:1.  
 House of God, *1 Tim.* 3:15; *Heb.* 10:21.  
 the God of Jacob, *Isa.* 2:3.  
 Christ, *Heb.* 3:6.  
 Household of God, *Eph.* 2:19.  
 Inheritance, *Psa.* 25:9; *Isa.* 19:25.  
 Israel of God, *Gal.* 6:16.  
 King's daughter, *Psa.* 45:13.  
 Lamb's wife, *Rev.* 19:7; 21:9.  
 Lot of God's inheritance, *Deut.* 32:9.  
 Mount Zion, *Psa.* 2:6; *Heb.* 12:22.  
 Mountain of the Lord of hosts, *Zech.* 8:3.  
 Mountain of the Lord's house, *Isa.* 2:2.  
 New Jerusalem, *Rev.* 21:2.  
 Pillar and ground of the truth, *1 Tim.* 3:15.  
 Place of God's throne, *Eze.* 43:7.  
 Pleasant portion, *Jer.* 12:10.  
 Sanctuary of God, *Psa.* 114:2.  
 Sister of Christ, *Song* 4:12; 5:2.  
 Spiritual house, *1 Pet.* 2:5.  
 Spouse of Christ, *Song* 4:12; 5:1.  
 Strength and glory of God, *Psa.* 78:61.  
 Sought out, A city not forsaken, *Isa.* 62:12.  
 Tabernacle, *Psa.* 15:1.  
 The Lord's portion, *Deut.* 32:9.  
 Temple of God, *1 Cor.* 3:16, 17.  
 Temple of the Living God, *2 Cor.* 6:16.  
 Vineyard, *Jer.* 12:10; *Mat.* 21:41.

## — OF MINISTERS:

Ambassadors for Christ, *2 Cor.* 5:20.  
 Angels of the Church, *Rev.* 1:20; 2:1.  
 Apostles, *Luke* 6:13; *Rev.* 18:20.  
 Apostles of Jesus Christ, *Tit.* 1:1.  
 Elders, *1 Tim.* 5:17; *1 Pet.* 5:1.  
 Evangelists, *Eph.* 4:11; *2 Tim.* 4:5.  
 Fishers of men, *Mat.* 4:19; *Mark* 1:17.  
 Laborers, *Mat.* 9:38; with *Phile.* 1.  
 Laborers in the gospel of Christ, *1 Thes.* 3:2.  
 Lights, *John* 5:35.  
 Men of God, *Deut.* 33:1; *1 Tim.* 6:11.  
 Messengers of the Church, *2 Cor.* 8:23.  
 Messengers of the Lord of hosts, *Mat.* 2:7.  
 MINISTERS OF God, *2 Cor.* 6:4.  
 the Lord, *Joel* 2:17.  
 Christ, *Rom.* 15:16; *1 Cor.* 4:1.  
 the sanctuary, *Eze.* 45:4.  
 the gospel, *Eph.* 3:7; *Col.* 1:23.  
 the word, *Luke* 1:2.  
 the new testament, *2 Cor.* 3:6.  
 the church, *Col.* 1:24, 25.  
 righteousness, *2 Cor.* 11:15.  
 overseers, *Acts* 20:28.

**TITLES and names of Ministers, cont.—**

- Pastors, *Jer.* 3:15; *Eph.* 4:11.  
 Preachers, *Rom.* 10:14; *1 Tim.* 2:7.  
 Preachers of righteousness, *2 Pet.* 2:5.  
**SERVANTS OF God, *Tit.* 1:1; *Jas.* 1:1.**  
 the Lord, *2 Tim.* 2:24.  
 Jesus Christ, *Phil.* 1:1; *Jude* 1.  
 the Church, *2 Cor.* 4:5.  
 Shepherds, *Jer.* 23:4.  
 Soldiers of Christ, *Phil.* 2:25; *2 Tim.* 2:3, 4.  
 Stars, *Rev.* 1:20; 2:1.  
**STEWARDS OF God, *Tit.* 1:7.**  
 the grace of God, *1 Pet.* 4:10.  
 the mysteries of God, *1 Cor.* 4:1.  
 Teachers, *Isa.* 30:20; *Eph.* 4:11.  
 Watchmen, *Isa.* 62:6; *Eze.* 33:7.  
 Witnesses, *Acts* 1:8; 5:32; 26:16.  
 Workers together with God, *2 Cor.* 6:1.

**— OF SAINTS:**

- Believers, *Acts* 5:14; *1 Tim.* 4:12.  
 Beloved of God, *Rom.* 1:7.  
 Beloved brethren, *1 Cor.* 15:58; *Jas.* 2:5.  
 Blessed of the Lord, *Gen.* 24:31; 26:29.  
 Blessed of the Father, *Mat.* 25:31.  
 Brethren, *Mat.* 23:8; *Acts* 12:17.  
 Brethren of Christ, *Luke* 8:21; *John* 20:17.  
 Called of Jesus Christ, *Rom.* 1:6.  
**CHILDREN OF the Lord, *Deut.* 14:1.**  
 God, *John* 11:52; *1 John* 3:10.  
 the Living God, *Rom.* 9:26.  
 the Father, *Mat.* 5:45.  
 the Highest, *Luke* 6:35.  
 Abraham, *Gal.* 3:7.  
 Jacob, *Psa.* 105:6.  
 promise, *Rom.* 9:8; *Gal.* 4:28.  
 the free-woman, *Gal.* 4:31.  
 the kingdom, *Mat.* 13:38.  
 Zion, *Psa.* 149:2; *Joel* 2:23.  
 the bride-chamber, *Mat.* 9:15.  
 light, *Luke* 16:8; *Eph.* 5:8.  
 the day, *1 Thes.* 5:5.  
 the resurrection, *Luke* 20:36.  
 Chosen generation, *1 Pet.* 2:9.  
 Chosen ones, *1 Chr.* 16:13.  
 Chosen vessels, *Acts* 9:15.  
 Christians, *Acts* 11:23; 26:28.  
 Counsellors of peace, *Prov.* 12:20.  
 Dear children, *Eph.* 5:1.  
 Disciples of Christ, *John* 8:31; 15:8.  
 Elect of God, *Col.* 3:12; *Tit.* 1:1.  
 Epistles of Christ, *2 Cor.* 3:3.  
 Excellent, the, *Psa.* 16:3.  
 Faithful brethren in Christ, *Col.* 1:2.  
 Faithful, the, *Psa.* 12:1.  
 Faithful of the land, the, *Psa.* 101:6.  
 Fellow-citizens, *Eph.* 2:19.  
 Fellow-heirs, *Eph.* 3:6.  
 Fellow-servants, *Rev.* 6:11.  
 Friends of God, *2 Chr.* 20:7; *Jas.* 2:23.  
 Friends, *Song* 5:1; *John* 15:15.  
 Godly, the, *Psa.* 4:3; *2 Pet.* 2:9.  
**HEIRS OF God, *Rom.* 8:17; *Gal.* 4:7.**  
 the grace of life, *1 Pet.* 3:7.  
 the kingdom, *Jas.* 2:5.

**TITLES and names of Saints, cont.—**

- HEIRS OF promise, *Heb.* 6:17; *Gal.* 3:29.**  
 salvation, *Heb.* 1:14.  
 Hidden ones, *Psa.* 83:3.  
**HOLY brethren, *1 Thes.* 5:27; *Heb.* 3:1.**  
 and mighty people, *Dan.* 8:24.  
 nation, *Exod.* 19:6; *1 Pet.* 2:9.  
 people, *Deut.* 26:19; *Isa.* 62:12.  
 priesthood, *1 Pet.* 2:5.  
 seed, *Isa.* 6:13.  
 Joint-heirs with Christ, *Rom.* 8:17.  
 Just, the, *Prov.* 20:7; *Hab.* 2:4.  
 Kings and priests unto God, *Rev.* 1:6.  
 Kingdom of priests, *Exod.* 19:6.  
 Lambs, *Isa.* 40:11; *John* 21:15.  
 Lights of the world, *Mat.* 5:14.  
 Little children, *John* 13:33; *1 John* 2:1.  
 Lively stones, *1 Pet.* 2:5.  
 Members of Christ, *1 Cor.* 6:15. *Eph.* 5:30.  
 Men of God, *Deut.* 33:1; *1 Tim.* 6:11.  
 Obedient children, *1 Pet.* 1:14.  
 Peculiar people, *Deut.* 14:2; *Tit.* 2:14.  
 Peculiar treasure, *Exod.* 19:5; *Psa.* 135:4.  
**PEOPLE OF God, *Heb.* 4:9; *1 Pet.* 2:10.**  
 of God's pasture, *Psa.* 95:7.  
 of inheritance, *Deut.* 4:20.  
 near unto God, *Psa.* 145:14.  
 prepared for the Lord, *Luke* 1:17.  
 saved by the Lord, *Deut.* 33:29.  
 Pillars in the temple of God, *Rev.* 3:12.  
 Ransomed of the Lord, *Isa.* 35:10.  
 Redeemed of the Lord, *Isa.* 51:11.  
 Righteous, the, *Psa.* 1:6; *Mat.* 3:18.  
 Royal priesthood, *1 Pet.* 2:9.  
 Salt of the earth, *Mat.* 5:13.  
 Seed of Abraham, *Psa.* 105:6.  
 Seed of the blessed of the Lord, *Isa.* 65:23.  
**SERVANTS OF Christ, *1 Cor.* 7:22; *Eph.* 6:6.**  
 the Lord, *Deut.* 34:5; *Isa.* 54:17.  
 the most high God, *Dan.* 3:26.  
 righteousness, *Rom.* 6:18.  
**SHEEP OF Christ, *John* 10:1-16; 21:16.**  
 the flock, *Mat.* 26:31.  
 God's hand, *Psa.* 95:7.  
 God's pasture, *Psa.* 79:13.  
 Sojourners with God, *Lev.* 25:23; *Psa.* 39:12.  
 Sons of God, *John* 1:12; *Phil.* 2:15.  
 Sons of the Living God, *Hos.* 1:10.  
 Special people, *Deut.* 7:6.  
 The Lord's freemen, *1 Cor.* 7:22.  
 The Lord's people, *1 Sam.* 2:24; *2 Kin.* 11:17.  
 Trees of righteousness, *Isa.* 61:3.  
 Vessels unto honor, *2 Tim.* 2:21.  
 Vessels of mercy, *Rom.* 9:23.  
 Witnesses for God, *Isa.* 43:10; 44:8.  
**— OF THE WICKED:**  
 Adversaries of the Lord, *1 Sam.* 2:10.  
**CHILDREN OF Belial, *Deut.* 13:13; *2 Chr.* 13:7.**

TITLES and names of the wicked, *cont.*

- CHILDREN of the devil, *Acts* 13:10;  
 1 *John* 3:10.  
 the wicked one, *Mat.* 13:38.  
 hell, *Mat.* 23:15.  
 the bond-woman, *Gal.* 4:31.  
 base men, *Job* 30:8.  
 fools, *Job* 30:8.  
 strangers, *Isa.* 2:6.  
 transgression, *Isa.* 57:4.  
 disobedience, *Eph.* 2:2; *Col.* 3:2.  
 the flesh, *Rom.* 9:8.  
 iniquity, *Hos.* 10:9.  
 pride, *Job* 41:34.  
 this world, *Luke* 16:8.  
 wickedness, 2 *Sam.* 7:10.  
 wrath, *Eph.* 2:3.  
 in whom is no faith, *Deut.* 32:20.  
 that will not hear the law of the Lord,  
*Isa.* 30:9.  
 that are corrupters, *Isa.* 1:4.  
 Cursed children, 2 *Pet.* 2:14.  
**ENEMIES of God**, *Psa.* 37:20; *Jas.* 4:4.  
 the cross of Christ, *Phil.* 3:18.  
 all righteousness, *Acts* 13:10.  
 Evil-doers, *Psa.* 37:1; 1 *Pet.* 2:14.  
 Evil men, *Prov.* 4:14; 2 *Tim.* 3:13.  
 Evil generation, *Deut.* 1:35.  
 Evil and adulterous generation, *Mat.*  
 12:39.  
 Fools, *Prov.* 1:7; *Rom.* 1:22.  
 Froward generation, *Deut.* 32:20.  
 Generation of vipers, *Mat.* 3:7; 12:34.  
 Grievous revolters, *Jer.* 6:28.  
 Haters of God, *Psa.* 81:15; *Rom.* 1:30.  
 Impudent children, *Eze.* 2:4.  
 Inventors of evil things, *Rom.* 1:30.  
 Lying children, *Isa.* 30:9.  
 Men of the world, *Psa.* 17:14.  
 People laden with iniquity, *Isa.* 1:4.  
 Perverse and crooked generation, *Deut.*  
 32:5; *Mat.* 17:17; *Phil.* 2:15.  
**REBELLIOUS children**, *Isa.* 30:1.  
 people, *Isa.* 30:9; 65:2.  
 nation, *Eze.* 2:3.  
 house, *Eze.* 2:5, 8; 12:2.  
 Reprobates, 2 *Cor.* 13:5-7.  
 Scornful, the, *Psa.* 1:1.  
**SEED of falsehood**, *Isa.* 57:4.  
 the wicked, *Psa.* 37:28.  
 Evil-doers, *Isa.* 1:4; 14:20.  
 Serpents, *Mat.* 23:33.  
 Servants of corruption, 2 *Pet.* 2:19.  
 Servants of sin, *John* 8:34; *Rom.* 6:20.  
 Sinful generation, *Mark* 8:38.  
 Sinners, *Psa.* 26:9; *Prov.* 1:10.  
 Sons of Belial, 1 *Sam.* 2:12; 1 *Kings*  
 21:10.  
 Sottish children, *Jer.* 4:22.  
 Strange children, *Psa.* 144:7.  
 Stubborn and rebellious generation,  
*Psa.* 78:8.  
 Transgressors, *Psa.* 37:38; 51:13.  
 Ungodly, the, *Psa.* 1:1.  
 Ungodly men, *Jude* 4.  
 Unprofitable servants, *Mat.* 25:30.

TITLES and names of the wicked, *cont.*

- Untoward generation, *Acts* 2:40.  
 Vessels of wrath, *Rom.* 9:22.  
**WICKED of the earth**, *Psa.* 75:8.  
 transgressors, *Psa.* 59:5.  
 servants, *Mat.* 25:26.  
 generation, *Mat.* 12:45; 16:4.  
 ones, *Jer.* 2:33.  
 doers, *Psa.* 101:8; *Prov.* 17:4.  
 Workers of iniquity, *Psa.* 28:3; 36:12.  
 — OF THE DEVIL :  
 Abaddon, *Rev.* 9:11.  
 Accuser of our brethren, *Rev.* 12:10.  
 Adversary, 1 *Pet.* 5:8.  
 Angel of the bottomless pit, *Rev.* 9:11.  
 Apollyon, *Rev.* 9:11.  
 Beelzebub, *Mat.* 12:24.  
 Belial, 2 *Cor.* 6:15.  
 Crooked Serpent, *Isa.* 27:1.  
 Dragon, *Isa.* 27:1; *Rev.* 20:2.  
 Enemy, *Mat.* 13:39.  
 Evil Spirit, 1 *Sam.* 16:14.  
 Father of lies, *John* 8:44.  
 Great red Dragon, *Rev.* 12:3.  
 Leviathan, *Isa.* 27:1.  
 Liar, *John* 8:44.  
 Lying Spirit, 1 *Kings* 22:22.  
 Murderer, *John* 8:44.  
 Old Serpent, *Rev.* 12:9; 20:2.  
 Piercing Serpent, *Isa.* 27:1.  
 Power of darkness, *Col.* 1:13.  
**PRINCE of this world**, *John* 14:30.  
 the devils, *Mat.* 12:24.  
 the power of the air, *Eph.* 2:2.  
 Ruler of the darkness of this world,  
*Eph.* 6:12.  
 Satan, 1 *Chr.* 21:1; *Job* 1:6.  
 Serpent, *Gen.* 3:4, 14; 2 *Cor.* 11:3.  
 Spirit that worketh in the children of  
 disobedience, *Eph.* 2:2.  
 Tempter, *Mat.* 4:3; 1 *Thes.* 3:5.  
 The god of this world, 2 *Cor.* 4:4.  
 Unclean Spirit, *Mat.* 12:43.  
 Wicked one, *Mat.* 13:19, 38.  
**TITUS**, *Gal.* 2:3.  
 Paul's love for, 2 *Cor.* 2:13; 7:6, 13.  
 why sent to Corinth, 2 *Cor.* 8:6; 12:18;  
 2 *Tim.* 4:10.  
 reminded by Paul of his office, instruct-  
 ed concerning the qualifications of  
 bishops, 1 *Tim.* 1; and  
 exhorted to fulfil his charge with bold-  
 ness, 1 *Tim.* 1:18; 2; 3.  
**TOBIAH**, the Ammonite, vexes the  
 Jews, *Neh.* 4:3; 6:1, 12, 14; 13:4.  
**TOGARMAH**, *Gen.* 10:3; *Eze.* 27:14.  
**TONGUE**, the :  
 an index of the heart, *Isa.* 32:6; *Mat.*  
 12:35; *Luke* 6:45.  
 death and life in power of, *Prov.*  
 18:21.  
 safety dependent on, *Pro.* 21:23; *Amos*  
 5:13.  
 benefits of governing, 2 *Chr.* 10:7; *Pro.*  
 12:14; 15:23; 18:20.  
 evils of ungoverned, *Prov.* 12:13.

**TONGUE, cont.**—good and evil contrasted, *Prov.* 10; 14:3; 15; *Ecl.* 9:17; 10:12; *Jas.* 3.  
 prudent restraint of, *Prov.* 30:32; *Ecl.* 10:20; *Mic.* 7:5; *Jas.* 1:19.  
**AN EVIL,** is deceitful, *Psa.* 55:21; *Jer.* 9:8.  
 mischievous, *Psa.* 10:7; 52:2.  
 untamable, *Jas.* 3:7, 8.  
 hypocritical, *Rom.* 57:4; *Prov.* 11:9.  
 full of poison, *Kom.* 3:13; *Jas.* 3:8.  
 blasphemous, *Luke* 22:65.  
 flattering, *Job* 17:5; *Psa.* 12:2.  
 perverse, *Prov.* 4:24.  
 froward, *Prov.* 6:12; 10:31.  
 a world of iniquity, *Jas.* 3:6.  
 set on fire of hell, *Jas.* 3:6.  
 a sharp sword, *Psa.* 57:4.  
 a burning fire, *Prov.* 16:27.  
**A GOOD,** is gracious, *Ecl.* 10:12; *Luke* 4:22.  
 right and forcible, *Job* 6:25.  
 wise and just, *Psa.* 37:30.  
 sound, *Tit.* 2:8.  
 peace-making, *Prov.* 15:1.  
 reasonable, and fit, *Pro.* 15:23; 25:11.  
 kind, *Prov.* 31:26.  
 healthful, *Prov.* 12:18.  
 guileless, 1 *Pet.* 2:21; 3:10.  
 modest, *Job* 32:11.  
 truthful, *Psa.* 15:2; *Prov.* 8:7.  
 as a tree of life, *Prov.* 15:4.  
 as a well of life, *Prov.* 10:11.  
 as a flowing brook, *Prov.* 18:4.  
 as choice silver, *Prov.* 10:20.  
 as a honey-comb, *Prov.* 16:24.  
 as a precious jewel, *Prov.* 20:15.  
**IS WRONGLY USED IN** lying, *Psa.* 15:2; 34:13.  
 swearing, *Mat.* 5:34; *Jas.* 5:12.  
 false witnessing, *Prov.* 25:18.  
 profanity, *Exod.* 20:7; 2 *Tim.* 2:16.  
 privy slander, *Psa.* 101:5.  
 backbiting, *Psa.* 15:3; *Rom.* 1:30.  
 needless reproach, *Prov.* 24:28.  
 rash censure, *Mat.* 7:1; *Jas.* 4:11.  
 evil speaking, *Tit.* 3:2; 1 *Pet.* 2:1.  
 railing, 1 *Pet.* 3:9; *Jude* 9.  
 reviling, 1 *Cor.* 6:10; *Jude* 8.  
 filthy words, *Col.* 3:8; 2 *Pet.* 2:7.  
 murmuring, 1 *Cor.* 10:10.  
 talebearing, *Lev.* 19:16; *Prov.* 18:8.  
 scoffing, *Psa.* 123:3; *Jude* 18.  
 foolish talking, *Ecl.* 10:13.  
 jesting, *Prov.* 26:18; *Eph.* 5:4.  
 self-praise, *Prov.* 25:14, 27.  
 loquacity, *Prov.* 10:19; 29:11.  
 boasting, *Prov.* 25:14.  
 cursing and bitterness, *Rom.* 3:14.  
 unprofitable disputes, 1 *Tim.* 1:4.  
**THE RIGHT USE OF,** is prayer to God, *Psa.* 27:7; 28:2; *Mark* 10:47.  
 in praise, *Psa.* 71:23; *Heb.* 13:15.  
 in confessing sin, *Job* 33:27.  
 giving a reason of our hope, 1 *Pet.* 3:15.

**TONGUE, cont.**—THE RIGHT USE OF, is blessing, *Gen.* 47:10; 2 *Sam.* 6:18.  
 cheering, *Mat.* 9:2; 14:27.  
 rebuking sin, *Lev.* 19:17; 1 *Tim.* 5:20.  
 teaching, *Prov.* 9:9; 10:20; 15:2, 7; 16:23; *Mat.* 13:52.  
 edifying, *Eph.* 4:29.  
 consoling, *Job* 16:5.  
 exhorting, 1 *Thes.* 5:11.  
 giving counsel, *Job* 29:21.  
 defending the right, *Job* 29:12; *Psa.* 72:12.  
 Christian fellowship, *Mal.* 3:16.  
 always with grace, *Col.* 4:6.  
 punishment of wicked, *Psa.* 52:4.  
**TONGUES,** confusion of, *Gen.* 11.  
 gift of, *Acts* 2:3-18; 10:46; 19:6.  
 regulations concerning its exercise, 1 *Cor.* 12:10; 13:1; 14:2-40.  
**TOPAZ.** *Exod.* 28:17; *Rev.* 21:20.  
**TOPHET** defiled by Josiah, 2 *Kin.* 23:10.  
*See Isa.* 30:33; *Jer.* 7:31; 19:11.  
**TORN** beasts, flesh of, not to be eaten, *Exod.* 22:31; *Lev.* 22:8; *Eze.* 4:14; 44:31.  
**TORTOISE,** unclean, *Lev.* 11:29.  
**TOUCHING** Christ's garment in faith, many healed by, *Mark* 5:28; 6:56; *Luke* 6:19.  
**TOWER,** God is, of his people, 2 *Sam.* 22:3, 51; *Psa.* 18:2; 61:3.  
 of Babel, *Gen.* 11.  
 of Penuel, *Judg.* 8:17.  
 of Shechem, *Judg.* 9:46.  
**TRADERS** in Tyre described, *Eze.* 27.  
*See Rev.* 18:11.  
**TRADITIONS** of men, observation of, censured, *Mat.* 15:3; *Mark* 7:7; *Gal.* 1:14; *Col.* 2:8; *Tit.* 1:14.  
**TRAITOR,** Judas so called, *Luke* 6:16.  
**TRANCE** of Balaam, *Num.* 24:4, 16.  
 of Peter, *Acts* 10:10; 11:5.  
 of Paul, *Acts* 22:17.  
**TRANSFIGURATION** of Christ, *Mat.* 17; *Mark* 9:2; *Luke* 9:29; *John* 1:14; 2 *Pet.* 1:16.  
**TRANSLATION** of Enoch, *Gen.* 5:24; *Heb.* 11:5.  
 of Elijah, 2 *Kings* 2.  
**TRANSFORMATION** of Satan, *Gen.* 3; 2 *Cor.* 11:3, 14.  
 and his ministers, 2 *Cor.* 11:13, 15.  
**TRANSGRESSIONS.** *See* SIN.  
**TREACHERY** of Simeon and Levi, *Gen.* 34:13.  
 of Shechemites, *Judg.* 9.  
 of Doeg, 1 *Sam.* 21:7; 22:9; *Psa.* 52.  
 of David, 2 *Sam.* 11:14.  
 of Ziba, 2 *Sam.* 16.  
 of Joab, 2 *Sam.* 3:27; 20:9.  
 of Jezebel, 1 *Kings* 21:5.  
 of Jehu, 2 *Kings* 10:18.  
 of Haman, *Esth.* 3, etc.  
 of Judas, *Mat.* 26:47; *Mark* 14:43; *Luke* 22:47; *John* 18:3.  
**TREASON** of Absalom, 2 *Sam.* 15-18.

**TREASON** of Sheba, 2 *Sam.* 20. of Adonijah, etc., 1 *Kings* 1. of Zimri, 1 *Kings* 16:10. of Athaliah, 2 *Kings* 11; 2 *Chr.* 22:10. of Shallum, etc., 2 *Kings* 15:10. of Bigthan and Teresh, *Esth.* 2:21.

**TREASURY** of the Lord, things devoted belong to, *Josh.* 6:19. Levites have charge of, 1 *Chr.* 9:26; 28:11; *Neh.* 13:13. gifts cast into, *Mark* 12:41; *Luke* 21:1.

**TREE** of life, *Gen.* 2:9; 3:22; *Prov.* 3:18; 11:30; *Eze.* 47:7, 12; *Rev.* 2:7; 22:2, 14. of knowledge, eating of, forbidden, *Gen.* 2:17; the command broken, *Gen.* 3.

**TREES**, laws concerning, *Lev.* 19:23; 27:30; *Deut.* 16:21; 20:19. Jotham's parable of the, *Judg.* 9:8. Nebuchadnezzar's vision of, *Dan.* 4:10. shall praise God, 1 *Chr.* 16:33. fruitfulness of, in God's control, *Lev.* 26:4, 20; *Eze.* 34:27; *Joel* 2:22.

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF SAINTS**, *Num.* 24:6; *Ps.* 1; *Isa.* 65:22; *Jer.* 17:8; *Mat.* 7:17. an unchanging state, *Ecc.* 11:3. man on probation, *Mat.* 3:10. sinners, *Hos.* 9:16; *Mat.* 7:17; *Luke* 3:9; 23:31; *Jude* 12. earthly glory, *Psa.* 37:35; *Eze.* 31; *Dan.* 4:10. Christ, *Song* 2:3; *Luke* 23:31; *Rom.* 11:24.

**TRESPASS-OFFERINGS**, laws concerning, *Lev.* 5; 6; 12; 14; 15; *Num.* 5.

**TRIAL** of the heart, God's prerogative, 1 *Chr.* 28:9; 29:17; 2 *Chr.* 32:31; *Psa.* 7:9; 11:4; 26:2; *Prov.* 17:3; *Jer.* 11:20; 17:10; 1 *Thes.* 2:4. of faith, *Heb.* 11:17; *Jas.* 1:3; *Zech.* 13:9; *Job* 23:10; 1 *Pet.* 4:12; *Rev.* 3:10. See **TEMPTATION**.

**TRIBES** of Israel blessed, *Gen.* 49; *Num.* 23:20; 24; *Deut.* 33. their order in the camp, *Num.* 2. in their march, *Num.* 10:14. numbered by Moses, *Num.* 1; 26. by David, 2 *Sam.* 24; 1 *Chr.* 21. number of those sealed, *Rev.* 7:4. location in Canaan, *Josh.* 13; 15-17.

**TRIBULATION** connected with the gospel, *Mat.* 13:21; 24:21; *John* 16:33; *Acts* 14:22; 1 *Thes.* 3:4; *Rev.* 7:14. See **AFFLICTIONS**.

**TRIBUTE** commanded to be paid, *Mat.* 22:21; *Mark* 12:13; *Luke* 20:25; *Rom.* 13:6; 1 *Pet.* 2:13. Christ's example, *Mat.* 17:24.

**TRINITY**: doctrine of, proved from Scripture, *Mat.* 3:16, 17; *Rom.* 8:9; 1 *Cor.* 12:3-6; *Eph.* 4:4-6; 1 *Pet.* 1:2; 1 *John* 5:7; *Jude* 20, 21. divine titles applied to the three Persons in, *Exo.* 20:2, with *John* 20:23, and *Acts* 5:3, 4.

**TRINITY**, *cont.*—EACH PERSON IN, DESCRIBED AS eternal, *Rom.* 16:26, with *Rev.* 22:13. and *Heb.* 9:14. holy, *Rev.* 4:8; 15:4, with *Acts* 3:14, and 1 *John* 2:20. true, *John* 7:28, with *Rev.* 3:7, and 1 *John* 5:6. omnipresent, *Jer.* 23:24, with *Eph.* 1:23, and *Psa.* 139:7. omnipotent, *Gen.* 17:1, with *Rev.* 1:8, and *Rom.* 15:19; *Jer.* 32:17, with *Heb.* 1:3, and *Luke* 1:35. omniscient, *Acts* 15:18, with *John* 21:17, and 1 *Cor.* 2:10, 11. Creator, *Gen.* 1:1, with *Col.* 1:16, and *Job* 33:4; *Psa.* 148:5, with *John* 1:3, and *Job* 26:15. sanctifier, *Jude* 1, with *Heb.* 2:11, and 1 *Pet.* 1:2. author of all spiritual operations, *Heb.* 13:21, with *Col.* 1:29, and 1 *Cor.* 12:11. source of eternal life, *Rom.* 6:23, with *John* 10:28, and *Gal.* 6:8. teacher, *Isa.* 54:13, with *Luke* 21:15, and *John* 14:26; *Isa.* 48:17, with *Gal.* 1:12, and 1 *John* 2:20. raising Christ from the dead, 1 *Cor.* 6:14, with *John* 2:19, and 1 *Pet.* 3:18. inspiring the prophets, etc., *Heb.* 1:1, with 2 *Cor.* 13:3, and *Mark* 13:11. supplying ministers to the church, *Jer.* 3:15, with *Eph.* 4:11, and *Acts* 20:28; *Jer.* 26:5, with *Mat.* 10:5, and *Acts* 13:2. salvation the work of, 2 *Thes.* 2:13, 14; *Tit.* 3:4-6; 1 *Pet.* 1:2. baptism administered in name of, *Mat.* 28:19. benediction given in name of, 2 *Cor.* 13:14.

**SAINTS** are the temple of, 2 *Cor.* 6:16, with *Eph.* 3:17, and 1 *Cor.* 3:16; *Eph.* 2:22, with *Col.* 1:27, and 1 *Cor.* 6:19. have fellowship with, 1 *John* 1:3, with *Phil.* 2:1. sin, a tempting of, *Deut.* 6:16, with 1 *Cor.* 10:9, and *Acts* 5:9. the Israelites in the wilderness tempted, *Exod.* 17:7, with 1 *Cor.* 10:9, and *Heb.* 3:7, 9.

**TROAS** visited by Paul, *Acts* 16:8; 20:5; 2 *Cor.* 2:12; 2 *Tim.* 4:13.

**TROOP**, Gad so called, *Gen.* 30:11; 49:19.

**TROPHIMUS**, companion of Paul, *Acts* 20:4; 21:29; 2 *Tim.* 4:20.

**TRUMPETS**, directions for their use, *Num.* 10; *Josh.* 6:4; *Psa.* 81:3; *Eze.* 7:14; 33:3; *Joel* 2:1. employed in worship, 1 *Chr.* 13:8; 15:24; 2 *Chr.* 5:12; 29:27; *Psa.* 98:6. feast of, *Lev.* 23:24; *Num.* 29. use of, memorable instances: at mount Sinai, *Exod.* 19:16; 20:18; at Jeri-

cho, *Josh.* 6:20; by Gideon, *Judg.* 7:16-22.  
 sounding of seven, *Rev.* 8: 9; 11:15.  
 the last, *1 Cor.* 15:52; *1 Thes.* 4:16.  
**TRUST:**  
 God is the true object of, *Psa.* 65:5.  
 the fear of God leads to, *Prov.* 14:26.  
**ENCOURAGEMENT TO:** the everlasting strength of God, *Isa.* 26:4.  
 the goodness of God, *Nah.* 1:7.  
 the loving-kindness of God, *Psa.* 36:7.  
 the rich bounty of God, *1 Tim.* 6:17.  
 the care of God for us, *1 Pet.* 5:7.  
 former deliverances, *Psa.* 9:10; *2 Cor.* 1:10.  
 should be with the whole heart, *Prov.* 3:5.  
 should be from youth up, *Psa.* 71:5.  
**OF SAINTS** is not in the flesh, *Phil.* 3:3, 4.  
 not in themselves, *2 Cor.* 1:9.  
 not in carnal weapons, *1 Sam.* 17:38, 39, 45; *Psa.* 44:6; *2 Cor.* 10:4.  
 in God, *Psa.* 11:1; 31:14; *2 Cor.* 1:9.  
 in the word of God, *Psa.* 119:42.  
 in the mercy of God, *Psa.* 13:5; 52:8.  
 in Christ, *Eph.* 3:12.  
 through Christ, *2 Cor.* 3:4.  
 grounded on the covenant, *2 Sam.* 23:5.  
 strong in the prospect of death, *Psa.* 23:4.  
 fixed, *2 Sam.* 22:3; *Psa.* 112:7.  
 unalterable, *Job* 13:15.  
 despised by the wicked, *Isa.* 36:4, 7.  
 at all times, *Psa.* 62:8.  
 for ever, *Psa.* 52:8; *Isa.* 26:4.  
 saints plead, in prayer, *Psa.* 25:20; 31:1; 141:8.  
 the Lord knows those who have, *Nah.* 1:7.  
 exhortations to, *Psa.* 4:5; 115:9-11.  
**LEADS TO** being compassed with mercy, *Psa.* 32:10.  
 enjoyment of perfect peace, *Isa.* 26:3.  
 enjoyment of all temporal and spiritual blessings, *Isa.* 57:13.  
 enjoyment of happiness, *Prov.* 16:20.  
 rejoicing in God, *Psa.* 5:11; 33:21.  
 fulfilment of all holy desires, *Ps.* 37:5.  
 deliverance from enemies, *Psa.* 37:40.  
 safety in times of danger, *Prov.* 29:25.  
 stability, *Psa.* 125:1.  
 prosperity, *Prov.* 28:25.  
**KEEPS FROM** fear, *Psa.* 56:11; *Isa.* 12:2; *Heb.* 13:6.  
 sliding, *Psa.* 26:1.  
 desolation, *Psa.* 34:22.  
 to be accompanied by doing good, *Psa.* 37:3.  
 blessedness of placing, in God, *Psa.* 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; *Jer.* 17:7.  
**OF THE WICKED** is not in God, *Ps.* 78:22; *Zeph.* 3:2.  
 is in idols, *Isa.* 42:17; *Hab.* 2:18.  
 is in man, *Judg.* 9:26; *Ps.* 118:8, 9.  
 is in their own heart, *Prov.* 28:26.

**TRUST,** *cont.*—**OF THE WICKED** is in their own righteousness, *Luke* 18:9, 12.  
 is in their religious privileges, *Jer.* 7:4, 8; *Mic.* 3:11; *John* 8:33.  
 is in oppression, *Psa.* 62:10; *Isa.* 30:12.  
 is in wickedness, *Isa.* 47:10.  
 is in vanity, *Job* 15:31; *Isa.* 59:4.  
 is in falsehood, *Isa.* 28:15; *Jer.* 13:25.  
 is in earthly alliances, *Isa.* 30:2; *Eze.* 17:15.  
 is in fenced cities, *Jer.* 5:17.  
 is in chariots and horses, *Psa.* 20:7.  
 is in wealth, *Psa.* 49:6; 52:7; *Prov.* 11:28; *Jer.* 48:7; *Mark* 10:24.  
 is vain and delusive, *Isa.* 30:7; *Jer.* 2:37.  
 shall make them ashamed, *Isa.* 20:5; 30:3, 5; *Jer.* 48:13.  
 shall be destroyed, *Job* 18:14; *Isa.* 28:18.  
 woe and curse of false, *Isa.* 30:1, 2; 31:1-3; *Jer.* 17:5.  
 of saints, illustrated, *Psa.* 91:12; *Pro.* 18:10.  
 of the wicked, illustrated, *2 Kin.* 18:21; *Job* 8:14; 18:21.  
 of saints, exemplified. David, *1 Sam.* 17:45; 30:6. Hezekiah, *2 Kings* 18:5. Jehoshaphat, *2 Chr.* 20:12. Shadrach, etc., *Dan.* 3:28. Paul, *2 Tim.* 1:12.  
 of the wicked, exemplified. Goliath, *1 Sam.* 17:43-45. Benhadad, *1 Kings* 20:10. Sennacherib, *2 Chr.* 32:8. Israelites, *Isa.* 31:1.

**TRUTH:**  
 God is a God of, *Deut.* 32:4; *Psa.* 31:5.  
 Christ is, *John* 14:6, with *John* 7:18.  
 Christ was full of, *John* 1:14.  
 Christ spake, *John* 8:45.  
 the Holy Ghost is the Spirit of, *John* 14:17.  
 the Holy Ghost guides into all, *John* 16:13.  
 the word of God is, *Dan.* 10:21; *John* 17:17.  
 God regards, with favor, *Jer.* 5:3.  
 the judgments of God are according to, *Psa.* 96:13; *Rom.* 2:2.  
**SAINTS SHOULD** worship God in, *John* 4:24, with *Psa.* 145:18.  
 serve God in, *Josh.* 24:14; *1 Sam.* 12:24.  
 walk before God in, *1 Kings* 2:4; *2 Kings* 20:3.  
 keep religious feasts with, *1 Cor.* 5:8.  
 esteem, as inestimable, *Prov.* 23:23.  
 love, *Zech.* 8:19.  
 rejoice in, *1 Cor.* 13:6.  
 speak, to one another, *Zech.* 8:16; *Eph.* 4:25.  
 execute judgment with, *Zech.* 8:16.  
 meditate upon, *Phil.* 4:8.  
 bind, about the neck, *Prov.* 3:3.

**TRUTH, cont.**—SAINTS SHOULD write, upon the tables of the heart, *Prov.* 3:3.

God desires, in the heart, *Psa.* 51:6.  
the fruit of the Spirit is in, *Eph.* 5:9.

MINISTERS SHOULD speak, *2 Cor.* 12:6;  
*Gal.* 4:16.

teach in, *1 Tim.* 2:7.

approve themselves by, *2 Cor.* 6:7, 8.  
magistrates should be men of, *Exod.* 18:21.

kings are preserved by, *Prov.* 20:28.

THEY WHO SPEAK, show forth righteousness, *Prov.* 12:17.

shall be established, *Prov.* 12:19.

are the delight of God, *Prov.* 12:22.

THE WICKED destitute of, *Hos.* 4:1.

speak not, *Jer.* 9:5.

uphold not, *Isa.* 59:14, 15.

plead not for, *Isa.* 59:4.

are not valiant for, *Jer.* 9:3.

punished for want of, *Jer.* 9:5, 9;  
*Hos.* 4:1, 3.

THE GOSPEL AS, came by Christ, *John* 1:17.

Christ bare witness to, *John* 18:37.

is in Christ, *1 Tim.* 2:7.

John bare witness to, *John* 5:33.

is according to godliness, *Tit.* 1:1.

is sanctifying, *John* 17:17, 19.

is purifying, *1 Pet.* 1:22.

is part of the Christian armor, *Eph.* 6:14.

revealed abundantly to saints, *Jer.* 33:6.

abides continually with saints, *2 Jno.* 2.  
should be acknowledged, *2 Tim.* 2:25.

should be believed, *2 Thes.* 2:12, 13;  
*1 Tim.* 4:3.

should be obeyed, *Rom.* 2:8; *Gal.* 3:1.

should be loved, *2 Thes.* 2:10.

should be manifested, *2 Cor.* 4:2.

should be rightly divided, *2 Tim.* 2:15.

the wicked turn away from, *2 Tim.* 4:4.

the wicked resist, *2 Tim.* 3:8.

the wicked destitute of, *1 Tim.* 6:5.

the church is the pillar and ground of,  
*1 Tim.* 3:15.

the devil is devoid of, *John* 8:44.

— OF GOD :

is one of his attributes, *Deut.* 32:4;  
*Isa.* 65:16.

always goes before his face, *Psa.* 89:14.  
he keeps, for ever, *Psa.* 146:6.

DESCRIBED AS great, *Psa.* 57:10.

plenteous, *Psa.* 86:15.

abundant, *Exod.* 34:6.

invulnerable, *Num.* 23:19; *Tit.* 1:2.

reaching to the clouds, *Psa.* 57:10.

enduring to all generations, *Ps.* 100:5.

united with mercy in redemption, *Psa.* 85:10.

EXHIBITED IN HIS counsels of old, *Isa.* 25:1.

ways, *Rev.* 15:3.

works, *Psa.* 33:4; 111:7; *Dan.* 4:37.

TRUTH of God, cont.—EXHIBITED IN HIS  
judicial statutes, *Psa.* 19:9.

administration of justice, *Psa.* 96:13.  
word, *Psa.* 119:160; *John* 17:17.

fulfilment of promises in Christ, *2*  
*Cor.* 1:20.

fulfilment of his covenant, *Mic.* 7:20.  
dealings with saints, *Psa.* 25:10.

deliverance of saints, *Psa.* 57:3.

punishment of the wicked, *Rev.* 16:7.

remembered towards saints, *Psa.* 98:3.  
is a shield and buckler to saints, *Psa.*

91:1.

WE SHOULD confide in, *Psa.* 31:5; *Tit.* 1:2.

plead, in prayer, *Psa.* 89:49.

pray for its manifestation to ourselves,  
*2 Chr.* 6:17.

pray for its exhibition to others, *2*  
*Sam.* 2:6.

make known, to others, *Isa.* 38:19.

magnify, *Psa.* 71:22; 138:2.

IS DENIED BY the devil, *Gen.* 3:4, 5.

the self-righteous, *1 John* 1:10.

unbelievers, *1 John* 5:10.

exemplified towards Abraham, *Gen.* 24:27. Jacob, *Gen.* 32:10. Israel,

*Psa.* 98:3.

TUBAL, *Gen.* 10:2; *Isa.* 66:19; *Eze.* 27:13; 32:26; 38; 39.

TUMULTS about David, *2 Sam.* 20:1.

concerning Rehoboam, *1 Kings* 12:16.  
concerning Christ, *Mat.* 27:24, etc.

concerning Paul, *Acts* 14:5; 17:5;  
18:12; 19:24; 21:27.

TURNING TO GOD :

commanded, *2 Kings* 17:13; *Isa.* 31:6;  
*Jer.* 18:11; *Hos.* 14:1.

ENCOURAGED : GOD WILL deliver, *1 Sam.* 7:3.

build up, *Job* 22:23.

abundantly pardon, *Isa.* 55:7.

remit his anger, *Jer.* 3:12.

repent of the evil, *Jer.* 18:7; *Joel* 2:13.

let the sinner live, *Eze.* 18:21; 33:11.

heal and bind up, *Hos.* 6:1; 14:1.

enforced by threats, *2 Kings* 17:13;  
*Psa.* 7:12; *Jer.* 15:7; *Mat.* 18:3.

asked in prayer, *Psa.* 80:3; 85:4; *Jer.* 31:18; *Lam.* 5:21; *Acts* 3:26; 11:21.

ministers persuade to, *Eze.* 3:19; *Dan.* 12:3; *Luke* 1:16; *Acts* 26:17.

TURTLE-DOVE used for offerings, *Gen.* 15:9; *Lev.* 1:14, etc.; 12:6; *Num.* 6:10; *Luke* 2:24.

TYCHICUS, companion of Paul, *Acts* 20:4; *2 Tim.* 4:12; *Tit.* 3:12.

commended, *Eph.* 6:21; *Col.* 4:7.

TYPES OF CHRIST :

Adam, *Rom.* 5:14; *1 Cor.* 15:45.

Abel, *Gen.* 4:8, 10, with *Acts* 2:23;  
*Heb.* 12:24.

Abraham, *Gen.* 17:5, with *Eph.* 3:15.

Aaron, *Exod.* 28:1, with *Heb.* 5:4, 5;  
*Lev.* 16:15, with *Heb.* 9:7, 24.

ark, *Gen.* 7:16, with *1 Pet.* 3:20, 21.

- TYPES of Christ, *cont.*—ark of the covenant, *Exod.* 25:16, with *Psa.* 40:8; *Isa.* 42:6.  
 atonement, sacrifices offered on the day of, *Lev.* 16:15, 16, with *Heb.* 9:12, 24.  
 brazen serpent, *Num.* 21:9, with *John* 3:14, 15.  
 brazen altar, *Exod.* 27:1, 2, with *Heb.* 13:10.  
 burnt-offering, *Lev.* 1:2, 4, with *Heb.* 10:10.  
 cities of refuge, *Num.* 35:6, with *Heb.* 6:18.  
 David, 2 *Sam.* 8:15, with *Eze.* 37:24; *Psa.* 89:19, 29, with *Phil.* 2:9.  
 Eliakim, *Isa.* 22:20-22, with *Rev.* 3:7.  
 first-fruits, *Exod.* 22:29, with 1 *Cor.* 15:20.  
 golden candlestick, *Exod.* 25:31, with *John* 8:12.  
 golden altar, *Exod.* 40:5, 26, 27, with *Rev.* 8:3, and *Heb.* 13:15.  
 Isaac, *Gen.* 22:1, 2, with *Heb.* 11:17-19.  
 Jacob, *Gen.* 32:25, with *John* 11:42; *Heb.* 7:25.  
 Jacob's ladder, *Gen.* 28:12, with *John* 1:51.  
 Joseph, *Gen.* 50:19, 20, with *Heb.* 7:25.  
 Joshua, *Josh.* 1:5, 6, with *Heb.* 4:8, 9; *Josh.* 11:23, with *Acts* 20:32.  
 Jonah, *Jonah* 1:17, with *Mat.* 12:40.  
 laver of brass, *Exod.* 30:18-20, with *Zech.* 13:1; *Eph.* 5:26, 27.  
 leper's offering, *Lev.* 14:4-7, with *Rom.* 4:25.  
 manna, *Exod.* 16:11-15, with *John* 6:32-35.  
 Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14:18-20, with *Heb.* 7:1-17.  
 mercy-seat, *Exo.* 25:17-22, with *Rom.* 3:25; *Heb.* 4:16.  
 morning and evening sacrifices, *Exod.* 29:38-41, with *John* 1:29, 36.  
 Moses, *Num.* 12:7, with *Heb.* 3:2; *Deut.* 18:15, with *Acts* 3:20-22.  
 Noah, *Gen.* 5:29; 2 *Cor.* 1:5.  
 paschal lamb, *Exod.* 12:3-6, 46, with *John* 19:36; 1 *Cor.* 5:7.  
 peace-offering, *Lev.* 3:1, with *Eph.* 2:14, 16.  
 red heifer, *Num.* 19:2-6, with *Heb.* 9:13, 14.  
 rock of Horeb, *Exod.* 17:6, with 1 *Cor.* 10:4.  
 Samson, *Judg.* 16:30, with *Col.* 2:14, 15.  
 scape-goat, *Lev.* 16:20-22, with *Isa.* 53:6, 12.  
 sin-offering, *Lev.* 4:2, 3, 12, with *Heb.* 13:11, 12.  
 Solomon, 2 *Sam.* 7:12, 13, with *Luke* 1:32, 33; 1 *Pet.* 2:5.  
 tabernacle, *Exod.* 40:2, 34, with *Heb.* 9:11; *Col.* 2:9.  
 table and show-bread, *Exod.* 25:23-30, with *John* 1:16; 6:48.
- TYPES of Christ, *cont.*—temple, 1 *Kings* 6:1, 38, with *John* 2:19, 21.  
 tree of life, *Gen.* 2:9, with *John* 1:4; *Rev.* 22:2.  
 trespass-offering, *Lev.* 6:1-7, with *Isa.* 53:10.  
 veil of the tabernacle and temple, *Exo.* 40:21; 2 *Chr.* 3:14, with *Heb.* 10:20.  
 Zerubbabel, *Zec.* 4:7-9, with *Heb.* 12:2, 3.  
 TYRANNY of Pharaoh, *Exo.* 1; 5, etc.  
 of Saul, 1 *Sam.* 22:9.  
 of Solomon and Rehoboam, 1 *Kin.* 12:4.  
 of Ahab, 1 *Kings* 21.  
 of Jehoiakim, *Jer.* 26:20.  
 of Herod, *Mat.* 2; *Acts* 12.  
 See OPPRESSION.
- TYRE, *Josh.* 19:29; *Isa.* 23:7.  
 a strong city, 2 *Sam.* 24:7; *Zech.* 9:3.  
 commercial, *Isa.* 23:2; *Eze.* 27:3.  
 alliance with, 1 *Kings* 5; 9; 2 *Chr.* 2:3.  
 Christ alludes to, *Mat.* 11:22.  
 Christ visits, *Mat.* 15:21; *Mark* 7:24.  
 disciples at, *Mark* 3:8; *Acts* 21:3.  
 prophecies respecting, *Isa.* 23; *Eze.* 23-28.
- ## U.
- UCAL, *Prov.* 30:1.
- UNBELIEF:  
 is sin, *John* 16:9.  
 defilement inseparable from, *Tit.* 1:15.  
 all, by nature, concluded in, *Rom.* 11:32.
- PROCEEDS FROM an evil heart, *Heb.* 3:12.  
 slowness of heart, *Luke* 24:25.  
 hardness of heart, *Mark* 16:14; *Acts* 19:9.  
 disinclination to the truth, *John* 8:45, 46.  
 judicial blindness, *John* 12:39, 40.  
 not being Christ's sheep, *John* 10:26.  
 the devil blinding the mind, 2 *Cor.* 4:4.  
 the devil taking away the word out of the heart, *Luke* 8:12.  
 seeking honor from men, *John* 5:44.  
 impugns the veracity of God, 1 *John* 5:10.
- EXHIBITED IN rejecting Christ, *Jno.* 16:9.  
 rejecting the word of God, *Psa.* 106:24.  
 rejecting the gospel, *Isa.* 53:1; *John* 12:38.  
 rejecting evidence of miracles, *John* 12:37.  
 departing from God, *Heb.* 3:12.  
 questioning the power of God, 2 *Kings* 7:2; *Psa.* 78:19, 20.  
 not believing the works of God, *Psa.* 78:32.  
 staggering at the promise of God, *Rom.* 4:20.  
 rebuked by Christ, *Mat.* 17:17; *John* 20:27.  
 was an impediment to the performance of miracles, *Mat.* 17:20; *Mark* 6:5.  
 miracles designed to convince those in, *John* 10:37, 38; 1 *Cor.* 14:22.



**UNBELIEF**, *cont.*—the Jews rejected for, *Rom.* 11:20.

believers should hold no communion with these in, *2 Cor.* 6:14.

**THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF**, have not the word of God in them, *John* 5:38.

cannot please God, *Heb.* 11:6.

malign the gospel, *Acts* 19:9.

persecute the ministers of God, *Rom.* 15:31.

excite others against saints, *Acts* 14:2. persevere in it, *John* 12:37.

harden their necks, *2 Kings* 17:14.

are condemned already, *John* 3:18.

under the wrath of God, *John* 3:36.

shall not be established, *Isa.* 7:9.

shall die in their sins, *John* 8:24.

shall not enter rest, *Heb.* 3:19; 4:11. shall be condemned, *Mark* 16:16; *2 Thes.* 2:12.

shall be destroyed, *Jude* 5.

shall be cast into the lake of fire, *Rev.* 21:8.

warnings against, *Heb.* 3:12; 4:11.

pray for help against, *Mark* 9:24.

the portion of, awarded to all unfaithful servants, *Luke* 12:46.

**exemplified.** Eve, *Gen.* 3:4-6. Moses and Aaron, *Num.* 20:12. Israelites, *Deut.* 9:23. Naaman, *2 Kings* 5:12.

Samaritan lord, *2 Kings* 7:2. Disciples, *Mat.* 17:17; *Luke* 24:11, 25.

Zacharias, *Luke* 1:20. Chief priests, *Luke* 22:67. The Jews, *John* 5:38.

Brethren of Christ, *John* 7:5. Thomas, *John* 20:25. Jews of Iconium, *Acts* 14:2. Thessalonian Jews, *Acts* 17:5. Ephesians, *Acts* 19:9. Saul, *1 Tim.* 1:13. People of Jericho, *Heb.* 11:31.

**UNBELIEVERS**, communion with, to be avoided, *Rom.* 16:17; *2 Cor.* 6:14; *Phil.* 3:2; *1 Tim.* 6:5.

their punishment, *Mark* 16:16; *John* 3:18; 8:24; *Rom.* 11:20; *Eph.* 5:6; *2 Thes.* 2:12; *Heb.* 3:19; 4:11; 11:6; *Jas.* 5; *2 Pet.* 2; 3; *Jude* 5; *Rev.* 21:8.

**UNCHARITABLENESS** to the poor, condemned, *Prov.* 29:7; *Isa.* 32:7.

shown by acts, *Jas.* 2:15, 16.

inconsistent with the love of God, *1 John* 3:17.

shows a hard heart, *Deut.* 15:9.

brings a curse, *Prov.* 11:26; 21:10, 13, 25; 28:27.

**UNCLEANNESSES**, laws relating to, *Lev.* 5; 7; 11; 12; 15; 22; *Num.* 5; 19; *Deut.* 23:10; 24:1.

typical of sin, *Zech.* 13:1; *Mat.* 23:27.

**UNCLEAN spirits.** See **DEVILS.**

**UNCLEAN animals,** *Lev.* 11; 20:25; *Deut.* 14:3.

**UNGODLINESS** described, *Psa.* 18:4; *Prov.* 16:27; 19:28; *Jude* 18.

vain babblings lead to, *2 Tim.* 2:16.

**UNGODLINESS**, *cont.*—abuses grace, *Jude* 4.

must not be aided, *2 Chr.* 19:6.

leads to temporal prosperity but eternal ruin, *Psa.* 73.

will meet God's wrath, *Psa.* 1; *Rom.* 1:18; *2 Pet.* 2:5; 3:7; *Jude* 14.

**UNICORN** mentioned, *Num.* 23:22; *Deut.* 33:17; *Job* 39:9; *Isa.* 34:7.

**UNION WITH CHRIST:**

as Head of the church, *Eph.* 1:22, 23; 4:15, 16; *Col.* 1:18.

Christ prayed that all saints might have, *John* 17:21, 23.

**DESCRIBED AS CHRIST** being in us, *Eph.* 3:17; *Col.* 1:27.

our being in Christ, *2 Cor.* 12:2; *1 John* 5:20.

includes union with the Father, *John* 17:21; *1 John* 2:24.

is of God, *1 Cor.* 1:30.

**MAINTAINED BY faith,** *Gal.* 2:20; *Eph.* 3:17.

abiding in him, *John* 15:4, 7.

his word abiding in us, *John* 15:7; *1 John* 2:24; *2 John* 9.

feeding on him, *John* 6:56.

obeying him, *1 John* 3:24.

the Holy Ghost witnesses to, *1 John* 3:24.

the gift of the Holy Ghost is an evidence of, *1 John* 4:13.

**SAINTS** have, in mind, *1 Cor.* 2:16; *Phil.* 2:5.

have, in spirit, *1 Cor.* 6:17.

have, in love, *Song* 2:16; 7:10.

have, in sufferings, *Phil.* 3:10; *2 Tim.* 2:12.

have, in his death, *Rom.* 6:3-8; *Gal.* 2:20.

have assurance of, *John* 14:20.

enjoy, in the Lord's supper, *1 Cor.* 10:16, 17.

identified with Christ by, *Mat.* 25:40, 45; *Acts* 9:4, with *Acts* 8:1.

are complete through, *Col.* 2:10.

exhorted to maintain, *John* 15:4; *Acts* 11:23; *Col.* 2:7.

necessary to growth in grace, *Eph.* 4:15, 16; *Col.* 2:19.

necessary to fruitfulness, *John* 15:4, 5.

**BENEFICIAL RESULTS OF:** righteousness imputed, *2 Cor.* 5:21; *Phil.* 3:9.

freedom from condemnation, *Rom.* 8:1.

freedom from dominion of sin, *1 John* 3:6.

being created anew, *2 Cor.* 5:17.

the spirit alive to righteousness, *Rom.* 8:10.

confidence at his coming, *1 John* 2:23.

abundant fruitfulness, *John* 15:5.

answers to prayer, *John* 15:7.

they who have, ought to walk as He walked, *1 John* 2:6.

false teachers have not, *Col.* 2:18, 19.

**UNION** with Christ, *cont.*—is indissoluble, *Rom.* 8:35.

punishment of those who have not, *John* 15:6.

illustrated. Vine and branches, *John* 15:1, 5. Foundation and building, *1 Cor.* 3:10, 11; *Eph.* 2:20, 21; *1 Pet.* 2:4-6. Body and members, *1 Cor.* 12:12, 27; *Eph.* 5:30. Husband and wife, *Eph.* 5:25-32.

**UNITY** of the church, *John* 10:16; *Rom.* 12:5; *1 Cor.* 10:17; 12:13; *Gal.* 3:28; *Eph.* 1:10; 2:19; 4:4; 5:23, 30.

exhortations to, *Psa.* 133; *Rom.* 12:16; 15:5; *1 Cor.* 1:10; *2 Cor.* 13:11; *Eph.* 4:3; *Phil.* 1:27; 2:2; *1 Pet.* 3:8.

OF GOD:

a ground for obeying him exclusively, *Deut.* 4:39, 40.

a ground for loving him supremely, *Deut.* 6:4, 5, with *Mark* 12:29, 30.

**ASSERTED** BY God himself, *Isa.* 44:6, 8; 45:18, 21.

Christ, *Mark* 12:29; *John* 17:3.

Moses, *Deut.* 4:39; 6:4.

apostles, *1 Cor.* 8:4, 6; *Eph.* 4:6; *1 Tim.* 2:5.

consistent with the deity of Christ and of the Holy Ghost, *John* 10:30, with *1 John* 5:7; *John* 14:9-11.

**EXHIBITED** IN his greatness and wonderful works, *2 Sam.* 7:22; *Psa.* 86:10.

his works of creation and providence, *Isa.* 44:24; 45:5-8.

his being alone possessed of foreknowledge, *Isa.* 46:9-11.

his exercise of uncontrolled sovereignty, *Deut.* 32:39.

his being the sole object of worship in heaven and earth, *Neh.* 9:6; *Mat.* 4:10.

his being alone good, *Mat.* 19:17.

his being the only Saviour, *Isa.* 45:21, 22.

his being the only source of pardon, *Mic.* 7:18, with *Mark* 2:7.

his unparalleled election and care of his people, *Deut.* 4:32-35.

the knowledge of, necessary to eternal life, *John* 17:3.

all saints acknowledge, in worshipping him, *2 Sam.* 7:22; *2 Kings* 19:15; *1 Chr.* 17:20.

all should know and acknowledge, *Deu.* 4:35; *Psa.* 83:18.

may be acknowledged without saving faith, *Jas.* 2:19, 20.

**UNLEAVENED** bread, when to be used, *Exod.* 12:39; 13:7; 23:18; *Lev.* 2:4; 7:12; 8:26; *Num.* 6:19.

typical, *1 Cor.* 5:7.

**UNMARRIED**, Paul's exhortation to, *1 Cor.* 7:8, 11, 32.

**UPHARSIN**, *Dan.* 5:25.

**UPHAZ**, gold of, *Jer.* 10:9; *Dan.* 10:5.

**UPRIGHTNESS:**

God is perfect in, *Isa.* 26:7.

God has pleasure in, *1 Chr.* 29:17.

God created man in, *Ecc.* 7:29.

man has deviated from, *Ecc.* 7:29.

**SHOULD BE** IN heart, *2 Chr.* 29:34; *Psa.* 125:4.

speech, *Isa.* 33:15.

walk, *Prov.* 14:2.

judging, *Psa.* 58:1; 75:2.

ruling, *Psa.* 73:72.

the being kept from presumptuous sins is necessary to, *Psa.* 19:13.

with poverty, is better than sin with riches, *Prov.* 28:6.

with poverty, is better than folly, *Prov.* 19:1.

**THEY WHO WALK IN**, fear God, *Pro.* 14:2. love Christ, *Song* 1:4.

countenanced by God, *Psa.* 11:7.

delighted in by God, *Prov.* 11:20.

their prayer delighted in by God, *Pro.* 15:8.

prospered by God, *Job* 8:6; *Prov.* 14:11.

defended by God, *Prov.* 2:7.

upheld in it by God, *Psa.* 41:12.

recompensed by God, *Psa.* 18:23, 24.

find strength in God's way, *Prov.* 10:29.

obtain good from God's word, *Mic.* 2:7.

obtain light in darkness, *Psa.* 112:4.

guided by integrity, *Prov.* 11:3.

walk surely, *Prov.* 10:9.

direct their way, *Prov.* 21:29.

kept by righteousness, *Prov.* 13:6.

scorned by the wicked, *Job* 12:4.

hated by the wicked, *Prov.* 29:10; *Amos* 5:10.

abominated by the wicked, *Prov.* 29:27.

persecuted by the wicked, *Psa.* 37:14.

praise is comely for, *Psa.* 33:1.

a blessing to others, *Prov.* 11:11.

the truly wise walk in, *Prov.* 15:21.

the way of, is to depart from evil, *Pro.* 16:17.

**THEY WHO WALK IN**, SHALL possess good things, *Prov.* 28:10.

have nothing good withheld, *Psa.* 84:11.

dwell in the land, *Prov.* 2:21.

dwell on high and be provided for, *Isa.* 33:16.

dwell with God, *Psa.* 15:2; 140:13.

be blessed, *Psa.* 112:2.

be delivered by righteousness, *Prov.* 11:6.

be delivered by their wisdom, *Prov.* 12:6.

be saved, *Prov.* 23:18.

enter into peace, *Psa.* 37:37; *Is.* 57:2.

have dominion over the wicked, *Psa.* 49:14.

have an inheritance for ever, *Psa.* 37:18.

**UPRIGHTNESS**, *cont.*—a characteristic of saints, *Psa.* 111:1; *Isa.* 26:7.  
saints should resolve to walk in, *Psa.* 26:11.  
**THE WICKED** have not, in heart, *Hab.* 2:1.  
leave the path of, *Prov.* 2:13.  
do not act with, *Mic.* 7:2, 4.  
pray for those who walk in, *Psa.* 125:4.  
reprove those who deviate from, *Gal.* 2:14.  
**UR**, land of, Abram brought from, *Gen.* 11:28; 15:7.  
**URIAH** the Hittite, David's treachery to, *2 Sam.* 11; *1 Kings* 15:5; *Mat.* 1:6.  
**URIJAH**, (priest,) idolatry of, *2 Kings* 16:10-16.  
(prophet,) slain by Jehoiakim, *Jer.* 26:20.  
**URIM AND THUMMIM**, part of the high-priest's breastplate, *Exo.* 28:30; *Lev.* 8:8.  
God to be consulted by, *Num.* 27:21.  
instances of their use, *Judg.* 1:1; 20:18; *1 Sam.* 23:9; 28:6; 30:7.  
their absence, *Ezra* 2:63; *Neh.* 7:65.  
illustrative of the light and perfection of the great High-priest, *Deut.* 33:8; *John* 1:4; 9:17; *Col.* 2:3.  
**USURY** forbidden, *Psa.* 15:5; *Prov.* 28:8; *Eze.* 18:8, 13, 17; 22:12.  
towards the poor, *Exod.* 22:25; *Lev.* 25:36.  
towards brethren, *Deut.* 23:19.  
repressed by Nehemiah, *Neh.* 5.  
**UZZAH**, his trespass and death, *2 Sam.* 6:3; *1 Chr.* 13:7.  
**UZZIAH**. See **AZARIAH**.

## V.

**VANITY**:  
a consequence of the fall, *Rom.* 8:20.  
every man is, *Psa.* 39:11.  
every state of man is, *Psa.* 62:9.  
man at his best estate is, *Psa.* 39:5.  
man is like to, *Psa.* 144:4.  
the thoughts of man are, *Psa.* 94:11.  
the days of man are, *Job* 7:16; *Ecc.* 6:12.  
childhood and youth are, *Ecc.* 11:10.  
the beauty of man is, *Psa.* 39:11; *Prov.* 31:30.  
the help of man is, *Psa.* 60:11; *Lam.* 4:17.  
man's own righteousness is, *Isa.* 57:12.  
worldly wisdom is, *Ecc.* 2:15, 21; *1 Cor.* 3:20.  
worldly pleasure is, *Ecc.* 2:1.  
worldly anxiety is, *Psa.* 39:6; 127:2.  
worldly labor is, *Ecc.* 2:11; 4:4.  
worldly enjoyment is, *Ecc.* 2:3, 10, 11.  
worldly possessions are, *Ecc.* 2:4-11.  
treasures of wickedness are, *Prov.* 10:2.  
heaping up riches is, *Ecc.* 2:26; 4:8.  
love of riches is, *Ecc.* 5:10.  
unblessed riches are, *Ecc.* 6:2.  
riches gotten by falsehood are, *Pro.* 21:6.

**VANITY**, *cont.*—all earthly things are, *Ecc.* 1:2.  
foolish questions, etc., are, *1 Tim.* 1:6, 7; 6:20; *2 Tim.* 2:14, 16; *Tit.* 3:9.  
the conduct of the ungodly is, *1 Pet.* 1:18.  
the religion of hypocrites is, *Jas.* 1:26.  
the worship of the wicked is, *Isa.* 1:13; *Mat.* 6:7.  
lying words are, *Jer.* 7:8.  
false teaching is but, *Jer.* 23:32.  
mere external religion is, *1 Tim.* 4:8; *Heb.* 13:9.  
almsgiving without charity is, *1 Cor.* 13:3.  
faith without works is, *Jas.* 2:14.  
idolatry is, *2 Kings* 17:15; *Psa.* 31:6; *Isa.* 44:9, 10; *Jer.* 10:8; 18:15.  
wealth gotten by, diminishes, *Prov.* 13:11.  
**SAINTS** hate the thoughts of, *Ps.* 119:113.  
pray to be kept from, *Psa.* 119:37; *Prov.* 30:8.  
avoid, *Psa.* 21:4.  
avoid those given to, *Psa.* 26:4.  
**THE WICKED** especially characterized by, *Job* 11:11.  
though full of, affect to be wise, *Job* 11:12.  
love, *Psa.* 4:2.  
imagine, *Psa.* 2:1; *Acts* 4:25; *Rom.* 1:21.  
devise, *Psa.* 36:4; see margin.  
speak, *Psa.* 10:7; 12:2; 41:6.  
count God's service as, *Job* 21:15; *Mal.* 3:14.  
allure others by words of, *2 Pet.* 2:18.  
walk after, *Jer.* 2:5.  
walk in, *Psa.* 39:6; *Eph.* 4:17.  
inherit, *Jer.* 16:19.  
reap, *Prov.* 22:8; *Jer.* 12:13.  
judicially given up to, *Psa.* 78:33; *Isa.* 57:13.  
fools follow those given to, *Prov.* 12:11.  
following those given to, leads to poverty, *Prov.* 28:19.  
they who trust in, rewarded with, *Job* 15:31.  
**VAPORS** mentioned, *Job* 36:27; *Psa.* 135:7; 148:8; *Jer.* 10:13.  
**VASHTI**, queen, divorced, *Esth.* 1.  
**VEIL**, (of women,) mark of subjection, *Gen.* 24:65; *Ruth* 3:15; *1 Cor.* 11:10.  
used by Moses, *Exo.* 34:33; *2 Cor.* 3:13.  
of the tabernacle and temple, directions for making, *Exod.* 26:31; 36:35; *2 Cor.* 3:14. See *Heb.* 6:19; 9:3; 10:20.  
rent at the crucifixion, *Mat.* 27:51; *Mark* 15:38; *Luke* 23:45.  
**VENGEANCE** belongs to God, *Deut.* 32:35; *Psa.* 94:1; 99:8; *Isa.* 34:8; 35:4; *Jer.* 50:15; *Eze.* 24; 25; *Nah.* 1:2; *2 Thes.* 1:8; *Heb.* 10:30; *Jude* 7.  
**VENISON**, Isaac's love for, *Gen.* 25:28; 27:3.

- VESSELS** of the temple made by Solomon, 1 *Kings* 7:40.  
 carried into Babylon by Nebuchadnezzar, 2 *Kings* 25:14.  
 profaned by Belshazzar, *Dan.* 5.  
 restored by Cyrus, *Ezra* 1:7.
- VESTURE**, lots cast for Christ's, *Mat.* 27:35; *John* 19:24. See *Psa.* 22:18; *Rev.* 19:13.
- VEXING** strangers forbidden, *Exod.* 22:21; *Lev.* 19:33.
- VIALS** full of odors, *Rev.* 5:8.  
 the seven vials of God's wrath, *Rev.* 15:7; poured out, *Rev.* 16.
- VICTORIES** of Israel proceeded from God, *Exo.* 17:8; *Josh.* 6; 8; 10, etc.; *Judg.* 4; 7; 8; 11, etc.; 1 *Sam.* 14; 17, etc.; 2 *Chr.* 14:8; 20:22.
- VICTORY** over death, *Isa.* 25:8; 1 *Cor.* 15:51.  
 by faith, 1 *John* 5:4.
- VILENESS** of sin, 1 *Sam.* 3:13; *Psa.* 12:8; 15:4; *Rom.* 1:26.  
 confessed, *Ezra* 9:6; *Job* 40:4.
- VINE**, figurative of Israel, *Jer.* 2:21; *Eze.* 15; 17; *Hos.* 10; *Rev.* 14:18.  
 of Christ, *John* 15.
- VINEGAR** given to Christ on the cross, *Mat.* 27:34, 48; *Mark* 15:36; *Luke* 23:36; *John* 19:29. See *Psa.* 69:21.  
 figuratively mentioned, *Prov.* 10:26; 25:20.
- VINEYARD** of Noah, *Gen.* 9:20.  
 of Naboth treacherously obtained by Ahab, 1 *Kings* 21.  
 parables of the vineyard, *Mat.* 20:1; 21:33; *Mark* 12:1; *Luke* 20:9.  
 laws concerning vineyards, *Exo.* 22:5; 23:11; *Lev.* 19:10; 25:3; *Deut.* 20:6; 22:9; 23:24; 24:21.
- VIRGIN**, Christ born of one, *Mat.* 1:18; *Luke* 1:27. See *Isa.* 7:14.
- VIRGINS**, parable of the ten, *Mat.* 25:1.  
 Paul's advice concerning, 1 *Cor.* 7:25.
- VIRTUE**, exhortations to, *Phil.* 4:8; 2 *Pet.* 1:5.
- VIRTUES** and their contrary vices, proverbs concerning, *Prov.* 10-29.
- VISIONS** sent by God, *Gen.* 12:7; *Num.* 24:4; *Job* 7:14; *Psa.* 89:19; *Isa.* 1:1; *Joel* 2:28; *Acts* 2:17; 2 *Cor.* 12:1.  
 — of Abram, *Gen.* 15:12.  
 of Jacob, *Gen.* 28:10.  
 of Pharaoh, *Gen.* 41.  
 of Micaiah, 1 *Kings* 22:19.  
 of Isaiah, *Isa.* 6.  
 of Ezekiel, *Eze.* 1; 10; 11; 37; 40.  
 of Nebuchadnezzar, *Dan.* 2; 4.  
 of Daniel, *Dan.* 7, etc.  
 of Zechariah, *Zech.* 1, etc.  
 of Paul, *Acts* 9; 16; 18; 22; 27; 2 *Cor.* 12.  
 of Peter, *Acts* 10:9.  
 of John, *Rev.* 1; 4-22.
- VOICE** of God proclaims the law, *Exod.* 19:19; 20:1.  
 its majesty and power, *Job* 37:4; 40:9; *Psa.* 18:13; 46:6; 65:33; *Joel* 2:11.
- HEARD** by Elijah, 1 *Kings* 19:12.  
 by Ezekiel, *Eze.* 1:24; 10:5.  
 by Christ, at his baptism, etc., *Mat.* 3:17; *Mark* 1:10; *Luke* 3:22; *John* 12:28.  
 by the apostles, at his transfiguration, *Mat.* 17:5; *Mark* 9:7; *Luke* 9:35; 2 *Pet.* 1:18.  
 by Paul, *Acts* 9:7.  
 by John, *Rev.* 1:10.
- VOWS**, laws concerning, *Lev.* 27; *Num.* 6:2; 30; *Deut.* 23:21. See *Psa.* 65:1; 66:13; 76:11; 116:18; *Ecc.* 5:4; *Mal.* 1:14.  
 of Jacob, *Gen.* 28:20.  
 of Israelites, *Num.* 21:2.  
 of Jephthah, *Judg.* 11:30.  
 of Hannah, 1 *Sam.* 1:11.  
 of Saul, 1 *Sam.* 14:24.  
 of David, *Psa.* 132:2.  
 See *Jonah* 1:16; *Acts* 18:18; 21:23.
- VULTURE**, unclean, *Lev.* 11:14; *Deut.* 14:13. See *Job* 28:7; *Isa.* 34:15.

## W.

- WAFERS**, used as offerings, *Exo.* 29:2, 23; *Lev.* 2:4; 8:26; *Num.* 6:15.
- WAGES** of laborers not to be detained, *Lev.* 19:13; *Deut.* 24:15; *Jas.* 5:4.  
 of sin is death, *Rom.* 6:23.
- WAITING UPON GOD**:  
 as the God of providence, *Jer.* 14:22.  
 as the God of salvation, *Psa.* 25:5.  
 as the Giver of all temporal blessings, *Psa.* 104:27, 28; 145:15, 16.
- FOR MERCY**, *Psa.* 123:2.  
 pardon, *Psa.* 39:7, 8.  
 the consolation of Israel, *Luke* 2:25.  
 salvation, *Gen.* 49:18; *Psa.* 62:1, 2.  
 guidance and teaching, *Psa.* 25:5.  
 protection, *Psa.* 33:20; 59:9, 10.  
 the fulfilment of his word, *Hab.* 2:3.  
 the fulfilment of his promises, *Acts* 1:4.  
 hope of righteousness by faith, *Gal.* 5:5.  
 coming of Christ, 1 *Cor.* 1:7; 1 *Thes.* 1:10.  
 is good, *Psa.* 52:9.  
 God calls us to, *Zeph.* 3:8.  
 exhortations and encouragements to, *Psa.* 27:14; 37:7; *Hos.* 12:6.
- SHOULD BE** with the soul, *Psa.* 62:1, 5.  
 with earnest desire, *Psa.* 130:6.  
 with patience, *Psa.* 37:7; 40:1.  
 with resignation, *Lam.* 3:26.  
 with hope in his word, *Psa.* 130:5.  
 with full confidence, *Mic.* 7:7.  
 continually, *Hos.* 12:6.  
 all the day, *Psa.* 25:5.  
 specially in adversity, *Psa.* 59:1-9;  
*Isa.* 8:17-  
 in the way of his judgments, *Isa.* 26:8.

**WAITING** upon God, *cont.*—saints resolve on, *Psa.* 52:9; 59:9.

saints have expectation from, *Psa.* 62:5.  
saints plead, in prayer, *Psa.* 25:21;  
*Isa.* 33:2.

the patience of saints often tried in,  
*Psa.* 69:3.

**THEY WHO ENGAGE IN**, wait upon him only, *Psa.* 62:5.

are heard, *Psa.* 40:1.

are blessed, *Isa.* 30:18; *Dan.* 12:12.

experience his goodness, *Lam.* 3:25.

shall not be ashamed, *Psa.* 25:3; *Isa.* 49:23.

shall renew their strength, etc., *Isa.* 40:31.

shall inherit the earth, *Psa.* 37:9.

shall be saved, *Prov.* 20:22; *Isa.* 25:9.

shall rejoice in salvation, *Isa.* 25:9.

shall receive the glorious things prepared by God for them, *Isa.* 64:4.

predicted of the Gentiles, *Isa.* 42:4; 60:9.

illustrated, *Psa.* 123:2; *Luke* 12:36;  
*Jas.* 5:7.

exemplified. Jacob, *Gen.* 49:18. David,  
*Psa.* 39:7. Isaiah, *Isa.* 8:17.

Micah, *Mic.* 7:7. Joseph, *Mark* 15:43.

**WALKING WITH GOD:**

according to his commands, *Deut.* 5:33;  
*Psa.* 1; *Jer.* 7:23.

in his ways, *Deut.* 28:9; *Josh.* 22:5.

in the old paths, *Jer.* 6:16.

as taught by him, 1 *Kings* 8:36; *Isa.* 2:3; 30:21.

uprightly, *Prov.* 2:7.

in his statutes and judgments, *Eze.* 37:24.

in newness of life, *Rom.* 6:4.

not after the flesh, but after the Spirit,  
*Rom.* 8:1; *Gal.* 5:16.

honestly, as in the day, *Rom.* 13:13.

by faith, not by sight, 2 *Cor.* 5:7.

in love, following Christ, *Eph.* 5:2.

worthy of the Lord, *Col.* 1:10.

in Christ, *Col.* 2:6.

by the gospel rule, *Phil.* 3:16.

in the light, as God is, 1 *John* 1:7.

in white raiment, *Rev.* 3:4.

in the light of heaven, *Rev.* 21:24.

examples. Enoch, *Gen.* 5:24. Noah,  
*Gen.* 6:9.

**WANTONNESS** censured, *Isa.* 3:16;  
*Rom.* 13:13; 2 *Pet.* 2:18.

**WAR:**

laws concerning, *Deut.* 20; 23:9; 24:5.

early prevalence of, *Gen.* 6:11.

proceeds from lusts, *Jas.* 4:1.

the spirit of, condemned by the gospel,  
*Lev.* 19:18; *Mat.* 26:52; 1 *John* 3:15.

not pleasing to God, 1 *Chr.* 22:8.

**AVOID OCCASIONS OF**, *Prov.* 17:14.

by friendliness, *Prov.* 13:24.

by faith and beneficence, *Psa.* 37:3.

by pleasing God, *Prov.* 16:7.

**WAR**, *cont.*—AVOID OCCASIONS OF, by kindness to foes, *Prov.* 25:15; *Rom.* 12:20.

by forbearance, *Mat.* 5:38.

by justice, *Jer.* 27:13, 14.

inevitable, *Mat.* 24:6.

sometimes is of God, 1 *Chr.* 5:22; *Isa.* 9:11; 13:3; 34:2.

to punish national sins, *Eze.* 25:12; 35:5; *Amos* 1:11.

commanded, *Num.* 25:16; 31; *Deut.* 2:24; 25:17.

of extermination, *Deut.* 7; 1 *Sam.* 15.

stratagems in, *Josh.* 8; *Judg.* 7; 20.

God can prevent, 2 *Chr.* 17:10; 20:29.

defensive, *Esth.* 8:11.

not to be undertaken but by the will of God, *Deut.* 1:41; 2:5, 9, 19; 2 *Chr.* 11:3.

victory in, from God, *Deut.* 7:23; 20:4.

defeat in, from God, *Josh.* 10:10; 2 *Chr.* 24:24.

miracles in, *Josh.* 6.

in time of, trust in God, *Deut.* 1:20; 20:1; *Isa.* 26:20.

shall cease under the gospel, *Psa.* 46:8; *Isa.* 2:4; *Mic.* 4:3.

**WARFARE OF SAINTS:**

is not after the flesh, 2 *Cor.* 10:3.

is a good warfare, 1 *Tim.* 1:18, 19.

called the good fight of faith, 1 *Tim.* 6:12.

**IS AGAINST** the devil, *Gen.* 3:15; 2 *Cor.* 2:11; *Eph.* 6:12; *Jas.* 4:7; 1 *Pet.* 5:8; *Rev.* 12:17.

the flesh, *Rom.* 7:23; 1 *Cor.* 9:25-27; 2 *Cor.* 12:7; *Gal.* 5:17; 1 *Pet.* 2:11.

enemies, *Psa.* 38:19; 56:2; 59:3.

the world, *John* 16:33; 1 *John* 5:4, 5.

death, 1 *Cor.* 15:26, with *Heb.* 2:14, 15.

often arises from the opposition of friends or relatives, *Mic.* 7:6; *Mat.* 10:35, 36.

**TO BE CARRIED ON** under Christ, as our Captain, *Heb.* 2:10.

under the Lord's banner, *Psa.* 60:4.

with faith, 1 *Tim.* 1:18, 19.

with a good conscience, 1 *Tim.* 1:18, 19.

with steadfastness in the faith, 1 *Cor.* 16:13; 1 *Pet.* 5:9, with *Heb.* 10:23.

with earnestness, *Jude* 3.

with watchfulness, 1 *Cor.* 16:13; 1 *Pet.* 5:8.

with sobriety, 1 *Thes.* 5:6; 1 *Pet.* 5:8.

with endurance of hardness, 2 *Tim.* 2:3, 10.

with self-denial, 1 *Cor.* 9:25-27.

with confidence in God, *Psa.* 27:1-3.

with prayer, *Psa.* 35:1-3; *Eph.* 6:18.

without earthly entanglements, 2 *Tim.* 2:4.

mere professors do not maintain, *Jer.* 9:3.

**SAINTS** are all engaged in, *Phil.* 1:30.

must stand firm in, *Eph.* 6:13, 14.

**WARFARE of Saints, cont.**—**SAINTS** exhorted to diligence in, *1 Tim.* 6:12; *Jude* 3.  
 encouraged in, *Isa.* 41:11, 12; 51:12; *Mic.* 7:8; *1 John* 4:4.  
 helped by God in, *Psa.* 118:13; *Isa.* 41:13, 14.  
 protected by God in, *Psa.* 140:7.  
 comforted by God in, *2 Cor.* 7:5, 6.  
 strengthened by God in, *Psa.* 20:2; 27:14; *Isa.* 41:10.  
 strengthened by Christ in, *2 Cor.* 12:9; *2 Tim.* 4:17.  
 delivered by Christ in, *2 Tim.* 4:18.  
 thank God for victory in, *Rom.* 7:25; *1 Cor.* 15:57.  
**ARMOR FOR**, a girdle of truth, *Eph.* 6:14.  
 the breastplate of righteousness, *Eph.* 6:14.  
 preparation of the gospel, *Eph.* 6:15.  
 shield of faith, *Eph.* 6:16.  
 helmet of salvation, *Eph.* 6:17; *1 Thes.* 5:8.  
 sword of the Spirit, *Eph.* 6:17.  
 called armor of God, *Eph.* 6:11.  
 called armor of righteousness, *2 Cor.* 6:7.  
 called armor of light, *Rom.* 13:12.  
 not carnal, *2 Cor.* 10:4.  
 mighty through God, *2 Cor.* 10:4, 5.  
 the whole, is required, *Eph.* 6:13.  
 must be put on, *Rom.* 13:12; *Eph.* 6:11.  
 to be on right hand and left, *2 Cor.* 6:7.  
**VICTORY IN**, is from God, *1 Cor.* 15:57; *2 Cor.* 2:14.  
 through Christ, *Rom.* 7:25; *1 Cor.* 15:27; *2 Cor.* 12:9; *Rev.* 12:11.  
 by faith, *Heb.* 11:33-37; *1 John* 5:4, 5.  
 over the devil, *Rom.* 16:20; *1 John* 2:14.  
 over the flesh, *Rom.* 7:24, 25; *Gal.* 5:24.  
 over the world, *1 John* 5:4, 5.  
 over all that exalts itself, *2 Cor.* 10:5.  
 over death and the grave, *Isa.* 25:8; 26:19; *Hos.* 13:14; *1 Cor.* 15:54, 55.  
 triumphant, *Rom.* 8:37; *2 Cor.* 10:5.  
**THEY WHO OVERCOME IN**, SHALL eat of the hidden manna, *Rev.* 2:17.  
 eat of the tree of life, *Rev.* 2:7.  
 be clothed in white raiment, *Rev.* 3:5.  
 be pillars in the temple of God, *Rev.* 3:12.  
 sit with Christ in his throne, *Rev.* 3:21.  
 have a white stone, and in it a new name written, *Rev.* 2:17.  
 have power over the nations, *Rev.* 2:26.  
 have the name of God written upon them by Christ, *Rev.* 3:12.  
 have God as their God, *Rev.* 21:7.  
 have the morning-star, *Rev.* 2:28.  
 inherit all things, *Rev.* 21:7.  
 be confessed by Christ before God the Father, *Rev.* 3:5.  
 be sons of God, *Rev.* 21:7.

**WARFARE of Saints, cont.**—**THEY WHO OVERCOME IN**, SHALL not be hurt by the second death, *Rev.* 2:11.  
 not have their names blotted out of the book of life, *Rev.* 3:5.  
 illustrated, *Isa.* 9:5; *Zech.* 10:5.  
**WARNING** must be given, *2 Chr.* 19:10; *Eze.* 3:17; 33:3; *1 Thes.* 5:14.  
 Paul's example, *Acts* 20:31; *1 Cor.* 4:14; *Col.* 1:28.  
**WASHING**, enjoined by the law, *Exod.* 29:4; *Lev.* 6:27; 13:54; 14:8; *Deut.* 21:6; *2 Chr.* 4:6.  
 traditional, *Mark* 7:3; *Luke* 11:38.  
 the feet, a mark of hospitality and reverence, *Gen.* 18:4; 24:32; 43:24; *1 Sam.* 25:41; *Luke* 7:38; *1 Tim.* 5:10.  
 Christ washes his disciples' feet, *Jno.* 13.  
 the hands as token of innocence, *Deut.* 21:6; *Psa.* 26:6; Pilate an instance, *Mat.* 27:24.  
 figuratively mentioned, *Job* 9:30; *Isa.* 1:16; 4:4; *Tit.* 3:5; *Heb.* 10:22.  
 through the blood of Christ, *1 Cor.* 6:11; *Rev.* 1:5; 7:14.  
**WASTE** forbidden by Christ, *John* 6:12.  
**WATCHES**, divisions of time, *Exod.* 14:24; *1 Sam.* 11:11; *Mat.* 14:25; *Mark* 6:48.  
**WATCHFULNESS**:  
 Christ an example of, *Mat.* 26:38, 40; *Luke* 6:12.  
 commanded, *Mark* 13:37; *Rev.* 3:2.  
 exhortations to, *1 Thes.* 5:6; *1 Pet.* 4:7.  
 God especially requires in ministers, *Eze.* 3:17, with *Isa.* 62:6; *Mark* 13:34.  
 ministers exhorted to, *Acts* 20:31; *2 Tim.* 4:5.  
 faithful ministers exercise, *Heb.* 13:17.  
 faithful ministers approved by, *Mat.* 24:45, 46; *Luke* 12:41-44.  
**SHOULD** be with prayer, *Luke* 21:36; *Eph.* 6:18.  
 with thanksgiving, *Col.* 4:2.  
 with steadfastness in the faith, *1 Cor.* 16:13.  
 with heedfulness, *Mark* 13:33.  
 with sobriety, *1 Thes.* 5:6; *1 Pet.* 4:7.  
 at all times, *Prov.* 8:34.  
 in all things, *2 Tim.* 4:5.  
 saints pray to be kept in a state of, *Psa.* 141:3.  
**MOTIVES TO**: expected direction from God, *Hab.* 2:1.  
 uncertain time of the coming of Christ, *Mat.* 24:42; 25:13; *Mark* 13:35, 36.  
 incessant assaults of the devil, *1 Pet.* 5:8.  
 liability to temptation, *Mat.* 26:41.  
 blessedness of, *Luke* 12:37; *Rev.* 16:15.  
 unfaithful ministers devoid of, *Is.* 56:10.  
 the wicked averse to, *1 Thes.* 5:7.  
 danger of remissness in, *Mat.* 24:48-51; 25:5, 8, 12; *Rev.* 3:3.

- WATCHFULNESS**, *cont.*—illustrated, *Luke* 12:35, 36.  
exemplified. David, *Psa.* 102:7. Anna, *Luke* 2:37. Paul, *2 Cor.* 11:27.
- WATCHMEN**, their duty, *2 Sam.* 18:25; *2 Kings* 9:17; *Psa.* 127:1; *Song* 3:3; 5:7; *Isa.* 21:5, 11; 52:8; *Jer.* 6:17; 31:6; *Eze.* 3:17; 33; *Hab.* 2:1.  
evil, described, *Isa.* 56:10.
- WATCH-TOWERS**, *2 Chr.* 20:24; *Isa.* 21:5.
- WATER**, formed, etc., *Gen.* 1:2, 6, 9.  
flood of, poured on the earth, *Gen.* 7:1.  
miraculously supplied, *Gen.* 21:19; *Exod.* 15:23; 17:6; *Num.* 20:7; *Judg.* 15:19; *2 Kings* 3:20.  
divided at the Red sea, *Exo.* 14:21; and at Jordan, *Josh.* 3:14; *2 Kin.* 2:8, 14.  
iron made to swim in, *2 Kings* 6:6.  
Christ walks on, *Mat.* 14:25; *Mark* 6:48; *John* 6:19.  
in the trial of jealousy, *Num.* 5:17.  
in baptism, *Mat.* 3:11; *Acts* 8:36; 10:47, etc.  
changed into wine, *John* 2:3.  
changed into blood, *Exod.* 7:19; *Psa.* 78:44; 105:29; *Rev.* 16:6.  
healing powers imparted to, *2 Kings* 5:14; *John* 5:4; 9:7.  
of Jericho healed, *2 Kings* 2:19.  
vision of healing waters, *Eze.* 47.  
of purification, law of, *Num.* 8:7; 19.
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF** death, *2 Sam.* 14:14.  
providential bounty, *Psa.* 65:9.  
gifts of the Spirit, *Isa.* 41:17; 44:3; *Eze.* 36:25; *John* 7:38.  
freeness of the gospel, *Isa.* 55:1.  
cleansing from sin, *Zech.* 13:1.  
regeneration, *John* 3:5; 4:10.  
heavenly bliss, *Rev.* 7:17; 21:22.  
sore affliction, *Psa.* 66:12; 69:1; *Isa.* 30:20; 43:2.  
instability, *Gen.* 49:4; *Jas.* 1:6.  
the course of sinners, *Job* 24:18; *Psa.* 58:7.  
spread of the gospel, *Isa.* 11:9; *Hab.* 2:14.
- WAVERING**, exhortations against, *Heb.* 10:23; *Jas.* 1:6.
- WAVE-OFFERING**, *Exo.* 29:21; *Lev.* 7:30; 8:27; 23:11, 20; *Num.* 5:25; 6:20, etc.
- WAY**, the, Christ so called, *John* 14:6; *Heb.* 10:20.
- WEAK** in the faith, exhortations concerning. *Rom.* 14; 15; *1 Cor.* 8; 1 *Thes.* 5:14; *Heb.* 12:12.  
Paul's example, *1 Cor.* 9:22.
- WEANED** child, figuratively mentioned, *Psa.* 131:2; *Isa.* 11:8; 28:9.
- WEASEL**, unclean, *Lev.* 11:29.
- WEAVER** mentioned, *Exod.* 35:35.  
figuratively, *Job* 7:6; *Isa.* 38:12.
- WEB**, spider's, *Job* 8:14; *Isa.* 59:5.
- WEDDING**, parable of the, *Mat.* 22.  
*See Luke* 12:36; 14:8.
- WEEKS**, origin of, *Gen.* 2:2.  
feast of, *Exod.* 34:22; *Deut.* 16:9; *Acts* 2:1.  
seventy, prophecy of, *Dan.* 9:24.
- WEEPING** of Hagar, *Gen.* 21:16.  
of Esau, *Gen.* 27:38.  
of Jacob and Esau, *Gen.* 33:4.  
of Jacob, *Gen.* 37:35.  
of Joseph, *Gen.* 42:24; 43:30; 45:2, 14; 46:29; 50:1, 17.  
of Israelites, *Num.* 11:4; 14:1; *Deut.* 31:8; *Judg.* 2:4; 20:23; 21:2.  
of Hannah, *1 Sam.* 1:7.  
of Jonathan and David, *1 Sam.* 20:41.  
of David, *2 Sam.* 1:17; 3:32; 13:36; 15:23, 30; 18:33.  
of Hezekiah, *2 Kings* 20:3; *Isa.* 38:3.  
of Jesus, *Luke* 19:41; *John* 11:35.  
of Peter, *Mat.* 26:75; *Mark* 14:72; *Luke* 22:62.  
of Mary, *Luke* 7:38; *John* 11:2, 33; 20:11.  
of Paul, *Acts* 20:19; *Phil.* 3:18.  
for sin, *Jer.* 50:4; *Joel* 2:12.  
while sowing, *Psa.* 126:5, 6.  
for others' sins, *Jer.* 9:1.  
for Sarah, *Gen.* 23:2.  
for Saul, *2 Sam.* 1:24.  
of professional mourners, *Eccl.* 12:5; *Jer.* 9:17.  
for captivity, *Jer.* 22:10.  
for divers judgments, *Amos* 5:16.  
forbidden to Ezekiel, *Eze.* 24:16.  
for a damsel dead, *Mark* 5:39.  
for Lazarus, *John* 11:33.  
for Christ, *John* 20:13.  
none in heaven, *Rev.* 7:17; 21:4.  
exhortations concerning, *Rom.* 12:15; *1 Cor.* 7:30; *1 Thes.* 4:13. *See Luke* 6:21; *Joel* 2:17.
- WEIGHTS**, just, commanded, *Lev.* 19:35; *Deut.* 25:13; *Prov.* 11:1; 16:11; 20:10, 23; *Eze.* 45:10 *Mic.* 6:10.  
*See BALANCE.*
- WELL** of Bethlehem, *1 Chr.* 11:17.
- WELLS** dug by Abraham, etc., *Gen.* 26:15–22, 33; *John* 4:6; *2 Chron.* 26:10.
- WHALE**, (or great fish,) mentioned, *Gen.* 1:21; *Job* 7:12; *Eze.* 32:2.  
Jonah swallowed by one, *Jonah* 1:17; *Mat.* 12:40.
- WHEAT**, offerings made of, *Exodus* 29:2, etc.  
Tyre supplied with, from Israel, *1 Kin.* 5:11; *Eze.* 27:17.  
parable concerning, *Mat.* 13:25.
- WHEELS**, vision of the, *Eze.* 1:15; 3:13; 10:9.
- WHELPS**, (lion's,) parable of, *Eze.* 19; *Nah.* 2:12.
- WHIRLWINDS** express God's power and glory, *Job* 37:9; 38:1.  
foreshow and attend his coming, *1 Kyn.* 19:11; *Job* 38:1; *Isa.* 66:15; *Eze.* 1:4.

- WHIRLWINDS, *cont.*—Elijah taken up in one, *2 Kings* 2:1.  
 defend God's people, *Zech.* 9:14.  
 execute his wrath, *Jer.* 23:19.  
 he hath his way in, *Nah.* 1:3.  
 illustrate the suddenness of sinners' ruin, *Psa.* 58:9; *Prov.* 1:27; *Isa.* 17:13; 40:24.
- WHISPERING forbidden, *Prov.* 16:23; 26:20; *Rom.* 1:29; *2 Cor.* 12:20.  
*See SLANDER, TALEBEARERS.*
- WHITE raiment of angels, *Mat.* 28:3; *Mark* 16:5.  
 of Christ at the transfiguration, *Mat.* 17:2; *Mark* 9:3; *Luke* 9:29.  
 of the redeemed, *Rev.* 3:5; 4:4; 7:9; 19:8, 14.  
 cloud, *Rev.* 14:14.  
 horse, *Rev.* 6:2; 19:11.  
 throne, *Rev.* 20:11.
- WHORE, the great, *Rev.* 17; 18.
- WHOREDOME forbidden, *Lev.* 19:29; *Deut.* 22:21; 23:17.  
 spiritual, *Eze.* 16; 23; *Jer.* 3; *Hos.* 1; 2. *See IDOLATRY.*
- WHOREMONGERS condemned, *Eph.* 5:5; *1 Tim.* 1:10; *Heb.* 13:4; *Rev.* 21:8; 22:15.
- WICKED MEN, ARE COMPARED TO:  
 abominable branches, *Isa.* 14:19.  
 ashes under the feet, *Mal.* 4:3.  
 bad fishes, *Mat.* 13:48.  
 beasts, *Psa.* 49:12; *2 Pet.* 2:12.  
 blind, the, *Zeph.* 1:17; *Mat.* 15:14.  
 brass and iron, etc., *Jer.* 6:28; *Eze.* 22:18.  
 briars and thorns, *Isa.* 55:13; *Eze.* 2:6.  
 bulls of Bashan, *Psa.* 22:12.  
 carcasses trodden under feet, *Isa.* 14:19.  
 chaff, *Job* 21:18; *Psa.* 1:4; *Mat.* 3:12.  
 clouds without water, *Jude* 12.  
 corn blasted, *2 Kings* 19:26.  
 corrupt trees, *Luke* 6:43.  
 deaf adders, *Psa.* 58:4.  
 dogs, *Prov.* 26:11; *Mat.* 7:6; *2 Pet.* 2:22.  
 dross, *Psa.* 119:119; *Eze.* 22:18, 19.  
 early dew that passeth away, *Hos.* 13:3.  
 evil figs, *Jer.* 24:8.  
 fading oaks, *Isa.* 1:30.  
 fiery oven, *Psa.* 21:9; *Hos.* 7:4.  
 fire of thorns, *Psa.* 118:12.  
 fools building upon sand, *Mat.* 7:26.  
 fuel of fire, *Isa.* 9:19.  
 garden without water, *Isa.* 1:30.  
 goats, *Mat.* 25:32.  
 grass, *Psa.* 37:2; 92:7.  
 grass on the house-top, *2 Kings* 19:26.  
 green bay-trees, *Psa.* 37:35.  
 green herbs, *Psa.* 37:2.  
 heath in the desert, *Jer.* 17:6.  
 horses rushing into the battle, *Jer.* 8:6.  
 idols, *Psa.* 115:8.  
 lions greedy of prey, *Psa.* 17:12.  
 melting wax, *Psa.* 68:2.  
 morning-clouds, *Hos.* 13:3.
- WICKED men, are compared to, *cont.*—  
 moth-eaten garments, *Is.* 50:9; 51:8.  
 passing whirlwinds, *Prov.* 10:25.  
 potsherd, *Prov.* 26:23.  
 raging waves of the sea, *Jude* 13.  
 reprobate silver, *Jer.* 6:30.  
 scorpions, *Eze.* 2:6.  
 serpents, *Psa.* 58:4; *Mat.* 23:33.  
 smoke, *Hos.* 13:3.  
 stony ground, *Mat.* 13:5.  
 stubble, *Job* 21:18; *Mal.* 4:1.  
 swine, *Mat.* 7:6; *2 Pet.* 2:22.  
 tares, *Mat.* 13:38.  
 troubled sea, *Isa.* 57:20.  
 visions of the night, *Job* 20:8.  
 wandering stars, *Jude* 13.  
 wayward children, *Mat.* 11:16.  
 wells without water, *2 Pet.* 2:17.  
 wheels, *Psa.* 83:13.  
 whited sepulchres, *Mat.* 23:27.  
 wild ass's colts, *Job* 11:12.
- WIDOW, counsels David, *2 Sam.* 14.  
 Elijah sustained by one, *1 Kings* 17.  
 parable of the importunate, *Luke* 18.  
 the widow's mite commended, *Mark* 12:42; *Luke* 21:2.  
 figurative, *Isa.* 47:9; 54:4; *Lam.* 1:1.
- WIDOWS:  
 character of true, *Luke* 2:37; *1 Tim.* 5:5, 10.  
 God relieves, *Psa.* 146:9.  
 surely hears the cry of, *Exod.* 22:23.  
 judges for, *Deut.* 10:18; *Psa.* 68:5.  
 establishes the border of, *Prov.* 15:25.  
 will witness against oppressors of, *Mal.* 3:5.  
 exhorted to trust in God, *Jer.* 49:11.
- SHOULD NOT BE afflicted, *Exod.* 22:22.  
 oppressed, *Jer.* 7:6; *Zech.* 7:10.  
 treated with violence, *Jer.* 22:3.  
 deprived of raiment in pledge, *Deut.* 24:17.
- SHOULD BE pleaded for, *Isa.* 1:17.  
 honored, if widows indeed, *1 Tim.* 5:3.  
 relieved by their friends, *1 Tim.* 5:4, 16.  
 relieved by the church, *Acts* 6:1; *1 Tim.* 5:9.  
 visited in affliction, *Jas.* 1:27.  
 allowed to share in our blessings, *Deut.* 14:29; 16:11, 14; 24:19-27.
- though poor, may be liberal, *Mark* 12:42, 43.  
 when young, exposed to many temptations, *1 Tim.* 5:11-14.
- SAINTS relieve, *Acts* 9:39.  
 cause joy to, *Job* 29:13.  
 disappoint not, *Job* 31:16.
- THE WICKED vex, *Eze.* 22:7.  
 do no good to, *Job* 24:21.  
 send away empty, *Job* 22:9.  
 take pledges from, *Job* 24:3.  
 reject the cause of, *Isa.* 1:23.  
 make a prey of, *Isa.* 10:2; *Mat.* 23:14.  
 slay, *Psa.* 94:6.  
 curse for perverting judgment of, *Deut.* 27:19.



**WIDOWS, cont.**—woe to those who oppress, *Isa.* 10:1, 2.

those who relieve, blessed, *Deut.* 14:29.  
a type of Zion in affliction, *Lam.* 5:3.  
laws relating to their marriages, *Deut.* 25:5; *Mark* 12:19; *Lev.* 21:14; *Eze.* 44:22. See *1 Cor.* 7:8.

**WILDERNESS, the Israelites' journeys in, *Exod.* 14; *Num.* 10:12, etc.; 13:3; 20; 33; *Deut.* 1:19; 8:2; 32:10; *Neh.* 9:19; *Psa.* 78:40; 107:4. Hagar's flight into, *Gen.* 16:7. Elijah's, *1 Kings* 19:4.**

of Judea, John preaches in, *Mat.* 3, etc.  
**WILL of God, irresistible, *Dan.* 4:17, 35; *John* 1:13; *Rom.* 9:19; *Eph.* 1:5; *Jas.* 1:18.**

fulfilled by Christ, (*Psa.* 40:8;) *Mat.* 26:42; *Mark* 14:36; *Luke* 22:42; *Heb.* 10:7; *John* 4:34; 5:30.

how performed, *John* 7:17; *Eph.* 6:6; *Col.* 4:12; *1 Thes.* 4:3; 5:18; *Heb.* 13:21; *1 Pet.* 2:15; 4:2; *1 John* 2:17; 3:23.

to be submitted to, *Jas.* 4:15. See *Mat.* 6:10; *Acts* 21:14; *Rom.* 1:10; 15:32.  
— of man, in contrast to that of God, *John* 1:13; *Eph.* 2:3; *Rom.* 9:16; *1 Pet.* 4:3.

**WIND, miraculous effects of, *Gen.* 8:1; *Exod.* 15:10; *Num.* 11:31; *Eze.* 37:9; *Jonah* 1:4.**

rebuked by Christ, *Mat.* 8:26.  
figuratively mentioned, *Job* 7:7; 8:2; *John* 3:8; *Jas.* 1:6; 3:4.

**WINE made by Noah, *Gen.* 9:20. presented to Abram, *Gen.* 14:18. employed in offerings, *Exod.* 29:40; *Lev.* 23:13; *Num.* 15:5.**

in the Lord's supper, *Mat.* 26:29.  
forbidden to Nazarites, *Num.* 6:3; *Jud.* 13:14; and to priests, *Lev.* 10:9.

prescribed as medicine, *1 Tim.* 5:23.  
abstained from by Rechabites, *Jer.* 35.  
abstained from for others' good, *Rom.* 14:21. See *1 Cor.* 8:13.

water changed to, by Christ, *John* 2.  
its lawful use, *Judg.* 9:13; 19:19; *Psa.* 104:15; *Prov.* 31:6; *Luke* 10:34.

excess of, forbidden, *Eph.* 5:18.  
bad effects of, *Gen.* 9:20; *1 Sam.* 25:37; *Prov.* 20:1; 23:29, 34; 31:4; *Isa.* 28:7; *Hos.* 4:11.

**ILLUSTRATIVE of plenty, *Joel* 2:19. the blood of Christ, *Mat.* 26:27. gospel blessings, *Prov.* 9:2, 5; *Isa.* 25:6; 55:1.**

God's wrath, *Psa.* 60:3; 75:8.  
See **DRUNKENNESS.**

**WINE-PRESS of the wrath of God, *Rev.* 14:19; 19:15. See *Isa.* 5:2; 63:3; *Lam.* 1:15; *Mat.* 21:32.**

**WISDOM:**

GIVEN BY GOD, *1 Chr.* 22:12; *2 Chr.* 1:10; *Prov.* 2:6; *Ezra* 7:25; *Eccl.* 2:26; *Dan.* 2:20; *Acts* 6:10.

**WISDOM, cont.**—GIVEN BY GOD, to Joseph, *Gen.* 41:33, 38; *Acts* 7:10.

to artificers, *Exod.* 31:3; 36:1.  
to Solomon, *1 Kings* 3:12; 4:29.  
to Ezra, *Ezra* 7:25.  
to Daniel, *Dan.* 1:17; 5:14.  
to Paul, *2 Pet.* 3:15.

DESCRIBED AS hid with God, *Job* 28:12. obeying God, *Deut.* 4:6; *Prov.* 25:7. consisting in the fear of God, *Job* 28:28; *Psa.* 111:10; *Prov.* 9:10. understanding one's way, *Prov.* 14:8. surpassingly excellent, *Eccl.* 2:13; 9:13.

a source of strength, *Eccl.* 7:19.  
the knowledge of God, *Jer.* 9:24.  
building upon the rock, *Mat.* 7:24.  
characterized by meekness, *Jas.* 3:13.  
learned from numbering our days, *Psa.* 90:12.

needed by ministers, *Mat.* 10:16.  
should regard what is good, *Rom.* 16:19.  
shown in the life, *Eph.* 5:15; *Jas.* 3:13.  
leads to salvation, *Mat.* 25:1; *2 Tim.* 3:15.

increases learning, *Prov.* 1:5.  
happy is he that finds, *1 Kings* 10:8; *Prov.* 3:13.

is better than rubies, *Prov.* 8:11.  
is better than gold and silver, *Pro.* 16:16.  
buildeth one's house, *Prov.* 24:3.  
bringeth a reward, *Prov.* 24:14; *Eccl.* 7:11.

its words are efficacious, *Eccl.* 12:11.  
obtained in answer to prayer, by Solomon, *1 Kings* 3:9; by Daniel, *Dan.* 2:23; by those who earnestly desire it, *Prov.* 2:3.

given to such liberally, *Jas.* 1:5.  
personified, *Prov.* 1:20; 8; 9.  
danger of despising, *Prov.* 1:24; 2:12; 3:21; 5:12; 8:36; 9:12; 10:21; 11:12.  
apparent in the works of God, *Psa.* 104:1, 24; 136:5; *Prov.* 3:19; 6:6; *Jer.* 10:12; *Rom.* 1:20; 11:33, etc.

— OF MEN:

is a snare to them, *Job* 5:13.  
is vanity, *Job* 11:2; *Eccl.* 2.  
is imaginary, *Prov.* 3:7; *Isa.* 5:21.  
cannot save, *Jer.* 8:9; *Zech.* 9:2.  
knows not the things of God, *Mat.* 11:25.

not used by the apostles, *1 Cor.* 1:17; 2:4.

is foolishness with God, *1 Cor.* 3:19.  
is called fleshly, *2 Cor.* 1:12.  
is earthly, sensual, devilish, *Jas.* 3:15.  
a desire for it ruinous, *Gen.* 3:6.

— OF GOD:

is one of his attributes, *1 Sam.* 2:3; *Job* 9:4.

DESCRIBED AS perfect, *Job* 36:4; 37:16. mighty, *Job* 36:5.

universal, *Job* 28:24; *Dan.* 2:22; *Acts* 15:18.

infinite, *Psa.* 147:5; *Rom.* 11:33.

WISDOM of God, *cont.*—DESCRIBED AS unsearchable, *Isa.* 40:28; *Rom.* 11:33.  
wonderful, *Psa.* 139:6.  
beyond human comprehension, *Psa.* 139:6.  
incomparable, *Isa.* 44:7; *Jer.* 10:7.  
underived, *Job* 21:22; *Isa.* 40:14.  
the gospel contains treasures of, *1 Cor.* 2:7.  
wisdom of saints is derived from, *Ezra* 7:25.  
all human wisdom derived from, *Dan.* 2:21.  
saints ascribe to him, *Dan.* 2:20.  
EXHIBITED IN his works, *Job* 37:16; *Psa.* 104:24; 136:5; *Prov.* 3:19; *Jer.* 10:12.  
his counsels, *Isa.* 28:29; *Jer.* 32:19.  
his foreshowing events, *Is.* 42:9; 46:10.  
redemption, *1 Cor.* 1:24; *Ep.* 1:8; 3:10.  
searching the heart, *1 Chr.* 28:9.  
understanding the thoughts, *1 Chr.* 28:9; *Psa.* 139:2; *Heb.* 4:13.  
EXHIBITED IN KNOWING the heart, *Psa.* 41:21; *Prov.* 15:11; *Luke* 16:15.  
the actions, *Job* 34:21; *Psa.* 139:2, 3.  
the words, *Psa.* 139:4; *Mal.* 3:16.  
his saints, *2 Sam.* 7:20; *2 Tim.* 2:19.  
the way of saints, *Job* 23:10; *Psa.* 1:6.  
the wants of saints, *Deut.* 2:7; *Mat.* 6:8.  
the afflictions of saints, *Exod.* 3:7; *Psa.* 142:3.  
the infirmities of saints, *Psa.* 103:14.  
the minutest matters, *Mat.* 10:29, 30.  
all secret things, *Ecl.* 12:14; *Mat.* 6:18.  
the time of judgment, *Mat.* 24:36.  
the wicked, *Neh.* 9:10; *Job* 11:11.  
the works, etc., of the wicked, *Isa.* 66:18.  
nothing is concealed from, *Psa.* 139:12.  
the wicked question, *Psa.* 73:11; *Isa.* 47:10.  
should be magnified, *Rom.* 16:27; *Jude* 25.  
WITCHCRAFT forbidden, *Exo.* 22:18; *Lev.* 19:26, 31; 20:6, 27; *Deut.* 18:10; *Mic.* 5:12; *Mal.* 3:5; *Gal.* 5:20; *Rev.* 21:8; 22:15.  
abolished by Josiah, *2 Kings* 23:24.  
PRACTISED by Saul, *1 Sam.* 28.  
by Manasseh, *2 Kings* 21:6; *2 Chr.* 33:6.  
by Israel, *2 Kings* 17:17, etc.  
by Simon of Samaria, *Acts* 8:9.  
by Philippians, *Acts* 16:16.  
by Ephesians, *Acts* 19:19.  
WITHERED hand of Jeroboam healed, *1 Kings* 13.  
one healed by Christ, *Mat.* 12:10; *Mark* 3; *Luke* 6:6.  
WITNESS, God invoked as, *Gen.* 31:50; *Judg.* 11:10; *1 Sam.* 12:5; *Jer.* 42:5; *Mic.* 1:2; *Rom.* 1:9; *1 Thes.* 2:5.

WITNESS borne to CHRIST, by the Father, *Mat.* 3:16; *Luke* 3:22; *John* 5:37; 12:28; *Heb.* 2:4; *1 John* 5:7.  
by the prophets, *Acts* 10:43; *1 Pet.* 1:10, etc.  
by the apostles, *Acts* 1:8; 2:32; 4:33; 5:32; 10:41; 22:15; 26:16, etc.; *1 Pet.* 5:1; *Rev.* 20:4.  
Christ the faithful and true, *Rev.* 1:5; 3:14.

— OF THE HOLY GHOST :  
is truth, *1 John* 5:6.  
to be implicitly received, *1 John* 5:6, 9.  
BORNE TO CHRIST as Messiah, *Luke* 3:22, with *John* 1:32, 33.  
as coming to redeem and sanctify, *1 John* 5:6.  
as exalted to be a Prince and Saviour to give repentance, etc., *Acts* 5:31, 32.  
as perfecting saints, *Heb.* 10:14, 15.  
as foretold by himself, *John* 15:26.  
in heaven, *1 John* 5:7, 11.  
on earth, *1 John* 5:8.  
the first preaching of the gospel confirmed by, *Acts* 14:3, with *Heb.* 2:4.  
the faithful preaching of the apostles accompanied by, *1 Cor.* 2:4; *1 Thes.* 1:5.  
GIVEN TO SAINTS on believing, *Acts* 15:8; *1 John* 5:10.  
to testify to them of Christ, *John* 15:26.  
as an evidence of adoption, *Rom.* 8:16.  
as an evidence of Christ in them, *1 John* 3:24.  
as an evidence of God in them, *1 John* 4:13.  
borne against all unbelievers, *Neh.* 9:30; *Acts* 28:25–27.  
—, false, forbidden. *Exod.* 20:16; 23:1; *Deut.* 5:20; *Pro.* 12:17; 25:18; *Jer.* 7:9; *Zech.* 5:4; *Luke* 3:14.  
to be punished, *Deut.* 19:16; *Prov.* 19:5, 9; 21:28; *Zech.* 5:4.  
the Lord hates, *Prov.* 6:19.  
against Nabal, *1 Kings* 21:13.  
against Christ, *Mat.* 26:60; *Mar.* 14:56.  
WITNESSES, two or three required, *Num.* 35:30; *Deut.* 17:6; 19:15; *Mat.* 18:16; *2 Cor.* 13:1; *1 Tim.* 5:19.  
—, the two, vision of, *Rev.* 11.  
WIVES :  
not to be selected from among the ungodly, *Gen.* 24:3; 26:34, 35; 28:1.  
DUTIES OF, TO THEIR HUSBANDS : to love them, *Tit.* 2:4.  
to reverence them, *Eph.* 5:33.  
to be faithful to them, *1 Cor.* 7:3–5, 10.  
to be subject to them, *Gen.* 3:16; *Eph.* 5:22, 24; *1 Pet.* 3:1.  
to obey them, *1 Cor.* 14:34; *Tit.* 2:5.  
to remain with them for life, *Rom.* 7:2, 3.  
SHOULD BE ADORNED not with ornaments, *1 Tim.* 2:9; *1 Pet.* 3:3.  
with modesty and sobriety, *1 Tim.* 2:9.

**WIVES, con.**—SHOULD BE ADORNED with a meek and quiet spirit, *1 Pet.* 3:4, 5. with good works, *1 Tim.* 2:10; 5:10.

**GOOD,** are from the Lord, *Prov.* 19:14. are a token of the favor of God, *Prov.* 18:22. are a blessing to husbands, *Prov.* 12:4; 31:10, 12. bring honor on husbands, *Prov.* 31:23. secure confidence of husbands, *Prov.* 31:11. are praised by husbands, *Prov.* 31:28. are diligent and prudent, *Prov.* 31:13-27. are benevolent to the poor, *Prov.* 31:20. duty of, to unbelieving husbands, *1 Cor.* 7:13, 14, 16; *1 Pet.* 3:1, 2. should be silent in the churches, *1 Cor.* 14:34. should seek religious instruction from their husbands, *1 Cor.* 14:35. of ministers should be exemplary, *1 Tim.* 3:11. good, exemplified. Wife of Noah, *Judg.* 13:10. Orpah and Ruth, *Ruth* 1:4, 8. Abigail, *1 Sam.* 25:3. Esther, *Est.* 2:15-17. Elisabeth, *Luke* 1:6. Priscilla, *Acts* 18:2, 26. Sarah, *1 Pet.* 3:6. bad, exemplified. Samson's wife, *Jud.* 14:15-17. Michal, *2 Sam.* 6:16. Jezebel, *1 Kings* 21:25. Zeresh, *Esth.* 5:14. Job's wife, *Job* 2:9. Herodias, *Mark* 6:17. Sapphira, *Acts* 5:1, 2. Levitical laws concerning, *Exod.* 21:3, 22; 22:16; *Num.* 5:12; 30; *Deut.* 21:10, 15; 24:1; *Jer.* 3:1; *Mat.* 19:3. the wife a type of the church, *Eph.* 5:23; *Rev.* 19:7; 21:9. obtained by the Benjamites, *Judg.* 21.

**WOES PRONOUNCED AGAINST covetousness,** *Isa.* 5:8, etc. oppression, *Isa.* 10:1; *Zeph.* 3:1. secret sinners, *Isa.* 29:15. those who trusted in Egypt, *Isa.* 31:1. those who strive with God, *Isa.* 45:9. injustice, *Jer.* 22:13. those at ease in Zion, *Amos* 6:1. those who devise iniquity, *Mic.* 2:1. the idol shepherd, *Zech.* 11:17. the betrayer of Christ, *Mat.* 26:24. the rich, etc., *Luke* 6:24-26. mocking sensualists, *Jude* 11. the inhabitants of the earth, *Rev.* 8:13; 9:12; 11:14. unbelief, *Mat.* 11:21; 23:13; *Luke* 10:13; 11:42.

**WOLF, THE:** rapacious nature of, *Gen.* 49:27. particularly fierce in the evening when it seeks its prey, *Jer.* 5:6; *Hab.* 1:8. destructive to flocks of sheep, *John* 10:12.

**ILLUSTRATIVE** of the wicked, *Mat.* 10:16; *Luke* 10:3. of wicked rulers, *Eze.* 22:27; *Zep.* 3:3.

**WOLF, the, cont.**—ILLUSTRATIVE of false teachers, *Mat.* 7:15; *Acts* 20:29. of the devil, *John* 10:12. of the tribe of Benjamin; *Gen.* 49:27. of fierce enemies, *Jer.* 5:6; *Hab.* 1:8. (taming of,) the change effected by conversion, *Isa.* 11:6; 65:25.

**WOMAN:** origin and cause of the name, *Gen.* 2:23.

**ORIGINALLY MADE** by God in his own image, *Gen.* 1:27. from one of Adam's ribs, *Gen.* 2:21, 22. for man, *1 Cor.* 11:9. to be a help-meet for man, *Gen.* 2:18, 20. subordinate to man, *1 Cor.* 11:3. to be the glory of man, *1 Cor.* 11:7. deceived by Satan, *Gen.* 3:1-6; *2 Cor.* 11:3; *1 Tim.* 2:14. led man to disobey God, *Gen.* 3:6, 11, 12. curse pronounced on, *Gen.* 3:16. salvation promised through the seed of, *Gen.* 3:15. See *Isa.* 7:14. safety in childbirth promised to the faithful and holy, *1 Tim.* 2:15.

**CHARACTERIZED AS weaker than man,** *1 Pet.* 3:7. timid, *Isa.* 19:16; *Jer.* 50:37; 51:30; *Nah.* 3:13. loving and affectionate, *2 Sam.* 1:26. tender and constant to her offspring, *Isa.* 49:15; *Lam.* 4:10. to wear her hair long as a covering, *1 Cor.* 11:15. good and virtuous, described, *Prov.* 31:10-28. virtuous, held in high estimation, *Ruth* 3:11; *Prov.* 31:10, 30.

**FREQUENTLY** fond of self-indulgence, *Isa.* 32:9-11. subtle and deceitful, *Prov.* 7:10; *Eccl.* 7:26. silly and easily led into error, *2 Tim.* 3:6. zealous in promoting superstition and idolatry, *Jer.* 7:18; *Eze.* 13:17, 23. active in investigating iniquity, *Num.* 31:15, 16; *1 Kings* 21:25; *Neh.* 13:26. generally wore a veil in the presence of the other sex, *Gen.* 24:65. generally lived in a separate apartment or tent, *Gen.* 18:9; 24:67; *Esth.* 2:9, 11. submissive and respectful to husbands, *1 Pet.* 3:6, with *Gen.* 18:12.

**YOUNG,** gay and mirthsome, *Judg.* 11:34; 21:21; *Jer.* 31:13; *Zech.* 9:17. kind and courteous to strangers, *Gen.* 24:17. fond of ornaments, *Jer.* 2:32. must learn from their elders, *Tit.* 2:4. could not marry without consent of parents, *Gen.* 24:3, 4; 31:6; *Exod.* 22:17.

**WOMAN, cont.**—**YOUNG**, not to be given in marriage considered a calamity, *Jud.* 11:37; *Psa.* 78:63; *Isa.* 4:1.  
 often taken captive, *Lam.* 1:18; *Eze.* 30:17, 18.  
 punishment for seducing when betrothed, *Deut.* 22:23-27.  
 punishment for seducing, when not betrothed, *Exod.* 22:16, 17; *Deut.* 22:23, 29.  
 often treated with great cruelty in war, *Deut.* 32:25; *Lam.* 2:21; 5:11.  
 were required to hear and obey the law, *Josh.* 8:35.  
 had a court of the tabernacle assigned to them, *Exod.* 38:8; 1 *Sam.* 2:22.  
 allowed to join in the temple-music from the time of David, 1 *Chr.* 25:5, 6; *Ezra* 2:65; *Neh.* 7:67.  
 must be silent in church, 1 *Cor.* 14:34; 1 *Tim.* 2:11.  
**OFTEN ENGAGED IN** domestic employments, *Gen.* 18:6; *Prov.* 31:15.  
 agriculture, *Ruth* 2:8; *Song* 1:6.  
 tending sheep, *Gen.* 29:9; *Exo.* 2:16.  
 drawing and carrying water, *Gen.* 24:11, 13, 15, 16; 1 *Sam.* 9:11; *John* 4:7.  
 grinding corn, *Mat.* 21:41; *Luke* 17:35.  
 spinning, *Prov.* 31:13, 19.  
 embroidery, *Prov.* 31:22.  
 celebrating the victories of the nation, *Exod.* 15:20, 21; *Judg.* 11:34; 1 *Sam.* 18:6, 7.  
 attending funerals as mourners, *Jer.* 9:17, 20.  
 vows of, when married not binding upon the husband, *Num.* 30:6-8.  
 unfaithfulness of, when married found out by the waters of jealousy, *Num.* 5:14-28.  
 punishment for injuring, when with child, *Exod.* 21:22-25.  
 to be governed by, considered a calamity by the Jews, *Isa.* 3:12.  
 to be slain by, considered a great disgrace, *Judg.* 9:54.  
 considered a valuable booty in war, *Deut.* 20:14; 1 *Sam.* 30:2.  
 often treated with great cruelty in war, 2 *Kings* 8:12; *Lam.* 5:11; *Eze.* 9:6; *Hos.* 13:16.  
 benevolence of, *Prov.* 31:20; *Mark* 12:43.  
 love to Christ of, *Mat.* 27:55; *Luke* 10:39; 24:1; *John* 11.  
 Christ the seed of, *Gen.* 3:15; *Gal.* 4:4.  
**ILLUSTRATIVE**, (gloriously arrayed,) of the church of Christ, *Psa.* 45:13; *Gal.* 4:26, with *Rev.* 12:1.  
 (delicate,) of backsliding Israel, *Jer.* 6:2.  
 (chaste and holy,) of saints, *Song of Sol.*; 2 *Cor.* 11:2; *Rev.* 14:4.  
 (lewd,) of the Roman apostasy, *Rev.* 17:4, 18.

**WOMAN, cont.**—**ILLUSTRATIVE**, (wise,) of saints, *Mat.* 25:1, 2, 4.  
 (foolish,) of mere professors, *Mat.* 25:1-3.  
 (at ease and careless,) of a state of carnal security, *Isa.* 32:9, 11.  
 (forsaken,) of the church of Israel in her captivity, *Isa.* 54:6.  
 See **APPAREL**, **WIVES**.  
**WONDERFUL**, prophetic name of Christ, *Isa.* 9:6. See *Judg.* 13:18.  
**WONDERS** in Egypt, etc. See **PLAGUES**, **MIRACLES**, etc.  
**WORD** of God, a name of Christ, *John* 1:1, 14; 1 *John* 1:1; 5:7; *Rev.* 19:13.  
 See **SCRIPTURES**.  
**WORDS**, men to be judged for, *Ecl.* 5:2; *Eze.* 35:13; *Mal.* 2:17; 3:13; *Mat.* 12:37.  
**WORKS** of God, their greatness and majesty, *Job* 9; 37-41; *Psa.* 8; 19; 89; 104; 111; 145; 147; 148; *Ecl.* 8:17. *Jer.* 10:12.  
 — of the law, insufficiency of, *Rom.* 3:20; 4:2; *Gal.* 3, etc.  
 —, **GOOD**:  
 Christ an example of, *John* 10:32; *Acts* 10:38.  
**CALLED** good fruits, *Jas.* 3:17.  
 fruits meet for repentance, *Mat.* 3:8  
 fruits of righteousness, *Phil.* 1:11.  
 works and labors of love, *Heb.* 6:10.  
 are by Jesus Christ to the glory and praise of God, *Phil.* 1:11.  
 they alone who abide in Christ can perform, *John* 15:4, 5.  
 wrought by God in us, *Isa.* 26:12; *Phil.* 2:13.  
 the Scripture designed to lead us to, 2 *Tim.* 3:16, 17; *Jas.* 1:25.  
 to be performed in Christ's name, *Col.* 3:17.  
 heavenly wisdom is full of, *Jas.* 3:17.  
 justification unattainable by, *Rom.* 3:20; *Gal.* 2:16.  
 salvation unattainable by, *Eph.* 2:8, 9; 2 *Tim.* 1:9; *Tit.* 3:5.  
**SAINTS** created in Christ unto, *Eph.* 2:10.  
 preordained to walk in, *Eph.* 2:10.  
 exhorted to put on, *Col.* 3:12-14.  
 are full of, *Acts* 9:36.  
 are zealous of, *Tit.* 2:14.  
 should be furnished unto all, 2 *Tim.* 3:17.  
 should be rich in, 1 *Tim.* 6:18.  
 should be careful to maintain, *Tit.* 3:8, 14.  
 should be established in, 2 *Thes.* 2:17.  
 should be fruitful in, *Col.* 1:10.  
 should be perfect in, *Heb.* 13:21.  
 should be prepared unto all, 2 *Tim.* 2:21.  
 should abound to all, 2 *Cor.* 9:8.  
 should be ready to all, *Tit.* 3:1.

**WORKS**, good, *cont.*—SAINTS should manifest, with meekness, *Jas.* 3:13. should provoke each other to, *Heb.* 10:24. should avoid ostentation in, *Mat.* 6:1-18. bring to the light their, *John* 3:21. followed into rest by their, *Rev.* 14:13. holy women should manifest, *1 Tim.* 2:10; 5:10. God remembers, *Neh.* 13:14, with *Heb.* 6:9, 10. shall be brought into the judgment, *Ecl.* 12:14, with *2 Cor.* 5:10. in the judgment, will be an evidence of faith, *Mat.* 25:34-40, with *Jas.* 2:14-20.

**MINISTERS SHOULD** be patterns of, *Tit.* 2:7. exhort to, *1 Tim.* 6:17, 18; *Tit.* 3:1, 8, 14.

God is glorified by, *John* 15:8. designed to lead others to glorify God, *Mat.* 5:16; *1 Pet.* 2:12. a blessing attends, *Jas.* 1:25. the wicked reprobate unto, *Tit.* 1:16. illustrated, *John* 15:5.

**WORLD**, the, created, *Gen.* 1; 2. *See John* 1:10; *Col.* 1:16; *Heb.* 1:2, etc. corrupt by the fall, *Rom.* 5:12; 8:22. exhortations against conformity to, *Rom.* 12:2; *Gal.* 6:14; *Jas.* 1:27; 4:4; *1 John* 2:15.

**WORM**, man compared to, *Job* 17:14; 25:6; *Mic.* 7:17.

**WORMWOOD**, figurative, *Deut.* 29:18; *Prov.* 5:4; *Lam.* 3:15. a star so called, *Rev.* 8:11.

**WORSHIP** to be rendered to God alone, *Exod.* 20:1; *Deut.* 5:7; 6:13; *Mat.* 4:10; *Luke* 4:8; *Acts* 10:26; 14:15; *Col.* 2:18; *Rev.* 19:10; 22:8.

exhortations to, *2 Kings* 17:36; *1 Chr.* 16:29; *Psa.* 29; 95:6; 99:5; 100, etc.

how to perform, *Lev.* 10:3; *Ecl.* 5; *Joel* 2:16; *John* 4:25; *1 Cor.* 11; 14.

of other gods forbidden. *See* IDOLATRY.

**WRATH** of God. *See* ANGER.

**WRITING**, of God, *Exod.* 31:18; 32:16; *Dan.* 5:5. *See* SCRIPTURES.

— on the wall against Belshazzar, expounded, *Dan.* 5.

## Y.

### YEARS:

the sun and moon appointed to mark out, *Gen.* 1:14.

early computation of time by, *Gen.* 5:3.

**DIVIDED INTO** seasons, *Gen.* 8:22.

months, *Gen.* 7:11; *1 Chr.* 27:1.

weeks, *Dan.* 9:27; *Luke* 18:12.

days, *Gen.* 25:7; *Esth.* 9:27.

length of, during the patriarchal age, *Gen.* 7:11, and *Gen.* 8:13, with *Gen.* 7:24, and *Gen.* 8:3.

**YEARS**, *continued*—commencement of, changed after the exodus, *Exo.* 12:2. **REMARKABLE**; sabbatical, *Lev.* 25:4. jubilee, *Lev.* 25:11.

in prophetic computation, days reckoned as, *Dan.* 12:11, 12.

**ILLUSTRATIVE**, (coming to,) of manhood, *Heb.* 11:24.

(well stricken in,) of old age, *Luke* 1:7.

(being full of,) of old age, *Gen.* 25:8.

(acceptable,) of the dispensation of the gospel, *Isa.* 61:2; *Luke* 4:19.

(of the right hand of the Most High,) of prosperity, *Psa.* 77:10.

(of the redeemed,) of redemption by Christ, *Isa.* 63:4.

(of visitation,) of severe judgments, *Jer.* 11:23; 23:12.

(of recompenses,) of judgments, *Isa.* 34:8.

**YOKE** of Christ, easy, *Mat.* 11:30; *1 John* 5:3.

**YOKES** sent to various kings by God, *Jer.* 27.

**YOUNG**, the, exhortations to, *Lev.* 19:32; *Prov.* 1:8; *Ecl.* 12:1.

Christ's example, *Luke* 2:46, 51; *Tit.* 2:4; *1 Pet.* 5:5.

## Z.

**ZACCHEUS**, call and confession of, *Luke* 19:1-10.

**ZACHARIAS**, father of John the Baptist, commended, *Luke* 1:5.

his unbelief and dumbness, *Luke* 1:11. his prophetic song, *Luke* 1:62.

**ZADOK**, priest, *2 Sam.* 8:17.

faithful to David, *2 Sam.* 15:24; 20:25. anoints Solomon king, *1 Kings* 1:39.

appointed high-priest, *1 Kings* 2:35; *1 Chr.* 16:39.

**ZAREPHATH**, Elijah sent there, *1 Kings* 17:9.

a widow's child raised, *1 Kings* 17:17.

**ZEBAH** and Zalmunna slain by Gideon, *Judg.* 8:5, 21; *Psa.* 83:11.

**ZEBEDEE** left by his sons, *Mat.* 4:21; *Mark* 1:20.

**ZEAL**: Christ an example of, *Psa.* 69:9; *John* 2:17.

godly sorrow leads to, *2 Cor.* 7:10, 11. of saints, ardent, *Psa.* 119:139.

provokes others to do good, *2 Cor.* 9:2. **SHOULD BE EXHIBITED** in spirit, *Rom.* 12:11.

in well-doing, *Gal.* 4:18; *Tit.* 2:14. in desiring the salvation of others, *Acts* 26:29; *Rom.* 10:1.

in contending for the faith, *Jude* 3. in missionary labors, *Rom.* 15:19, 23.

for the glory of God, *Num.* 25:11, 13. for the welfare of saints, *Col.* 4:13.

against idolatry, *2 Kings* 23:4-14. sometimes wrongly directed, *2 Sam.* 21:2; *Acts* 22:3, 4; *Phil.* 3:6.

- ZEAL**, *cont.*—sometimes not according to knowledge, *Rom.* 10:2; *Gal.* 1:14; *Acts* 21:20.  
 ungodly men sometimes pretend to, *2 Kings* 10:16; *Mat.* 23:15.  
 exhortation to, *Rom.* 12:11; *Rev.* 3:19.  
 holy, exemplified. Phinehas, *Num.* 25:11, 13; *Psa.* 106:30; Josiah, *2 Kings* 23:19–25. Apollos, *Acts* 18:25. Corinthians, *1 Cor.* 14:12. Epaphras, *Col.* 4:12, 13.
- ZEBOIM**, *Gen.* 14:2; destroyed with Sodom, *Gen.* 19:25; *Deut.* 29:23; *Hos.* 11:8.
- ZEBUL**, ruler of Shechem, assists Abimelech, *Judg.* 9:28, 30.
- ZEBULON**, born, *Gen.* 30:20; 35:23. blessed by Jacob, *Gen.* 49:13. blessed by Moses, *Deut.* 33:18. his descendants numbered, *Num.* 1:30; 26:26. their inheritance, *Josh.* 19:10. their ready valor, *Judg.* 4:6; 5:14, 18; 6:35. come to Hezekiah's passover, *2 Chr.* 30:11, 18; *Psa.* 68:27; *Eze.* 48:26; *Rev.* 7:8. Christ first preaches in the land of, (*Isa.* 9:1;) *Mat.* 4:13.
- ZECHARIAH**, son of Jehoiada, reproving Joash, is slain, *2 Chr.* 24:20; *Mat.* 23:35.  
 — the prophet, exhorts to repentance, *Zech.* 1; 7; 8; 10; etc. foretells the coming, sufferings, and kingdom of Christ, *Zech.* 9:9; 11; 12; 13; 14. his visions, *Zech.* 1–6.
- ZEDEKIAH**, a false prophet, *1 Kings* 22:11; *2 Chr.* 18:10, 23.  
 — punished in Babylon, *Jer.* 29:22.  
 — (Mattaniah,) king of Judah, his evil reign, *2 Kin.* 24:17; *2 Chr.* 36:10. Jeremiah sent to, *Jer.* 37:6. releases Jeremiah from the dungeon, *Jer.* 37:16; 38. carried captive to Babylon, *2 Kings* 26; *2 Chr.* 36:17; *Jer.* 39; 52.
- ZEPHANIAH**, priest, letter to, *Jer.* 29:25. sent to Jeremiah, *Jer.* 37:3.  
 — prophet, foretells God's judgment upon Judah, *Zeph.* 1; 3; upon the Philistines, Moab, Ammon, Ethiopia, and Assyria, *Zeph.* 2; and the restoration of Jerusalem, *Zeph.* 3:9.
- ZERAH** the Ethiopian overcome by Asa, *2 Chr.* 14:9; 16:8.
- ZERUBBABEL**, (Zorobabel,) prince of Judah, *Ezra* 2:2. restores the worship of God, *Ezra* 3:1; *Neh.* 12:47; *Hag.* 1:1, 14. encouraged by the Lord, *Hag.* 2:1; *Zech.* 4:6. See *Mat.* 1:12.
- ZIDON**, first-born of Canaan, *Gen.* 10:15. — a seaport, the border of Zebulon, *Gen.* 49:13.
- ZIDON**, *con.*—Canaanites defeated there, *Josh.* 11:8. a city of idolaters, *Judg.* 10:6; *1 Kings* 11. a commercial city, *Judg.* 18:7; *Ezra* 3:7; *Eze.* 27:8, 17; *Acts* 12:20. Elijah sent to that region, *Luke* 4:26. prophecies concerning, *Isa.* 23; *Jer.* 25:22; 27:3; 47:4; *Eze.* 28:21; 32:30; *Joel* 3:4; *Zech.* 9:2. See *Luke* 10:13.
- ZIKLAG** given to David, *1 Sam.* 27:6; *1 Chr.* 12:1. burnt by Amalekites, *1 Sam.* 30:1; *2 Sam.* 1:1.
- ZION**, mount, taken by David and called his city, *2 Sam.* 5:7; *1 Kings* 8:1. the name used typically, Psalms, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Lamentations, Ezekiel, etc., *passim*; *Rom.* 11:26; *Heb.* 12:22; *Rev.* 14:1.
- ZIPPORAH**, wife of Moses, *Exod.* 2:21; 4:20.
- ZOAN**, in Egypt, *Num.* 13:22; *Psa.* 78:12.
- ZOAR**, *Gen.* 14:2. preserved, *Gen.* 19:22, (*Isa.* 15:5;) *Deut.* 34:3; *Jer.* 48:34.
- ZOBAB**, kings of, subdued, *1 Sam.* 14:47; *2 Sam.* 8:3; *1 Kings* 11:23.
- ZOPHAR** reproves Job, *Job* (2:11;) 11. shows the state and portion of the wicked, *Job* 20. reproved, *Job* 42:7.
- ZORAH**, city of Samson, *Josh.* 19:41; *Judg.* 13; 16:31.
- ZUZIM**, giants, smitten, *Gen.* 14:5,

# CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX

TO

## THE BIBLE.

### PERIOD I.

FROM THE CREATION TO THE DELUGE, CONTAINING 1,656 YEARS.

A. M.	B. C.		
1	4004	The creation of the world-----	Genesis 1:2.
	"	Fall of our first parents, Adam and Eve, from holiness and happiness, by disobeying God. Promise of a Saviour-----	" 3.
2	4002	Cain born-----	" 4:1.
3	4001	Abel born-----	" 4:2.
129	3575	Abel murdered by his brother Cain-----	" 4:8.
130	3574	Seth born, his father, Adam, being 130 years old---	" 5:3.
622	3382	Enoch born-----	" 5:18, 19.
657	3317	Methuselah born-----	" 5:21.
930	3074	Adam dies, aged 930 years-----	" 5:5.
957	3017	Enoch translated, aged 365 years-----	" 5:24.
1042	2962	Seth dies, aged 912 years-----	" 5:8.
1056	2948	Noah born-----	" 5:28, 29.
1536	2468	The Deluge threatened, and Noah commissioned } to preach repentance during 120 years----- }	{ 6:3-22. 1 Pet. 3:20. 2 Pet. 2:5.
1656	2348	Methuselah dies, aged 969 years-----	Genesis 5:27.
		In the same year Noah enters into the ark, being 600 years old-----	" 7:6, 7.

### PERIOD II.

FROM THE DELUGE TO THE CALL OF ABRAHAM, CONTAINING 427 YEARS.

A. M.	B. C.		
1657	2347	Noah, with his family, leaves the ark after the deluge, and offering sacrifice, he receives the covenant of safety, of which the rainbow was the token-----	Genesis 8:18, 20. " 9:8, 17.
1770	2234	Babel built-----	" 11.
1770	2234	The confusion of language, and dispersion of mankind-----	" 11.
1771	2233	Nimrod lays the first foundation of the Babylonian or Assyrian monarchy-----	" 10:8-11.
1816	2188	Mizraim lays the foundation of the Egyptian monarchy-----	" 10:13.
2006	1998	Noah dies, aged 350 years-----	" 9:29.
2008	1996	Abraham born-----	" 11:26.

# CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX.

## PERIOD III.

FROM THE CALL OF ABRAHAM TO THE EXODUS OF ISRAEL FROM EGYPT, 430 YEARS.

A. M.	B. C.		
2068	1936	Abraham called from Chaldean idolatry, at 60 years of age-----	Genesis 11:31.
2063	1921	Abraham's second call to Canaan-----	" 12:1-4.
2091	1913	Abraham's victory over the kings, and rescue of Lot	" 14:1-24.
2094	1910	Ishmael born, Abraham being 86 years old-----	" 16.
2107	1897	God's covenant with Abram, changing his name to <i>Abraham</i> ; circumcision instituted—Lot delivered, and Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim destroyed by fire on account of their abominations	" 17-19.
2108	1896	Isaac born, Abraham being 100 years old-----	" 21.
2133	1871	Abraham offers Isaac as a burnt sacrifice to God-----	" 22.
2145	1859	Sarah, Abraham's wife, dies, aged 127 years-----	Heb. 11:17-19.
2148	1856	Isaac marries Rebecca-----	Jas. 2:21.
2168	1836	Jacob and Esau born, Isaac being 60 years old-----	Genesis 23:1.
2183	1821	Abraham dies, aged 175 years-----	" 24.
2245	1759	Jacob goes to his uncle Laban in Syria, and marries his daughters, Leah and Rachel-----	" 25:26.
2258	1746	Joseph born, Jacob being 90 years old-----	" 25:7, 8.
2265	1739	Jacob returns to Canaan-----	" 28.
2275	1729	Joseph sold as a slave by his brethren-----	" 30:23, 24.
2258	1716	He explains Pharaoh's dreams, and is made governor of Egypt-----	" 31; 32.
2298	1706	Joseph's brethren settle in Egypt-----	" 37.
2315	1689	Jacob foretells the advent of Messiah, and dies in Egypt, aged 147 years-----	" 41.
2368	1636	Joseph dies, aged 110 years-----	" 43; 44.
2430	1574	Aaron born-----	" 49.
2433	1571	Moses born-----	" 50:26.
2473	1531	Moses flees into Midian-----	Exod. 6:20; 7:7.
2513	1491	Moses commissioned by God to deliver Israel-----	" 2:1-10.
			" 2:11-13.
			" 3:2.

## PERIOD IV.

FROM THE EXODUS OF ISRAEL FROM EGYPT TO THE BUILDING OF SOLOMON'S TEMPLE, 487 YEARS.

A. M.	B. C.		
2513	1491	Miraculous passage of the Red sea by the Israelites	Exod. 14:15.
2514	1490	The law delivered on Sinai-----	" 19-40.
2552	1452	Miriam, sister of Moses, dies, aged 130 years-----	Num. 20:1.
"	"	Aaron dies, aged 123 years-----	" 20:28, 29.
2553	1451	Moses dies, aged 120 years, Joshua being ordained his successor-----	Deut. 34.
"	"	The Israelites pass the river Jordan, the manna ceases, and Jericho taken-----	Josh. 1-6.
2561	1443	Joshua dies, aged 110 years-----	" 24.
2549	1155	Samuel born-----	1 Sam. 1:19.
2588	1116	Eli, the high-priest, dies. Ark of God taken by the Philistines-----	" 4:1.
2909	1095	Saul anointed king of Israel-----	" 10; 11:12
2919	1085	David born-----	
2941	1063	David anointed to be king, and slays Goliath-----	{ " 16:13.
2949	1055	Saul is defeated in battle, and in despair kills himself. David acknowledged king by Judah-----	{ " 17:4, 9.
2956	1048	Ishbosheth, king of Israel, assassinated, and the whole kingdom united under David-----	" 31.
			2 Sam. 1.



# CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX.

## PERIOD IV.—CONTINUED.

A. M.	B. C.		
2957	1047	Jerusalem taken from the Jebusites by David, and made the royal city -----	2 Sam. 5.
2969	1035	David commits adultery with Bathsheba, and contrives the death of her husband Uriah-----	“ 11.
2970	1034	David brought to repentance for his sin by Nathan the prophet, sent to him by the LORD-----	“ 12.
2971	1033	Solomon is born -----	“ 12:24.
2981	1023	Absalom rebels against his father and is slain by Joab -----	“ 15; 18.
2989	1015	David causes Solomon to be proclaimed king, defeating the rebellion of Adonijah-----	1 Kings 1.
2990	1014	David dies, aged 70 years-----	“ 2.
3000	1004	Solomon's temple finished, after seven years building -----	“ 6; 7.

## PERIOD V.

FROM THE BUILDING OF SOLOMON'S TEMPLE TO THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM AND CAPTIVITY OF THE JEWS IN BABYLON, 412 YEARS.

B. C.	KINGS OF JUDAH BEGAN TO REIGN.	KINGS OF ISRAEL BEGAN TO REIGN.	PROPHETS.
975	Rehoboam -----	Jeroboam I. -----	Ahijah, Shemaiah.
958	Abijah, or Abijam -----	“ -----	“ -----
955	Asa -----	Nadab (954)-----	Azariah.
953	“ -----	Baasha -----	Hanani.
930	“ -----	Elah -----	Jehu.
929	“ -----	Zimri.	
“	“ -----	Omri.	
918	“ -----	Ahab -----	Elijah, 910-896.
914	Jehoshaphat-----	“ -----	Micaiah.
897	“ -----	Ahaziah -----	Elisha, 896-833.
896	“ -----	Jehoram, or Joram-----	Jahaziel.
892	Jehoram -----	“ -----	
885	Ahaziah -----	“ -----	
884	Athaliah -----	Jehu-----	Jehoiada.
878	Joash or Jehoahaz -----	“ -----	
857	“ -----	Jehoahaz-----	Jonah, 856-784.
839	Amaziah-----	Jehoash.	
825	“ -----	Jeroboam II.	
810	Uzziah or Azariah -----	“ -----	Amos, 810-785.
784	“ -----	Anarchy, 11 years -----	Hosea, 810-725.
773	“ -----	Zechariah-----	Joel, 810-660.
772	“ -----	Shallum; Menahem.	
761	“ -----	Pekahiah -----	Isaiah, 810-698.
759	“ -----	Pekah.	
758	Jotham -----	“ -----	Micah, 758-699.
712	Ahaz -----	“ -----	Oded.
730	“ -----	Hoshea.	
726	Hezekiah -----	(Captivity, 721)-----	Nahum, 720-698.
698	Manasseh -----	“ -----	
643	Amon -----	“ -----	Zephaniah, 640-609.
641	Josiah -----	“ -----	Jeremiah, 628-586.
610	Jehoahaz, or Shallum-----	“ -----	Habakkuk, 612-598.
“	Jehoiakim-----	“ -----	Daniel, 606-534.
599	Jehoiachin, or Coniah-----	“ -----	
“	Zedekiah.		
588	Babylonian captivity -----	-----	Obadiah, 588-583.

# BIBLE TEXT-BOOK.

## PERIOD VI.

FROM THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR  
TO THE BIRTH OF CHRIST, 588 YEARS.

B. C.	HISTORICAL EVENTS	PROPHETS	
588	Destruction of Jerusalem by the Chaldeans, and captivity of the Jews.	Ezekiel, 595-536.	
538	Babylon taken by Cyrus -----		
536	Proclamation of Cyrus; Zerubbabel and Joshua.		
534	Foundation of the temple.		
529	Artaxerxes (Cambyses) forbids the work.		
520	Favorable decree of Ahasuerus (Darius Hystaspes.)		Haggai, 520-518. Zechariah, 520-518.
518	Esther made queen -----		
515.	The second temple finished.		
510	Haman's plot frustrated.		
484	Xerxes, king of Persia.		
464	Artaxerxes Longimanus.	Malachi, 436-420.	
457	Ezra sent to govern Jerusalem.		
445	Nehemiah sent as governor.		
423	Darius Nothus -----		
335	Alexander the Great invades Persia, and establishes the Macedonian or Grecian empire.		
332	Jaddus high-priest.		
323	Alexander dies.		
320	Ptolemæus Lagus surprises Jerusalem.		
277	Septuagint version made by order of Ptolemæus Philadelphus.		
170	Antiochus Epiphanes takes Jerusalem.		
167	His persecution.		
166	Judas Maccabæus governor.		
161	Jonathan governor.		
152	He becomes high-priest.		
143	Simon: treaty with the Romans and Lacedæmonians.		
135	John Hyrcanus.		
107	Judas (Aristobulus) high-priest and king.		
88	Anna the prophetess born.		
63	Jerusalem taken by Pompey, and Judea made a Roman province.		
40	Herod made king.		
28	Augustus Cæsar emperor of Rome.		
19	The poet Virgil dies.		
18	Herod begins to rebuild the temple.		
4	John the Baptist born.		
4	Christ born, 4 years before the era known as A. D.		

## PERIOD VII.

FROM THE BIRTH OF JESUS CHRIST TO THE END OF THE FIRST  
CENTURY.

Year of J. C.	EVENTS	SCRIPTURES
1	Nativity of Jesus Christ -----	Luke 2:1-16.
12	Jesus visits Jerusalem -----	" 2:41-52.
26	Pilate sent from Rome as governor of Judea -----	" 3:1.
29	John Baptist begins his ministry -----	Mat. 3:1.
30	Jesus baptized by John -----	" 3:1.
33	Jesus Christ crucified, and rose from the dead -----	" 27; 28.

# CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX.

## PERIOD VII.—CONTINUED.

A. D.		
36	Saul converted -----	Acts 9; 13:9.
38	Conversion of the Gentiles-----	“ 10.
44	James beheaded by Herod: Peter liberated by an angel---	“ 12:1-19.
63	Paul sent a prisoner to Rome-----	“ 26; 28.
65	The Jewish war begins.	
66	Paul suffers martyrdom at Rome by order of Nero -----	2Tim. 4:6, 7.
67	The Roman general raises the siege of Jerusalem, by which an opportunity is afforded for the Christians to retire to Pella beyond Jordan, as admonished by Christ -----	Mat. 24:16-20.
70	Jerusalem besieged and taken by Titus Vespasian, according to the predictions of Christ; when 1,100,000 Jews perished, by famine, sword, fire, and crucifixion; besides 97,000 who were sold as slaves, and vast multitudes who perished in other parts of Judea-----	Luke 19:41-44.
71	Jerusalem and its temple razed to their foundations -----	Mat. 24:2.
95	John banished to the isle of Patmos, by Domitian -----	Rev. 1:9.
96	John writes the Revelation.	
97	John liberated from exile, and writes his gospel.	
100	John, the last surviving apostle, dies, about 100 years old.	

### TABLE OF THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

NAMES OF BOOKS.	AUTHORS.	WHERE WRITTEN.	DATE.	A. D.
Gospel of Matthew, } written in Hebrew }	Matthew--	Judea -----	-----	37 or 38
1 Thessalonians -----	Paul-----	Corinth-----	-----	52
2 Thessalonians -----	“ -----	“ -----	-----	52
Galatians -----	“ -----	“ -----	{ At the close of-----	52
1 Corinthians -----	“ -----	Ephesus -----	{ or early in -----	53
Romans -----	“ -----	Corinth -----	{ End of-----	57
2 Corinthians -----	“ -----	{ Macedonia, or } Philippi-----}	{ or beginning of	58
Ephesians -----	“ -----	Rome -----	-----	61
James -----	James -----	Judea -----	-----	61
Gospel of Mark-----	Mark-----	Rome -----	Between-----	60 and 63
Philippians -----	Paul-----	“ -----	{ End of-----	62
Colossians -----	“ -----	“ -----	{ or beginning of	63
Philemon -----	“ -----	“ -----	-----	62
Hebrews -----	“ -----	Italy -----	{ End of-----	62
Gospel of Luke-----	Luke -----	Greece-----	{ or early in -----	63
Acts of the Apostles -----	“ -----	“ -----	-----	63 or 64
1 Timothy -----	Paul-----	Macedonia-----	-----	64
Titus-----	“ -----	“ -----	-----	64
1 Peter -----	Peter -----	Rome -----	-----	64
2 Peter -----	“ -----	“ -----	Beginning of -----	65
Jude-----	Jude -----	Unknown-----	-----	64 or 65
2 Timothy -----	Paul-----	Rome -----	-----	65
1 John -----	John-----	{ Probably } { Ephesus }-----	{ or early in -----	68
2 and 3 John -----	“ -----	Ephesus -----	-----	68
Revelation -----	“ -----	Patmos -----	{ or early in -----	69
Gospel of John -----	“ -----	Ephesus -----	Probably in -----	96
			-----	97 or 98

# BIBLE TEXT-BOOK.

## CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PATRIARCHS, FROM ADAM TO MOSES, 2500 YEARS.

This table exhibits the years of the birth and death of the patriarchs; the comparative length of their lives; who of them were alive at the same period; and the rapid decrease in the length of life after the deluge. Thus, Lamech the father of Noah was born A. M. 874, and died A. M. 1651; he was contemporary with Adam 56 years, and he died but five years before the flood. Shem was born nearly 100 years before the flood, and lived many years after both Abraham and Isaac were born.

YEARS FROM THE CREATION.	100	200	300	400	500	600	700	800	900	1000	1100	1200	1300	1400	1500	1600	1700	1800	1900	2000	2100	2200	2300	2400	2500	
Adam	1																									
Seth	130								930	1042																
Enos		235									1140															
Cainan			325									1235														
Mahalaleel			395									1290														
Jared				460										1422												
Enoch					622				957																	
Methuselah						657										1656										
Lamech							874			1056						1651										
Noah																				2006						
Shem															1558						2158					
Arphaxad																1628					2096					
Salah																1693						2126				
Eber																	1723									
Peleg																	1757				1996					
Reu																	1787				2036					
Serug																		1819			2049					
Nahor																		1849			1997					
Terah																		1878			2083					
Abraham																					2088					
Isaac																					2098					
Jacob																						2108				
Levi																						2108				
Kohath																						2108				
Amram																						2255				
Moses																						2288				
YEARS BEFORE CHRIST	4000	3900	3800	3700	3600	3500	3400	3300	3200	3100	3000	2900	2800	2700	2600	2500	2400	2300	2200	2100	2000	1900	1800	1700	1600	1500

# CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX.

## TABLE OF HEBREW TIMES AND FESTIVALS.

Hebrew Months.	Nearly corresponding with our	Months of the Sacred Year.	Months of the Civil Year.	Seasons.	Festivals.
Abib, or Nisan, Exod. 12:2, 18. " 13:4. Esth. 3:7.	April.	1st	7th	Rain.	14. Paschal lamb killed. 15. PASSOVER. 16. First-fruits of barley harvest presented to the Lord. 21. Passover ended.
Iyar, or Zif, 1 Kings 6:1.	May.	2d	8th		
Sivan, Esth. 8:9.	June.	3d	9th	DRY SEASON.	6. PENTECOST. First-fruits of wheat presented to the Lord.
Tammuz. Eze. 8:14.	July.	4th	10th		
Ab.	August.	5th	11th		
Elul, Neh. 6:15.	September.	6th	12th		
Ethanim, or Tishri, 1 Kings 8:2.	October.	7th	1st		
Marcheshvan, or Bul, 1 Kings 6:33.	November.	8th	2d	Early Rain.	1. Feast of Trumpets. 10. Day of Atonement. 15. FEAST OF TABERNACLES. 22. Last day of the feast.
Chisleu, Zech. 7:1.	December.	9th	3d		
Tebeth, Esth. 2:16.	January.	10th	4th	RAINY SEASON.	25. Feast of the Dedication of the Temple.
Shebat, Zech. 1:7.	February.	11th	5th		
Adar, Esth. 3:7. Ve-Adar is added here when necessary.	March.	12th	6th		Latter

# BIBLE TEXT-BOOK.

## PHYSICAL FEATURES OF PALESTINE,

SHOWING THE PROGRESS OF THE SEASONS, THE PREVAILING WINDS, AND WEATHER, FOR EACH MONTH IN THE YEAR.

	PROGRESS OF THE SEASONS.	WIND.	WEATHER.
Jan.	Country verdant with young corn, groves and meadows adorned with many flowers. Oranges begin to ripen.	N. W., N., N. E.	Heavy rains; thunder storms. Occasionally snow, and thin ice; ground never frozen.
Feb.	Almond-tree and peach-tree in blossom: in the lower and warmer parts, orange-tree laden with ripe fruit.	N. W., N., N. E.	Heavy rains, etc., in Jan. and Feb., called by the Arabs the "fathers of rain."
March.	All trees in full leaf, many in bloom. In the lowlands, orange and lemon-trees laden with fruits. Palm-tree blossoms: barley ripening.	W.	Rain, hurricanes, sometimes snow; rivers much swollen.
April	Fruits of oleaster and white mulberry ripen. Barley harvest. Wheat harvest beginning.	S.	Occasionally rain; sometimes Sirocco from the S. E.
May.	PRINCIPAL HARVEST MONTH, especially of wheat. Apricots and apples ripen, (in Jordan valley vegetation withered and burnt up.)	S.	Rain very seldom; from this to September no rain occurs.
June.	Almonds ripe. (Beyrouk honey of the Jordan valley collected in May, June, and July.) Grapes begin to ripen.	E.	Frequent hot winds, (Simoons;) air motionless.
July.	Various fruits: apples, pears, plums, etc. Grapes fully ripe. Pumpkins. Harvest of corn in the higher mountains.	E.	Greatest heat in general; sky serene.
Aug.	PRINCIPAL FRUIT MONTH. Grapes, figs, etc.; in the plains, walnut and olive.	E.	Dews begin to fall; at times large and dense clouds, (Nile clouds.)
Sept.	COMMENCEMENT OF VINTAGE. Harvest of the dourra and maize. Cotton and pomegranate begins.	N. E.	Much lightning without thunder; very rarely rain.
Oct.	END OF VINTAGE. Gathering of cotton. Ploughing and sowing commence. Pistachio-nuts ripen.	N. E.	Dews very heavy; autumnal rains begin.
Nov.	MONTH OF PLOUGHING AND SOWING. Rice harvest. Fig-tree laden with fruit. Orange and citron-tree in bloom.	N. W., N., N. E.	Rainy month. Thunder storms. Rains from the W. or S. W.
Dec.	Trees lose their leaves. The brown and desolate plains and deserts become green pastures.	N. W., N., N. E.	Rainy, etc. In Dec., Jan., and Feb., greatest amount of rain in the year.

# TABLES

OF

## WEIGHTS, MEASURES, AND MONEY,

MENTIONED IN THE BIBLE.

### 1. JEWISH WEIGHTS, REDUCED TO ENGLISH TROY WEIGHT.

	lbs.	oz.	pen.	gr.
The gerah, one-twentieth of a shekel-----	0	0	0	12
The bekah, half a shekel-----	0	0	5	0
The shekel-----	0	0	10	0
The maneh, 60 shekels-----	2	6	0	0
The talent, 50 manehs, or 3,000 shekels-----	125	0	0	0

### 2. SCRIPTURE MEASURES OF LENGTH, REDUCED TO ENGLISH MEASURE.

	Eng. ft.	Inches.
A digit-----	0	0.912
4 = A palm-----	0	3.648
12 = 3 = A span-----	0	10.944
24 = 6 = 3 = A cubit-----	1	9.888
96 = 24 = 6 = 2 = A fathom-----	7	3.552
144 = 36 = 12 = 6 = 1.5 = Ezekiel's reed-----	10	11.328
192 = 48 = 16 = 8 = 2 = 1.3 = An Arabian pole-----	14	7.104
1920 = 480 = 160 = 80 = 20 = 13.3 = 10 = A measuring line-----	145	11.04

### 3. THE LONG SCRIPTURE MEASURES.

	Eng. miles.	Paces.	Feet.
A cubit-----	0	0	1.824
400 = A stadium or furlong-----	0	145	4.6
2000 = 5 = A sabbath-day's journey-----	0	729	3.
4000 = 10 = 2 = An eastern mile-----	1	403	1.
12000 = 30 = 6 = 3 = A parasang-----	4	153	3.
96000 = 240 = 48 = 24 = 8 = A day's journey-----	33	172	4.

NOTE.—5 feet = 1 pace; 1,056 paces = 1 mile.

## BIBLE TEXT-BOOK.

### 4. SCRIPTURE MEASURES OF CAPACITY FOR LIQUIDS, REDUCED TO ENGLISH WINE MEASURE.

	Gal.	Pints.
A caph-----	0	0.625
1.3 = A log-----	0	0.833
5.3 = 4 = A cab-----	0	3.333
16 = 12 = 3 = A hin-----	1	2.
32 = 24 = 6 = 2 = A seah-----	2	4.
96 = 72 = 18 = 6 = 3 = A bath, ephah, or firkin-----	7	4.50
960 = 720 = 180 = 60 = 20 = 10 = A kor, choros, or homer-----	75	5.25

---

### 5. SCRIPTURE MEASURES OF CAPACITY FOR THINGS DRY, REDUCED TO ENGLISH CORN MEASURE.

	Bu.	Pks.	Gal.	Pints.
A gachal-----	0	0	0	0.141
20 = A cab-----	0	0	0	2.833
36 = 1.8 = An omer or gomer-----	0	0	0	5.1
120 = 6 = 3.3 = A seah-----	0	1	0	1.
360 = 18 = 10 = 3 = An ephah-----	0	3	0	3.
1800 = 90 = 50 = 15 = 5 = A letech-----	4	0	0	0.
3600 = 180 = 100 = 30 = 10 = 2 = A homer or kor-----	8	0	0	1.

---

### 6. JEWISH MONEY, REDUCED TO THE ENGLISH AND AMERICAN STANDARDS.

	£.	s.	d.	\$	cts.
A gerah-----	0	0	1.3687	0	02.5
10 = A bekah-----	0	1	1.6875	0	25.09
20 = 2 = A shekel-----	0	2	3.375	0	50.187
1200 = 120 = 50 = A maneh, or mina Hebr. -	5	14	0.75	25	09.35
60000 = 6000 = 3000 = 60 = A talent-----	342	3	9.	1505	62.5
A solidus aureus, or sextula, was worth-----	0	12	0.5	2	64.09
A siclus aureus, or gold shekel, was worth-----	1	16	6.	8	03.
A talent of gold was worth-----	5475	0	0.	24309	00.

In the preceding table, silver is valued at 5s. and gold at £4 per ounce.

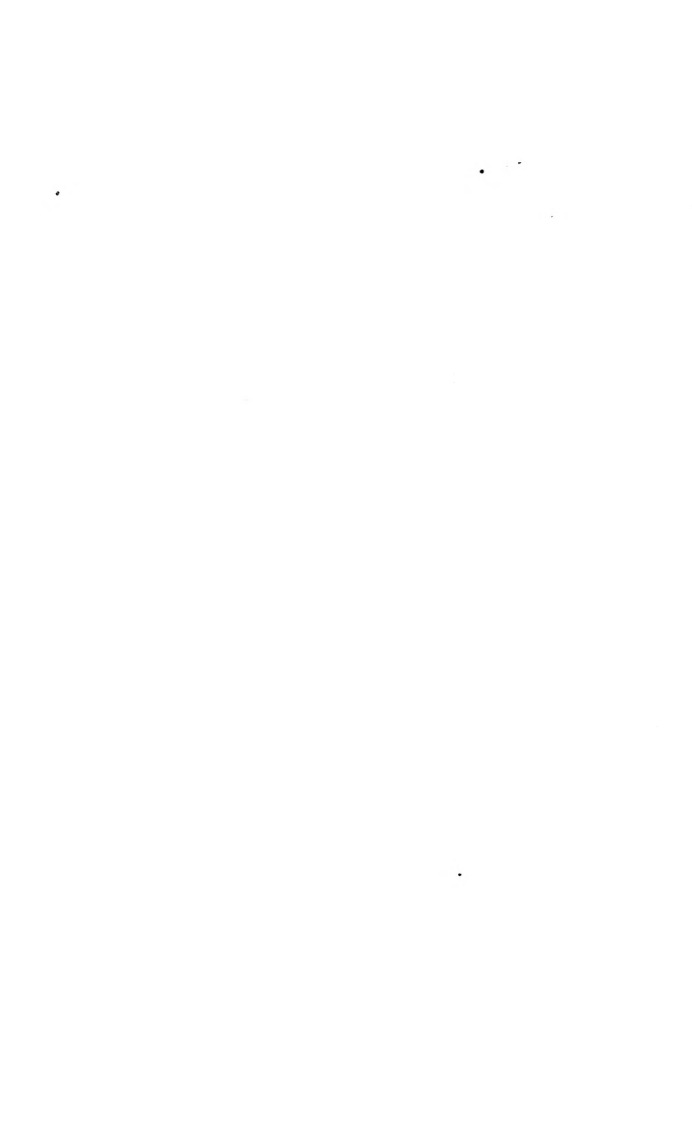
---

### 7 ROMAN MONEY, MENTIONED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, REDUCED TO THE ENGLISH AND AMERICAN STANDARDS.

	£	s.	d.	far.	\$	cts.
A mite-----	0	0	0	0.75	0	00.343
A farthing, about-----	0	0	0	1.50	0	00.687
A penny, or denarius-----	0	0	7	2.	0	13.75
A pound, or mina-----	3	2	6	0.	13	75.









BS432 .B58

The Bible text-book : or, The principal

Princeton Theological Seminary-Speer Library



1 1012 00079 8522